

# **WALKING IN THE FULLNESS OF OUR INHERITANCE**

**JANUARY 1ST**

## **THE ENTRANCE OF GOD'S WORD PRODUCES LIGHT IN OUR INNERMOST BEING**

...."The Lord is my helper and my salvation; whom shall I fear? The Lord is the defense of my life; whom shall I dread? When evildoers came upon me to devour my flesh, my adversaries and my enemies, they stumbled and fell. Though a host encamp against me, my heart will not fear; though war arise against me, in spite of this I shall be confident. One thing I have asked from the Lord, that I shall seek: that I may dwell in the House of the Lord, and to meditate in His temple. For in the day of trouble He will conceal me in His tabernacle; in the secret place of His tent He will hide me; He will lift me up on a rock. And now my head will be lifted up above my enemies around me; and I will offer in His tent sacrifices with shouts of joy; I will sing, yes, I will sing praises to the Lord".... Psalm 27: 1-6 NASB

Many children of God fail to realize fully the relationship between the entrance of the light of God's Word into their heart and the "removal" of fear and darkness from their life. "All" fear has its root in darkness! Therefore, the chief element of Satan's schemes against the child of God has to do with the "fear of the unknown". As one diligently pursues the revealed knowledge of God's Word the "entrance" of that Word into their heart produces light, which in turn drives out "any" darkness - which up until that time had exalted itself above the Word of God and deprived them of the blessings of God to a great degree. As the believer truly subjects themselves to the Word of God, the exercising of a "constant" faith in that Word replaces the fear-filled lies of Satan and bit by bit, piece by piece, day by day, they are renewed in their minds - thus eliminating both the darkness and any ground which the Evil One had used up until that time to draw them away from God and into the "world". There are many in the church who, through their rebellion, "allow" themselves to be enshrouded in darkness and fear simply because they refuse to obey the commandment of God which calls us to meditate or dwell upon His Word at all times. All believers must realize that if they "sow" thoughts and words which have their source in the lies of the Evil One, then it is certain that they shall reap darkness and fear, whereas if they sow thoughts and words which are in accordance with the Word of God (the revealed knowledge of God's will) then they shall reap light and the faith of God shall rise up in their hearts, allowing them to say boldly along with the Psalmist, "the Lord is my light and my salvation, whom shall I fear? The Lord is the defense of my life; whom shall I dread?"

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 118:6; Psalm 119:130; Romans 12:2; Joshua 1:8; Galatians 6:7-8; Psalm 119:5; Psalm 97:11; Psalm 27:7-14;

**JANUARY 2ND**

## **"GATHERING" OF ALL THOSE WHO "SEEK" TO LIVE GODLY LIVES IN CHRIST**

## **JESUS**

...."The Mighty One, God, the Lord has spoken and summoned the earth from the rising of the sun to its setting. Out of Zion, the perfection of beauty, God has shone forth. May our God come and not keep silence; fire devours before Him and it is very tempestuous around Him. He summons the Heavens above and the earth to judge His people; gather My godly one's to Me, those who have a covenant with Me by sacrifice. And the Heavens declare His righteousness, for God Himself is judge".... Psalm 50:1-6 NASB

Blessed are those who hearken diligently to the voice of the Lord in this last hour; for they shall indeed walk in the beauty and perfection of holiness. The Lord is now raising up [elevating] His spotless and unblemished Church [a holy Remnant], and He needs those whose hearts are wholly given to Him - hearts that desire to be filled with His presence, alone. In these days, He is gathering together [divinely connecting] all those who seek to live godly lives before Him - and through these holy one's the consuming fire of the Holy Spirit shall be poured forth upon all flesh - as the Glorious Church moves forth in perfect obedience to His every command. As the "former and latter rains" are poured forth in this hour - through a holy people - the presence of Satan and his forces shall be removed from the midst of all those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom and, in the process, all of the "traditions" of man and the false doctrines [doctrines which are a product of a "mental" ascension to the Word of God due to the seeking after self-glory] shall melt as wax in the sun - by the fire of the indwelling Spirit of God. In this hour, all that is apart from Christ shall be judged absolutely and, thus, all that is not in perfect alignment with the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart shall be both exposed and consumed.

What a glorious hour we find ourselves living in - truly a time like no other! Therefore, let us forsake any reliance upon anything which is apart from the "revealed" Word [Will] of God - in order that we might be found walking in perfect obedience before our Lord. Let us put aside the "excesses" of the world and allow the Holy Spirit to trim away any "fat" which has served only to harden our heart. The lateness of the hour is apparent to all those who fellowship and commune constantly with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber", and now is the time for EVERY true believer to be led by the Holy Spirit to the place wherein they might fulfil the "fulness" of their precious destiny in Christ. Let us - by our every word and action - declare God's righteousness before the peoples, and let us -through our perfect faithfulness and obedience - be found walking continually within His wondrous covenants of promise. For as we do, we will surely proclaim [every moment of every day] to all those who are brought across our path that Jesus is Lord!

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 96:9-10; Zechariah 10:1; Ephesians 5:27; Malachi 3:16-4:3; 1 Corinthians 11-18; 2 Corinthians 5:21;

## **JANUARY 3RD**

**"FELLOWSHIP" WITH THE "WORLD" PERPETUATES A GROWING DARKNESS**

## **IN OUR LIVES AND MINISTRIES - FELLOWSHIP WITH GOD AND HIS WORD BRINGS PERFECT ENLIGHTENMENT AND VICTORY IN ALL THINGS**

...."do you not know that friendship with the world is hostility toward God? Therefore, whoever wishes to be a friend of the world makes himself an enemy of God".... James 4:4

How glorious is the provision that the Father has made for each one of His children in Christ Jesus! As the believer diligently begins to explore the Word of God with an open heart [a heart devoid of "self-desire"], the troublesome circumstances of this life begin to fade, and the reality of the "true" Christian life begins to enter the deepest recesses of their being. The whole key to experiencing the "fulness" of our salvation is the heart desire to "fellowship" [commune] with God rather than the world and its ways. Heart-fellowship with the world can only bring darkness, and will put into action "forces" that will continually draw the believer away from God and into conformity with the "lies" of Satan - which, when believed, will "surely" result in the manifestation of death and darkness in their lives. Let us be those who seek nothing apart from Jesus Christ [the Word of God] and the power of His holy name. For in that name is the power of our deliverance from "every" wile and scheme which the Evil One attempts against us. As the believer stands in faith on the Word of God in every area of their lives, they will soon see the "perfect integrity" of God in action; for He is both willing and able to keep them "untouched" by evil. That is, He will bring them into the "secret place of His presence" in their deepest heart of hearts - a place that Satan cannot enter. It is in this precious and holy place that we "maintain" pure and sweet communion with the Father [and the Son] - and thus allow Him to reveal the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart to us. This is truly the most blessed place one can be in - and as we come to "abide" in this place we shall find the "fulness" of our victory and the "totality" of the success and prosperity that is ours in Christ. Let us put aside the world and its darkened ways and let us enter and abide in the presence of Almighty God for THEN shall our hearts ever shout in triumph at the wonder of our precious inheritance (salvation) and the power of His Holy name.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 5:8; Philippians 4:8; 1 John 3:23; Psalm 31:19-21;

### **JANUARY 4TH**

#### **DOES NOT WITHHOLD ANY "GOOD" THING**

...."O Lord, in thy strength the king will be glad, and in Thy salvation how greatly he will rejoice! Thou hast given him his heart's desire, and Thou hast not withheld the request of his lips. For Thou dost meet him with the blessings of good things; Thou dost set a crown of fine gold on his head. He asked life of Thee, Thou didst give it to him, length of days forever and ever. His glory is great through Thy salvation, splendour and majesty Thou dost place upon him. For Thou dost make him most blessed forever; Thou dost make him joyful with gladness in Thy presence".... Psalm 21:1-6 NASB

The first and foremost heart desire of every child of God should be to enter into - and

"abide" in - the presence of the Heavenly Father. But to accomplish this end one will have to lay aside "their" desire for "other things" which are apart from God [His Will], and seek diligently to obey both the Word of God and the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit at every turn. How often we "allow" ourselves to be distracted by the meaningless and unfruitful things of this sinful world and, in doing so, forsake the joy and gladness which are the sure product of an abiding and intimate fellowship with God Almighty. What a wonderful thing it is to experience the riches of His love and wisdom, and how blessed we are as we apply that precious wisdom to every facet of our lives. God does not withhold any "good thing" from those who truly desire to walk uprightly before Him. We must always remember that it is not the Heavenly Father who desires to hold back the treasures of Heaven from His children, but rather it is sin - and the "disobedience" which causes many believers to be "out of position" to receive "all" that God has for them in their life and ministry. As our heart becomes one with the Father we are THEN "kept" by Him in a place [the secret place of His Presence] wherein He can "continually" bestow upon us the blessings which His tender and loving heart longs to give. Let us never seek to place the blame for the "lack" [seeming or otherwise] in our lives upon the Author of all true blessing. Rather, let us place ourselves before the Word of God on a daily basis, and let Him expose any area of our life which tends only to disobedience. Then, as we come to freely obey "all" of the revealed will of God with a loving heart towards the Heavenly Father [and the fulfilment of His highest purposes] He will surely pour out blessings from Heaven - blessings which we cannot contain, ourselves, and thus shall the "overflow" continually bless all who cross our path.

**Related Scriptures:** John 14:21,23; 1 Chronicles 17:26-27; Proverbs 1:33; Psalm 84:11-12; Deuteronomy 28:1-14; Malachi 3:10;

## **JANUARY 5TH**

### **THERE IS NOTHING TO BE ANXIOUS FOR!**

...."The Lord is my shepherd, I shall not want. He makes me lie down in green pastures; He leads me beside quiet waters. He restores my soul; He guides me in the paths of righteousness for His name's sake. Even though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death. I fear no evil; for Thou art with me; Thy rod and Thy staff they comfort me. Thou dost prepare a table before me in the presence of my enemies; Thou hast anointed my head with oil; my cup overflows. Surely goodness and lovingkindness will follow me all the days of my life. and I will dwell in the House of the Lord forever".... Psalm 23:1-6 NASB

In the ministry of our beloved Lord Jesus we can see clearly the secret to the inward peace which enables us to transcend any kind of circumstance which we may find ourselves in. Regardless of what the Lord Jesus encountered on His path He placed His "sole dependence" upon the basis of His relationship with the Father - refusing to make even one move or speak one word that was not in accordance with the voice of the Holy Spirit. All that He sought for in His earthly ministry was the approval and praise of His Heavenly Father - always without any regard for the treatment He received from men - good or bad. The Father's will and the Father's "smile"

were sufficient for Him, and He was never mindful, or even prone, to take a thought for anything which did not have its "source" in Heaven. As we diligently hearken to the Word of God - and seek only to walk the narrow path of perfect obedience - we will quickly find that in Christ there is a constant peace and supernatural rest that will sustain us in every situation and circumstance. Indeed, it is in Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing] alone that we find the rest for our souls which enables each of us to live in this world without worry or fear. Jesus, Himself, said: "Be anxious for nothing!". If Jesus said be anxious for nothing then it is certain that, "in reality", there is "nothing" to be anxious for! We must learn that whatever God has appointed for us [if "received" into our hearts and "acted" upon] will keep us satisfied, and if we are truly "satisfied" - with the divine satisfaction which comes only from doing the will of God - THEN we will surely be found abiding in the peace which passes all understanding and the joy which is our strength at "all" times.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 11:29-30; Psalm 42:5; Hebrews 3:7-4:13; Philippians 4:4-8; Matthew 6:19-34;

## **JANUARY 6TH**

### **NECESSITY OF CASTING "ALL" OF OUR CARE ON THE LORD**

...."Make me know Thy ways, O Lord; teach me Thy paths. Lead me in Thy truth and teach me, for Thou art the God of my salvation; for Thee I wait all the day.... Good and upright is the Lord; therefore He instructs sinners in the way. He leads the humble in justice, and He teaches the humble His way. All the paths of the Lord are lovingkindness and truth to those who keep His covenant and His testimonies.... Who is the man who fears the Lord? He will instruct him in the way he should choose. His soul will abide in prosperity, and his descendants will inherit the land. The secret [counsel, intimacy] of the Lord is for those who fear Him, and He will make them know His covenant".... Psalm 25:4-5, 8-10, 12-14 NASB

It is only the reverential fear and respect of God [and all of His ways] on our part that causes us to desire to fellowship with Him closely - above all else. It is in this time of intimate fellowship that the Holy Spirit is "enabled" to teach us and reveal to us the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart. True humility is that state of heart in which one both forsakes and empties themselves of any thought or desire for dependence upon their own understanding [the mind of the flesh] - in order that they might place themselves entirely in the care of the Father and His Word. This "process" of refusing to trust in ourselves - in other words casting all of our care on the Lord - is an ongoing process, and if practiced diligently by the child of God, it will bring them to the place wherein their "every" word, thought and deed will be a clear product of an absolute faith [trust] in God and His Word. This matter of truly casting ALL of our care upon the Lord is a very serious issue if one truly desires to enter into the fullness of their destiny, in Christ! We must be found guarding ourselves constantly from taking ANY thought that is not in accordance with the mind of Christ [the revealed will of God]. Those who are faithful to do this - through diligent practice - will surely have their "senses" trained to discern both good and evil. How blessed is the one whose "every thought" is in tune [one accord] with the revealed

knowledge of God's will. For they will surely be greatly used day to day by the Lord to carry out His plans and purposes in the earth. Let us freely rejoice in the fact that the Lord teaches "His ways" to those who truly humble themselves before Him - and makes us to know His Covenant. Let every believer come to know that through continual obedience to the Word of God their soul shall indeed abide in "divine prosperity", and they will experience the peaceable fruit of righteousness to a continually greater degree. And from this place of an "abiding" righteousness" - no death, in "any" form, shall stand in their path!

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 15:33; 1 Peter 5:5b-7; Philippians 4:6-8; Proverbs 3:5-6; Hebrews 5:14; 1 Corinthians 2:14-16; 3 John 2; Hebrews 12:11; Proverbs 12:28;

## JANUARY 7TH

### BE NOT PRESUMPTUOUS!

...."I would have despaired unless I had believed that I would see the goodness of the Lord in the land of the living. Wait for the Lord; be strong, and let your heart take courage; yes, wait for the Lord".... Psalm 27:13-14 NASB

As the child of God ventures out in faith day after day there will be times wherein they are called to exercise faith in situations that are far beyond their control "circumstantially". The only alternative they have - besides acting in stark unbelief by "attempting" to use their own means and understanding in order to accomplish God's end - is to exercise an absolute faith and trust in God's Word [salvation] alone. It is through these adverse experiences that the believer will learn to wait upon [minister to] the Lord in all things - and at all times. The Father is faithful to finish the work that He has begun in each of us, and it is certain that He desires us to seek to do all things in accordance with His Will [Wisdom]. Because of this, all those whose hearts are "wholly given" to His highest purposes can be "assured" that He shall continually lead them into "circumstances" [good and bad] that will cause their true "heart motivations" to surface. If our deepest heart-desire is to please God THEN "faith" shall be the product of that earnest desire to hear the wisdom and the words that He speaks - and in us will be developed a continually deeper "holy" fear and respect of the One we serve. If, on the other hand, our first and foremost objective is to please ourselves - in the accomplishing of our "own" agenda - THEN fear and selfishness [pride] will be the result, and will produce a manifestation of deeper bondage to Satan, flesh and the "world" in our lives, and in the lives of those who cross our path. It is certain that from this unrighteous heart motivation will spring forth the fruit of impatience - or in other words the spontaneous desire to be "impulsive" [presumptuous] in all that we attempt to do before God and this, of course, precludes true Christian service.

It is of the utmost importance for EVERY child of God to wait on the Holy Spirit to reveal God's will for their life and service - in any given moment. Too often the work of God is "severely damaged" by those who go without being sent. Every believer must realize that the sin of "presumption" is the same, in God's eyes, as the sin of rebellion. In other words, to not act when commanded by God is sin, but what many children of God fail to realize is, that to act

without a "direct" order from God is sin also. We must remain sensitive to the voice of the Holy Spirit at "all" times - through close and intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word - on a daily basis. For to do "anything" in the name of Jesus without being led and empowered entirely by the Holy Spirit is to build one's foundation upon the "sand", and although that one's words and actions may "appear" [outwardly] to stand firm for a time they will, ultimately, be both exposed and judged thoroughly by the consuming fire of the Holy Spirit! In this most critical hour, let us forsake - IN EVERY WAY - the path which "seems" righteous but which is, in reality, the way of death and darkness, and let us be found waiting joyfully on the Lord at all times - in order that we might be found "abiding" in a perfect obedience before Him.

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 12:1-2; Hebrews 11:6; Romans 14:23b; Galatians 6:6-7; Romans 7:18; Proverbs 4:23; Matthew 7:13-27; 1 Corinthians 3:10-15;

## JANUARY 8TH

### THE FULLNESS OF JOY

...."Hear, O Lord, and be gracious to me; O Lord, be thou my helper. Thou hast turned for me my mourning into dancing; Thou hast loosed my sackcloth and girded me with gladness; that my soul may sing praise to Thee, and not be silent. O Lord My God, I will give thanks to Thee forever".... Psalm 30:10-12 NASB

What a wondrous day it was when we "received" the revelation that we had been delivered from the domain of darkness [the world and its ways] and transferred into the Kingdom of Heaven. Our Heavenly Father, through Christ Jesus, [the Word of God] has provided for each of us a "complete deliverance" from everything which has its source apart from Him - and which serves only to lead us into harm. In this last of the last hour all "must" come into a place of "deep" understanding [revelation] concerning the fact that any "manifestation" of our deliverance from the Evil One and his schemes in this earth will be a direct result of our "entire" dependence upon [faith and trust in] the Word of God - as well our obedience to the commandments and instructions given to us by the Holy Spirit. For it is only a "total dependence" upon the Word of God and the ministry of the Holy Spirit that will truly bring us into the fullness of our precious inheritance [salvation] in Christ - an "inheritance" [covenant] which transcends in every way the "temporal" evils of this world. How foolish it is for one to forsake the "absolute" protection of God for the "pleasures" [the pursuit of soulish gratification] which the "world" has to offer! As the children of God truly "focus" their eyes upon Jesus, the Author and Developer of their faith, they will soon see that the sin and darkness of this evil world is no substitute for the abundant life, light and prosperity that God has offered to them, in Christ. It is only an abiding fellowship with the Father, Son and Holy Spirit that will "allow" one to see clearly the wondrous riches of God's grace and wisdom. Without a definite "heart decision" to "know" God as He truly is - and to persevere in His service - the "glitter" of the world will continue to appear as a treasure to be sought. It is most certain that anything less than seeking God with a whole heart will cause the child of God to "remain" in some form of bondage to the Evil One. Let "every" believer forsake - and flee - "any" desire to live in the strength of their own understanding, for as they are diligent

to do so their mourning shall be turned into dancing, and they shall begin to experience the fullness of joy - and the praises which fill to overflowing the loving and obedient heart.

**Related Scriptures:** Colossians 1:13; Hebrews 12:2; John 10:10; John 15:4-8; Luke 10:27; Romans 12:2;

## JANUARY 9TH

### CLEANNES BEFORE THE LORD

...."How blessed is he whose transgression is forgiven, whose sin is covered! How blessed is the man to whom the Lord does not impute iniquity, and in whose spirit there is no deceit!.....

I will instruct and teach you in the way which you should go; I will counsel you with My eye upon you. Do not be as the horse or as the mule which have no understanding, whose trappings include bit and bridle to hold them in check, otherwise they will not come near to you. Many are the sorrows of the wicked; but he who trusts in the Lord, lovingkindness shall surround him. Be glad in the Lord and rejoice you righteous one's and shout for joy all you who are upright in heart".... Psalm 32:1-2, 8-11 NASB

What a wondrous joy it is to experience "cleanness" before the Lord, and to stand in the place of His holy Presence and worship Him unhindered by sin. For many children of God there remains a cloud of darkness - a barrier between them and the Heavenly Father - because of their "wilful" desire to retain sin in their lives. If, but for one moment, they would open their hearts wide to what God has for them in "every" area of their lives and ministries they would soon begin to realize the absolute futility of all the things in their life [idols, "mind-sets" rooted and grounded in self-desire] which only serve to separate them from the presence of God - and His great blessing and lovingkindness towards them. How the Father desires to instruct and lead His children in every way! How He desires each of His precious children to be one with His heart and mind, in Christ. It is "certain" that the sorrows of those who "practice" wickedness are many, but for those who walk in righteousness - they shall be encompassed and protected by the faithfulness and integrity of God's Word in "all" that they say and do. As the child of God continually guards their heart with all diligence they will "maintain" a clear conscience before the Lord that will enable [empower] them to walk where God would have them walk and accomplish all of His will - free from the destruction and death which the Evil One seeks to harm those who are outside the covenants of promise with. It is truly a joyous thing to know and experience the perfect liberty that we, as children of God, have in Christ Jesus. Let us put aside "all" that bears the mark of sin and let us boldly proclaim through faith in the Blood of Jesus - and before Satan and all the demons of Hell - that we are the righteousness of God in Christ Jesus and that we are clean before our Lord - continually cleansed from ALL unrighteousness by the power of the precious Blood of Jesus.

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 51:1-19; Proverbs 4:23; Jeremiah 1:12; 1 John 3:21-22; 2 Corinthians 5:21; 1 John 1:9;

## JANUARY 10TH

### THE COUNSEL OF THE LORD STANDS FOREVER

...."Sing for joy in the Lord, O you righteous one's; praise is becoming to the upright. Give thanks to the Lord with the lyre; sing praises to Him with a harp of ten strings. Sing to Him a new song; play skilfully with a shout of joy. For the Word of the Lord is upright; and all His work is done in faithfulness. He loves righteousness and justice; the earth is full of the lovingkindness of the Lord. By the Word of the Lord the Heavens were made, and by the breath of His mouth all their host. He gathers the waters of the sea together as a heap; He lays up the deeps in storehouses. Let all the earth fear the Lord; let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of Him. For He spoke, and it was done; He commanded and it stood fast. The Lord nullifies the counsel of the nations; He frustrates the plans of the peoples. The counsel of the Lord stands forever, the plans of His heart from generation to generation. Blessed is the nation whose God is the Lord, the people whom He has chosen for His own inheritance. The Lord looks from Heaven; He sees all the inhabitants of the earth, He who fashions the hearts of them all, He who understands all their works. The king is not saved by a mighty army; a warrior is not delivered by great strength. A horse is a false hope for victory; nor does it deliver anyone by its great strength. Behold the eye of the Lord is on those who fear Him, on those who hope for His lovingkindness, to deliver their soul from death, and to keep them alive in famine. Our soul waits for the Lord; He is our help and our shield. For our heart rejoices in Him, because we trust in His Holy name. Let Thy lovingkindness O Lord, be upon us, according as we have hoped in Thee".... Psalm 33:1-22 NASB

Let every child of God measure fully these words of the Psalmist. For in "fully" placing our trust in the integrity of God's Word, the Holy Spirit will be enabled to paint a clear picture of the omnipotence of Almighty God in our spirits - thus empowering us to walk victoriously in Christ in EVERY situation and circumstance of our lives. There are many who - because of pride and unbelief - remain dependent upon their own strength, and because of this they continue to seek their answers and solutions in the "world" and its darkened wisdom. It must be clearly understood by all those who truly love God that it is only according to one's degree of trust and hope in the Word [Wisdom] of God that they will experience the "fullness" of their salvation and, thus, remain in a position of safety from all of the vile schemes of Satan and his forces - and on course to fulfill all that they were created for in Christ. Let us be those who continually seek the counsel of the Lord for it is that holy counsel [Wisdom-Love] alone that shall stand forever!

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 4:12; Genesis 1:1-31; Philippians 4:4; 1 Thessalonians 5:23-24; Hebrews 11:3; 1 Peter 3:10-12; Mark 4:24-25; 1 John 5:18-19;

## JANUARY 11TH

### THE UNITING OF OUR TRUST AND FAITH WITH THE WORD OF GOD

...."I will bless the Lord at all times; His praise shall continually be in my mouth. My soul shall make its boast in the Lord; the humble shall hear it and rejoice. O magnify the Lord with me, and let us exalt His name together. I sought the Lord and He answered me, and delivered me from all my fears. They looked to Him and were radiant, and their faces shall never be ashamed. This poor man cried and the Lord heard him and saved him out of all his troubles. The angel of the Lord encamps around those who fear Him and rescues them. O taste and see that the Lord is good; how blessed is the man who takes refuge in Him: O fear the lord, you His saints; for those who fear Him there is no want. The young lions do lack and suffer hunger; but they who seek the Lord shall not be in want of any good thing. Come you children, listen to Me; I will teach you the fear of the Lord. Who is the man who desires life and loves length of days that he may see good? Keep your tongue from evil and your lips from speaking deceit. Depart from evil and do good; seek peace and pursue it. The eyes of the Lord are toward the righteous and His ears are open to their cry. The face of the Lord is against evil doers, to cut off the memory of them from the earth. The righteous cries and the Lord hears and delivers them out of their troubles. The Lord is near to the broken hearted and saves those who are crushed in spirit. Many are the afflictions of the righteous; but the Lord delivers him out of them all. He keeps all his bones; not one of them is broken. Evil shall slay the wicked; and those who hate the righteous will be condemned. The Lord redeems the soul of His servants; and none of those who take refuge in Him will be condemned".... Psalm 34:1-22 NASB

What a great thing it is in the life of a believer when they have "received" a deep revelation of the fact that the Word of God is indeed true, and that the Father is faithfully watching over the words He has spoken in order that He might bring them to pass in our lives - as we unite our trust and faith with them. It is for this reason that we must "saturate" our heart with the words He has spoken to us [both written and the true prophetic word] and meditate upon them until they "bring forth" the faith that will cause us to spring into consistent "corresponding action" - day in and day out - upon the very words which we have "heard". It is through this "divine process" that we are enabled [empowered] to exercise an absolute "faith" at all times, and in all that we do. The spontaneous fruit of this is that we are found to be "pleasing" children in His sight and, also, we become partakers of the superabundant life which is ours in Christ. Let each one of us come to a "full" and deep realization in this most critical hour of all that the Father has for us [the fullness of His Will] in our remaining time here by truly giving the Word of God His proper place in our lives - for it is certain that He ALONE is worthy of all honour, praise and glory!

**Related Scriptures:** Jeremiah 9:23-24; 1 Thessalonians 5:18; Matthew 7:7-8; Jeremiah 1:12; Romans 10:17; Mark 4:24-25; Hebrews 4:1-6;

## JANUARY 12TH

### DIVINE PROSPERITY - THE "TRUE" RICHES

...."Let them shout for joy and rejoice, who favour My vindication; and let them say continually, 'The Lord be magnified, who delights in the prosperity of His servant'. And my

tongue shall declare Thy righteousness and Thy praise all day long".... Psalm 35: 27-28

Every child of God needs to have a clear and deep revelation of the fact that their Heavenly Father takes great "pleasure" in their prosperity. While it is certain that in this "divine prosperity" a superabundance of finances is included - according to the highest purpose of the Father at any given time - the believer must "never" be careless in the placement of their "priorities" before God. Too often, many "allow" themselves to be "drawn" by the pull of the world" [the spirit of the world] - through their close proximity to, and "fellowship" with it. This improper spiritual positioning causes one to keep their eyes fixed [focussed] on the "physical realm" rather than keeping their eyes fixed on the things above, and because of this they "remain" in a carnal state - rooted in the ground of "self-desire" - held captive by the "deceiving tactics" of the Evil One. Thus, in them, remains the tendency to "squander" the prosperity [spirit, soul, body or financially] they have been given, upon their own selfish desires [lusts, vaingloriousness etc.] - "desires" which are apart from the will of God and which are the product of a spirit of self-indulgence. The revealed knowledge of God's Word - and His wisdom - are the "true" riches which belong to us in this earth. As we keep our hearts "focussed" upon the carrying out of the Father's will, and the "establishing of His covenant" in both our heart and in the hearts and minds of the people THEN - and only then - shall we be given the power to "make wealth". We must "always" beware of a covetous spirit which would - if we allowed it to - cause us to seek our own "comfort" [outward consolation] in this earth rather than living daily the life of the Cross - the life of continual "self-denial" that we are called to live, in Christ. As the child of God is "continually" renewed in their mind, and their heart is filled with an abundance of the revealed knowledge of God's Word, the thoughts and intentions of their heart will remain one with the thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart and, thus, the carrying out of His will in the earth shall "always" be their first and foremost objective. It is THEN that "divine prosperity" will "overtake" them - spirit, soul, body and financially - and they will be pure vessels of that superabundant prosperity to "all" those who cross their path - to the greatest glory of the Father.

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 84:10-12; 2 Corinthians 4:7-18; Hebrews 12:1-2; Colossians 3:1-3; Deuteronomy 28:1-14; Deuteronomy 8:1-6, 18;

## **JANUARY 13TH**

### **"BATHED" IN THE LIGHT OF GOD'S WORD**

...."Thy lovingkindness, O Lord, extends to the Heavens, Thy faithfulness reaches to the skies. Thy righteousness is like the mountains of God; Thy judgements are like a great deep. O Lord, Thou preservest man and beast. How precious is Thy lovingkindness, O God! And the children of men take refuge in the shadow of Thy wings. They drink their fill of the abundance of Thy House; and Thou dost give them to drink of the river of Thy delights. For with Thee is the fountain of life; in Thy light we see light".... Psalm 36:5-9 NASB

How deep are the riches of God's knowledge and wisdom! How unsearchable are His judgements, and unfathomable His ways. As the children of God place themselves in a position

wherein their heart is open to "receive" the revealed knowledge of God's Word they will be blessed with a superabundance of prosperity [well-being] - that "prosperity" [well-being] that comes ONLY through fellowship with the Father and His Word on a daily basis. It is only as one begins to see ALL things through the eyes of God that they will truly begin to fulfil their portion of the ministry of Jesus to which they have been called. Therefore, in knowing this, every believer must strive diligently - in and by the Holy Spirit - to be "bathed" in the light of God's Word continually, for it is only in this way that they will have a continually deeper and fuller understanding of the purposes and plans of the Heavenly Father in this final hour. The Father has a deep desire for ALL of His children to understand the thoughts and intentions of His heart, and through the Holy Spirit He has provided the way for us to "abide" in Christ - and, thus, to have the mind of Christ. It is as we come into this place of abiding in Christ [the Word of God] that we shall have the love of God shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Spirit to a continually greater degree, and begin to experience "fully" the wonders of His precious love for us. In coming to the realization that no one "knows" the thoughts and desires of God except the Holy Spirit, let us both look to and lean heavily upon the precious "anointing" that abides within each one of us - in order that we might be continually taught in all things by the Spirit of God. As we abide in the place of total reliance upon the ministry of the Holy Spirit we will surely be led into a knowledge of "all truth" - pertaining to "any" given situation or circumstance that "crosses our path". The Holy Spirit has been given to us in order that we might know and understand all the things freely given to us by our Heavenly Father, in Christ. Let us be found faithful in our call to seek first the Kingdom of God, and let us be found "abiding" in the righteousness of God [righteously motivated in all things] - for from this position no aspect or element of the "law of sin and death" shall stand before us, as the Glorious Church, in this last hour.

**Related Scriptures:** John 4:13-14; John 8:31; John 8:12; John 14:16-17; Romans 5:5; 1 Corinthians 2:6-16; Psalm 89:14-34; Romans 8:1-2;

## JANUARY 14TH

### "STRANGERS TO THE COVENANTS OF PROMISE"

...."Why are you in despair, O my soul? And why have you become disturbed within me? Hope in God, for I shall yet praise Him, the help of my countenance and my God".... Psalm 42:11 NASB

How foolish it is for us, as children of God, to place our hope and our trust anywhere but in the Word of our Heavenly Father. In His Word He has placed the totality of His holy will concerning the Church - and all of mankind. Once we gain a revelation of the fact that the Word of God is "our" only sustenance in this earth - we must always seek continually the "renewing of our minds" - in order that "all" of the old thought patterns [mind-sets] and habits [which were established when darkness was our lord] be "disassembled" in our thinking and consumed by divine Light. It is certain that "any" sustained reliance upon the darkened wisdom of one's own understanding [the mind of the flesh] will only serve to lead the child of God into an area where

despair and hopelessness seem more real to them than the faith of God which comes - and increases - through the continued opening of the heart to receive wholly the Word of God. As one abides in the Word THEN the life of God will be present in their inner man and soul to a continually greater degree, but should one continue to fellowship [in their heart] with the world THEN death, darkness and despair will be their due. What a tragic thing it is to see many children of God still operating in the "power" of their own understanding. Their lack of desire to forsake all of their past ways [sin], and bring "every thought" captive to the revealed Word of God has left them without hope and the "assurance" of deliverance because they have refused to enter into the place wherein they have come to know the fulness of the salvation [Covenant] that has been provided for them in Christ. They have become - in the time of their trouble - as those who are without God, strangers to the covenants of promise and without hope in the world. It is for this reason that every true believer must remove - and put away from them - any "ground" which has its "roots" in a place outside of God's Word [Will]. For as they continually do this, they will be completely renewed in their thinking, and every last ounce of their faith [trust] will be placed on the Word of God - thus allowing them to experience an absolute freedom from sin, and bondage to the Evil One and his forces. It is only an absolute faith and trust in God's Word that removes us completely from the influence of the law of sin and death and places us under the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus. The law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus supercedes EVERY aspect of the "curse" which came into the earth through Adam's treason! Let each and every child of God who would call themselves "Christian" in this final hour forsake ALL to follow the Master. For it is certain that it shall take the pure unadulterated power of the Anointed One - and His Anointing - to set the captives free, and if we are truly faithful to obey God in this hour we shall surely see vast multitudes come into the fulness of all that He has for them - in great Glory!

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 3:5-8; Romans 12:1-2; James 4:4; John 10:10; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Ephesians 2:12-13; 2 Corinthians 3:17; Galatians 3:13-14; Romans 8:1-2;

## JANUARY 15TH

### CEASE STRIVING

...."God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble. Therefore we will not fear, though the earth should change and though the mountains slip into the heart of the sea; though its waters roar and foam, though the mountains quake at its swelling pride... Cease striving and know that I am God".... Psalm 46:1-3,10a NASB

Many children of God fail to prosper to a great degree in the earth because of their refusal to cease striving in their own efforts. To the degree that one depends upon their "own" understanding, it is to that degree that the Father and His Word [Wisdom] are ignored in their lives. If one chooses to disregard the Father and His Word at any time - regardless of how small a problem confronts them - there will be no "satisfactory solution" forthcoming until the situation is truly cast over into the care of the Lord [it is certain that the Devil will see to that!]. It is only as we learn to guard our heart with ALL diligence on a continual basis [give the Word of God

total pre-eminence in our lives] that the fleshly desire to go our own way [pursue self-desire rather than godly desire] will begin to diminish. What a wonderful thing it is to have a "revelation" of the fact that our Heavenly Father desires to both care for and meet our EVERY need - in ways that are exceeding abundantly beyond all that we might ask or think. It is only when the child of God begins to "truly" fellowship with the Father and His Word in the inner chamber - and thus begin to experience His perfection [Wisdom] in even the smallest details of their life - that they will enter the place wherein they have no desire for anything apart from the wisdom [Will] of God. How futile are the strivings of the one who seeks their answer in the darkened wisdom of human understanding! Every one who would call themselves a "Christian" needs to have a strong and deep revelation of the fact that God Almighty is their only true refuge and strength in this earth - their only real protection from the storms of this world being found in the Anointed One, Jesus, and His Anointing. If one is operating outside of, and apart from, the "anointing" [which abides within the heart of every believer] then they have, by an "act of their will", refused the shelter and safety which has been offered to them in the "secret place" of God's Holy presence. Let us forsake ALL dependence upon any "understanding" which is outside the revealed knowledge of God's Word [Will], and come to truly "know" that we can, indeed, do nothing to profit the establishment of the true Church and the Kingdom - apart from the One who lives within us.

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 3:5-8; 1 Peter 5:6-7; Philippians 4:19; Matthew 7:13-27; 1 John 2:27; Psalm 91; John 15:5;

## **JANUARY 16TH**

### **A PURE AND UNDEFILED STATE**

...."Create in me a clean heart, O God and renew a steadfast spirit within me. Do not cast me away from Thy presence and do not take Thy Holy Spirit from me. Restore to me the joy of Thy salvation, and sustain me with a willing spirit. Then I will teach transgressors Thy ways and sinners will be converted to Thee".... Psalm 51:10-13 NASB

Every child of God needs to cultivate a sensitive heart before God, and maintain a holy fear of being anywhere apart from His presence [Love -Wisdom]. As we are faithful to fellowship with the Father and His Word - day in and day out - our heart is continually cleansed and purified by the precious Blood of Jesus and, thus, we are separated from any sin in our lives - as it is exposed by the light of the Holy Spirit, and we move forth in repentance [obedience] from that point. It is in this way that the believer is kept in the pure and undefiled state that allows them to fellowship intimately with the Father, Son and Holy Spirit - on a continual basis. As we read the words expressed by David - under the unction of the Holy Spirit - we can detect the reverent and worshipful fear of the Lord and, from this, his strong desire not to be apart from the Presence of the anointing of the Lord - a Kingly anointing that had been given him to fulfil every task that he had been called to. Each of us must have the exact same heart-attitude if we truly desire to serve God - and fulfill our precious destiny [destination] in Christ. Far too many take lightly the calling

which is upon their lives, and thus they cannot be greatly used by the Lord in the establishment of the Glorious Church [and His Kingdom] in the earth. It must be clearly understood by every child of God that if one is satisfied in their heart with the "kingdom of this world" [the world and its ways] then they will not have any desire to see the "total" destruction and overthrow of Satan and his forces; and without the desire to see the establishment of the Kingdom of Heaven in the earth one will not have a willing spirit which seeks to do ALL of the will of God - at ALL times. It is for this reason that we must put ourselves in the proper position [the inner chamber] to allow the Holy Spirit to remove all fear and sin [pride] from our lives through the continually deeper working of the Cross - that we might be found walking in the paths of righteousness. For, in doing so, we shall be empowered, by the anointing that abides within us, to teach and minister to those who transgress the Word of God in their rebellion and, thus, help bring them into the "true knowledge" [revelation] of God's will for their lives and ministries.

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 119:130; Matthew 5:8; 2 Corinthians 6:14-7:1; Ephesians 2:10; Ezekiel 18:30-31; 1 John 3:21-22; 1 John 5:18-19;

## JANUARY 17TH

### DIVINE SUSTENANCE

...."Cast your burden upon the Lord, and He will sustain you; He will never allow the righteous to be shaken".... Psalm 55:22 NASB

The prerequisite to receiving the fullness of the divine "sustenance" [means of support - the maintenance of life] that the Father has provided for each of us in this earth is to cast "all" of our care [dependence] upon Him. How vital it is for us to look only at God's Provision, and forsake ANY trust or dependence upon our own understanding or self-sufficiency. If a child of God attempts to make it on their own this causes them to bear [in fear] the pressures and burdens of this life - pressures and burdens that were never meant by God to be "carried" by His children. Ever since sin entered into the earth, at the fall of Adam, mankind has been oppressed by the fear and darkness that came as a result of being separated from God. But we praise God for what He has done for us in Christ Jesus: setting all those who will believe on His Name free from the bondage and oppression of the Evil One. How foolish it is - in light of what was accomplished at Calvary through the precious Blood of Jesus - to remain enslaved by the lying thoughts and fears which have their origin in the arrogant and prideful nature of Satan. It is so important for every child of God in this hour to hearken diligently to the Word which says "be anxious for nothing" - for it is certain that nothing cripples a vibrant faith as quickly as taking a fear-filled thought [lie] as truth. If one is not faithful to replace ANY lie that comes their way [by speaking words that are aligned with a revelation of Truth [God's Word] THEN, it is certain that they will come to "believe" that lie - and begin to base "all" of their words and actions upon the lie instead of the revealed knowledge of God's Word. As the believer continually feeds on the Word of God [gives the Word pre-eminence in their life] their mind will be renewed to such a degree that the spontaneous result of their faithfulness and obedience will be that their EVERY thought will be brought captive to a perfect obedience [perfect alignment with the Will of God] - regardless of

what "pressures" they might face. As this process is practiced with "all diligence" every attempt by the Evil One to "infiltrate" [get a hold on] the mind of the believer will fail; any distortion or perversion of the truth will be immediately dismissed; and, in its place, the exact - or true - knowledge of God's Word will rise up from the depths of their spirit - eliminating all fear and worry and empowering the child of God to discern between that which is good [righteous] and that which is evil [unrighteous]. As one makes the "quality decision" in their heart to walk "above" fear, they will begin to experience the prospering of their soul to a continually greater degree until they reach the place where fear is no longer an "active" force within them. Let us cast ALL of our care upon the Lord in all that we set out to do in His service - for by doing so, Satan will surely be on the outside looking in - where he belongs.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Peter 5:6-7; Matthew 6:25-34; Philippians 4:6; Matthew 11:28-30; Joshua 1:8; 3 John 2; 1 Corinthians 10:5; Hebrews 5:14;

## JANUARY 18TH

### THE FOOLISHNESS OF FEAR

...."When I am afraid, I will put my trust in Thee. In God whose Word I praise, in God I have put my trust; I shall not be afraid. What can mere man do to me?.... For Thou hast delivered my soul from death, indeed my feet from stumbling, so that I may walk before God in the light of the living" .... Psalm 56:3-4,13 NASB

As the child of God truly sets their heart to trust in the Father and His Word for their every need, fear will no longer be an "active" [overwhelming] force in their life and, as they come to abide in the Word of God [and the Word abides in them], the faith of Almighty God will be continually developed [strengthened] in them to a greater degree. For as their heart is filled with the anointed Word, the love and life and light of God are shed abroad in their heart and mind - thus exposing and eliminating any "ground" which fear might have had to stand upon. As the children of God are free from fear in their own lives THEN, as they are filled with and consumed by the Holy Spirit, the force of faith - through the words which proceed forth from their mouth - will cause fear to "depart" from all those who encounter the presence of God being manifested through them. As one ministers the revealed knowledge [absolute Truth] of God's Word in the power of the Holy Spirit there issues forth - to those being ministered to - a certain peaceful assurance and calm which comes only when the authority of God is in evidence [manifestation]. In other words, when "revealed knowledge" is put forth, those words which are spoken give absolute proof of the fact that God is truly in control of all things, and therefore it becomes clear that it would only be foolishness to fear - for one who is truly seeking to place their dependence on God. As the anointed Word goes forth and enters the heart of those who will hear, the light of that Word will remove EVERY trace of darkness which is there. It is only as one "chooses" to remain in darkness [apart from God and His Word] that fear is allowed to remain. Regardless of the magnitude of any "ground" of fear - and the darkness that is its spontaneous by-product - it can be removed by one simple and pure revelation of God's Word. Many captives shall be gloriously set free as the children of God enter into a perfect and absolute trust in the Father and

His Word in this final hour. Therefore, as children of God, let us truly cast ALL our care upon Him - for He did not give us a spirit of fear, but rather He gave us a Spirit of power, and love [and a sound mind] - a power and love that will overcome in all things.

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 13:5-6; Proverbs 3:5-6; Joshua 1:8; Romans 5:5; Psalm 119:130; Matthew 12:34-37; 2 Timothy 1:7;

## JANUARY 19TH

### THE HEART OF DAVID

...."Hear my cry, O God; give heed to my prayer. From the end of the earth I call to Thee, when my heart is faint; lead me to the rock that is higher than I. For Thou hast been a refuge for me, a tower of strength against the enemy. Let me dwell in Thy tent forever; let me take refuge in the shelter of Thy wings.... Psalm 61:1-4 NASB

....My soul waits in silence for God only; from Him is my salvation. He only is my rock and my salvation, my stronghold; I shall not be greatly shaken....On God my salvation and my glory rest; the rock of my strength, my refuge is in God. Trust in Him at all times, O people; pour out your heart before Him; God is a refuge for us.... Psalm 62:1-2,7-8 NASB

....O God, Thou art my God; I shall seek Thee earnestly; my soul thirsts for Thee, my flesh yearns for Thee, in a dry and weary land where there is no water. Thus I have beheld Thee in the sanctuary, to see Thy power and Thy glory. Because Thy lovingkindness is better than life my lips will praise Thee. So I will bless Thee as long as I live; I will lift up my hands in Thy name. My soul is satisfied as with marrow and fatness and my mouth offers praises with joyful lips. When I remember Thee on my bed. I meditate on Thee in the night watches, for Thou hast been my help, and in the shadow of Thy wings I sing for joy. My soul clings to Thee; Thy right hand upholds me. Those who seek my life to destroy it will go into the depths of the earth. They will be delivered over to the power of the sword; they will be a prey for foxes. But the king will rejoice in God; everyone who swears by Him will glory, for the mouths of those who speak lies will be stopped.... Psalm 63:1-11 NASB

....Hear my voice, O God, in my complaint; preserve my life from the dread of the enemy. Hide me from the secret counsel of evildoers, from the tumult of those who do iniquity, who have sharpened their tongue like a sword. They aimed bitter speech as their arrow, to shoot from concealment at the blameless; suddenly they shoot at him and do not fear. They hold fast to themselves an evil purpose, they talk of laying snares secretly; they say who can see them? They devise injustices saying "we are ready with a well-conceived plot"; for the inward thought and heart of a man are deep. But God will shoot at them with an arrow; suddenly they will be wounded. So they will make him stumble; their own tongue is against them; all who see them will shake the head. Then all men will fear and will declare the work of God and will consider what He has done. The righteous man will be glad in the Lord and will take refuge in Him; and all the upright in heart will glory".... Psalm 64:1-10 NASB

All of these words were uttered by David as he fled his enemies in the wilderness. As he steadfastly sought to do the will of God with a pure heart his dependence and trust was all upon the One he served. For those who would seek to do all of God's will for their life and ministry one fact must be clearly understood: without a heart that is "wholly given" to the highest purposes of the Father one will not be able to walk "above" the schemes of the Evil One - that shall surely attempt to rise up against all those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom. It is only as we continually seek refuge [safety-deliverance] in the midst of the FULLNESS of the provision which has been made for us in Christ Jesus [the Covenants of promise] that we can successfully "rise above" every vile scheme of Satan - vile [sometimes subtle] schemes that continually attempt to remove us from the will of God. Let us meditate on these words of the Psalmist - the one the Father called a man after His own heart - for in doing so we will surely gain a clear revelation of the fact that now is the time for all those who truly love God to begin to enter into the fullness of all that God has ordained for them in Christ. Let us praise the Lord with a joyous and victorious heart for the "fullness of time" has truly come!

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 91; Psalm 55:22;

## **JANUARY 20TH**

### **THE COUNTING OF ALL THINGS LOSS IN ORDER TO GAIN CHRIST**

...."How blessed is the one whom Thou dost choose, and bring near to Thee, to dwell in Thy courts".... Psalm 65:4

How blessed we are to have the opportunity to abide in close fellowship with the Father, Son and Holy Spirit. What a wondrous joy it is to know God in a real and living way. And what a wondrous joy it is to be continually in the secret place of His presence - experiencing the pureness and perfection of His love. This "abiding" fellowship with the Father and His Word is what brings the child of God to the place wherein Jesus Christ [the Word of God] is more "real" to them than ANY "physical circumstance" which might confront them. It is this place [the secret place of His presence that every child of God must strive to reach - in and by the power of the Holy Spirit. For only those who have "truly" set themselves apart from the world will ever come to know the reality of holiness. How foolish it is to believe the lie which says that the life of faith is the "hard" life, and that consecration [separation unto God] is of no benefit or profit. Those who truly know God know of His giving nature. They know that whatever they may have to forsake in order to serve [gain] Jesus Christ, the Father will replace that thing [or person - if that is the case] with something [or someone] that will bring them life and joy and peace - rather than the death and darkness which is the fruit of "idolatry". It is time to put all foolishness aside in the church and separate the "real" from the "unreal" - that which is truly of God from that which is not! For too long the lies of Satan have been hearkened to by many children of God, and this must end! As the multitudes begin to give the Word of God His "proper position" in their lives all of the traditions, false doctrines and lies of the Evil One will vanish from within the congregations of the righteous, and she will become the pure and clean vessel of the life and love

of God that she is called to be. It is very important - in this most critical hour - for those who truly love God to "fix" both their thoughts and the eyes of their heart upon the things which are above - the things which are not seen [in the natural], rather than the things which are seen. How simple, yet absolute, this spiritual truth [the call to an absolute faith] is! And as the strongholds of Satan are broken down in the hearts and minds of a faithful and obedient remnant, the glorious Church shall become a reality in the earth - and "all" that she says and does shall surely proclaim that Jesus is Lord!

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 84:1-12; Hebrews 11:6; Philippians 3: 7-11; Malachi 3:16-4:1; Matthew 15:3-9; 2 Corinthians 4:18;

## **JANUARY 21ST**

### **THE ATTENTION OF THE MULTITUDES MUST BE "FULLY CAPTURED"**

...."God be gracious to us and bless us, and cause His face to shine upon us; that Thy way may be known on the earth, Thy salvation among all nations. Let the peoples praise Thee O God; let all the peoples praise Thee. Let the nations be glad and sing for joy; for Thou wilt judge the peoples with uprightness, and guide the nations on the earth. Let the people praise Thee O God; let all the peoples praise Thee. The earth has yielded its produce; God, our God blesses us. God blesses us, that all the ends of the earth may fear Him".... Psalm 67:1-7 NASB

Every child of God must be aware of their importance as a vessel of God's light and love to a darkened and perishing world. If we allow ourselves to be conformed to the ways of the world then how can we be a "sign" and a "wonder" to those around us? For to remain in fellowship with the world will surely mean that we have "chosen" to forsake the blessings of God in order to pursue our own selfish desires. The Father is looking for those who will truly humble themselves before Him in order that He might bless them with His abundant life and prosperity - for it is in this way that He desires to show Himself strong and alive in the earth in order to catch the attention of mankind on a grand scale. Throughout the centuries, many revivals have come and gone, and when any of those past revivals were in full swing it was no problem to get the people born-again for the power of God was clearly in evidence and people would cry out - convicted of their sin and wanting to know more about Him. Why then has the attention of the multitudes not been "fully" captured by the church of the Lord Jesus Christ in these last days - UP UNTIL THIS TIME? Quite simply, it is because many children of God have refused to place their "entire" dependence upon the Father and His Word, and therefore they have allowed themselves to be used as "vessels of darkness" in many cases rather than vessels of light. It is time for all to see the reality of the "living" Christ, that they might have the "clear" opportunity to come out from under the bondage of Satan, and experience the freedom that belongs to every soul who will truly give their heart wholly to God. Let us forsake "any" and "all" selfishness [self-desire] so that others may come to know the Father's Precious love toward them - through us. Let us diligently keep ourselves in the proper spiritual positioning [closeness to God] that we might be seen as bright and shining lights, and let us persevere in our obedience to God - KNOWING that He will use us greatly to accomplish His purposes in the earth.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 5:14-16; John 8:12; John 10:10; 1 Peter 5:6-7; James 4:4; Colossians 1:12-14;

## JANUARY 22ND

### THOSE WHO LOVE HIS NAME WILL DWELL IN ZION

...."Let Heaven and earth praise Him, the seas and everything that moves in them. For God will save Zion and build the cities of Judah, that they may dwell there and possess it. And the descendants of His servants will inherit it, and those who love His name will dwell in it".... Psalm 69:34-36 NASB

Every child of God must constantly view each one of their words and actions in light of the Word of God. To those who truly love Him this will not be an arduous task, but rather the spontaneous by-product of a strong heart-desire to know and fellowship with the Father and His Word at all times. To those who desire to remain conformed to the world and its ways [those who retain wilful sin in their lives], there is only one route of "apparent" escape from the interference with their own self-agenda that the conviction of the Holy Spirit brings, and that is to separate themselves from the Word of God! What folly it is for one to pursue the sinful pleasures of this world in light of the blessings and riches of Heaven - blessings and riches that belong to all those who are in Christ Jesus. In this final hour it is certain that the Evil One will attempt to lure the children of God away from the "true" Christian life, and into a state of even greater "religious activity". For in doing so, He will be enabled to keep many in bondage [and, thus, under his control], and cause the name of Jesus Christ to be misrepresented - through those who have allowed themselves to be held captive by him - in their fear and ignorance. Every child of God must make a determined "heart-decision" in this season to forsake the world and its ways; to put away the mind of the "flesh", and to overcome the Enemy by continually "believing" [trusting] in God's Word [Will] by "acting" in accordance with the revelation of it that they have been blessed with. Without taking these three steps the child of God will be continually in some form of "compromise" concerning their service to the Lord. Let us never "allow" ourselves to be fooled by the lies of Satan! God has called us to a place which is apart from the domain of the Evil One and his forces - the Kingdom. The Father has called [and is preparing perfectly] those who pursue godliness to overcome the last enemy - which is death. Therefore, we must - in our "every" word and action - show forth the power of resurrection life. For apart from resurrection life there is no power which can overcome the death and darkness which pervade the "world". Let us live daily the life of the Cross [obedience unto the death of the self-life] and, in so doing, it is certain that we shall surely - and continually - "know" the Lord in the power of His resurrection, and be found dwelling in the place [Zion] that He has prepared for all those who love His name.

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 4:12; James 4:4; Romans 8:2; 2 Timothy 2:26; Ephesians 1:17-23; Colossians 2:11; Luke 10:19; 1 John 4:4; Philippians 3:10-11;

## JANUARY 23RD

### THE NEED FOR DIVINE RESTORATION IN THE FAMILY

...."Listen, O My people, to My instruction; incline your ears to the words of My mouth. I will open My mouth in a parable; I will utter dark sayings of old, which we have heard and known, and our Father's have told us. We will not conceal them from their generation, but tell to the generation to come the praises of the Lord, and His strengths and His wondrous works that He has done. For He established a testimony in Jacob, and appointed a law in Israel, which He commanded our Father's, that they should teach them to their children, that the generation to come might know, even the children yet to be born, that they may arise and tell them to their children, that they should put their confidence in God, and not forget the works of God, but keep His commandments, and not be like their Father's, a stubborn and rebellious generation, a generation which did not prepare its heart and whose spirit was not faithful to God".... Psalm 78:1-8 NASB

One of the most devastating things that Satan has been "allowed" to accomplish in the midst of God's people is the "breaking down" of the family structure that was ordained by God. It is the will of the Father for His people to continually keep His Word at the forefront of their own existence, and also teach their children from the earliest possible age to set their thoughts and their meditations upon the wisdom of God. Because of the failure of many "Christian" parents to diligently obey the command of God to "minister" the Word to their children in love [in the power of the anointing that abides within them], rebellion has found its place in many families, thus causing them to be afflicted openly by the Evil One - even to the point of being "torn apart". A generation of self-seeking parents has produced a generation of rebellious children. Quite simply, to the degree that the parents are found in any form of rebellion against God, it is to that degree that Satan is "enabled" to work in the midst of their families. It is a serious thing to ignore the God-given task of "parenthood" in order to pursue our own selfish desires and, in the "fulness of time" - unless a deep and thorough repentance is forthcoming - God will deal harshly with those who have refused to lay down their own lives for the sake of all those He has entrusted them with. It is time for every element of worldliness" to be forsaken, and turn our eyes to the One who has blessed us with the precious gift of children - in order that every Christian child might be raised in a "spirit of godliness", and be found walking under the divine protection that is part of our Covenant with God. The hour is late! Let us repent of any past disobedience and allow God to divinely restore [resurrect] our families in this last hour. For it is certain that as parents begin to rely fully on the "anointing" that abides within them to accomplish the task, many strong and unified and glorious families will be the result - and they shall become great signs and wonders to a world that is perishing in its darkness.

**Related Scriptures:** Exodus 12:21-28; Deuteronomy 6:1-9; 2 Timothy 1:5; 2 Timothy 3:15; Joshua 24:14-15;

## JANUARY 24TH

## REBELLION: THE PRINCIPLE OF SATAN

...."How often they rebelled against Him in the wilderness, and grieved Him in the desert! And again and again they tempted God and pained the Holy One of Israel. They did not remember His power, the day when He redeemed them from the adversary.... He sent upon them His burning anger, fury and indignation and trouble, a band of destroying angels. He levelled a path for his anger; He did not spare their soul from death".... Psalm 78:40-42, 49-50 NASB

Rebellion is the principle of death - the principle of Satan [a truth or law, basic to other truths; that which is inherent in anything, determining its nature]! Rebellion "releases" the force of death in the church, and this is a very serious issue in the eyes of the Father. Whenever one resists the authority of God [which is the Word of God] the judgement of God will, ultimately, be forthcoming upon their words and actions. It is only through our abiding in perfect obedience - both individually and corporately - that this "death" [spiritual darkness] shall be removed from the midst of God's people, and replaced by the life and light and fire of God. We are called to be a Glorious Church - a Church without spot or wrinkle. It is the will of God for His Church to literally "swallow up" death through the outflowing life [light, love, truth etc.] that abides within the obedient hearts of His children - destroying the works of Satan in the process, and setting the captives free at every turn. The "desire" to be "independent" of God [His Word and Will] is at the root of ALL sin and disobedience, and that "desire" - when adhered to - has, as its spontaneous by-product "rebelliousness against the Kingdom of God [the true work of God]. In these days, "all" rebellion must be removed from the midst of all those who truly love God - in order that both the establishment of the Kingdom of God in the earth and the manifestation of the "spotless and unblemished" Church might not be blocked or hindered in any way. Every child of God must realize that rebellion against the authority of God [even in its subtlest forms] leads only to poverty and lack [spirit, soul, body, and financially]. For rebellion precludes faith and, thus, if one "maintains" rebellion they have neglected their only means to the abundant grace and riches which are already theirs in Christ - for it is certain that grace is "accessed" by faith. It is when the believer "speaks" and/or acts upon the evil thought that Satan has prompted them with that the principle of rebellion is first put into motion. On the other hand, it is when the believer speaks out of the "good treasure" of their heart [revealed knowledge] that the principle of obedience [faith working through love - manifesting in a perfect obedience] is put into effect in their lives. Let us fill our hearts with the Word of God in order that any root of rebellion might be removed. Let us also bridle our tongues, lest any "unwholesome word" proceed forth from our mouths, and we become "unknowing" vessels of death and darkness in the midst of the congregations of God's people. For this is the time of the Glorious Church - a Church that refuses to bow her knee to either darkness or death.

**Related Scriptures:** Numbers 12:1-15; Numbers 16:1-50; Romans 8:2; Luke 4:18; Matthew 6:33; Ephesians 4:29; Proverbs 12:28; Romans 5:1-2, 17

**JANUARY 25TH**

## REVERENT AWE

...."I relieved his shoulder of the burden, his hands were freed from the basket. You called in trouble and I rescued you; I answered you in the hiding place of thunder; I proved you at the waters of Meribah. Hear, O My people, and I will admonish you; O Israel, if you would listen to Me! Let there be no strange God among you; nor shall you worship any foreign God. I, the Lord, am your God, who brought you up from the land of Egypt; open your mouth wide and I will fill it. But My people did not listen to My voice; and Israel did not obey Me. So I gave them over to the stubbornness of their heart, to walk in their own devices. Oh that My people would listen to Me, that Israel would walk in My ways! I would quickly subdue their enemies, and turn My hand against their adversaries. Those who hate the Lord would pretend obedience to Him; and their time of punishment would be forever. But I would feed you with the finest of the wheat and with honey from the rock I would satisfy you".... Psalm 81:8-16 NASB

How many children of God disregard the deepest desires of the Heavenly Father's heart and "maintain" [unknowingly - although they SHOULD know] an attitude of ungratefulness towards Him? As we consider who we are without Jesus, and as we also consider the fact that through the working of the Heavenly Father we are now in Christ - who has become our ALL - we need to bow before our God in a spirit of reverent awe. Throughout the history of God's people there have been those who have hardened their heart towards Him - even in light of the marvellous things which He accomplished on their behalf. To those who know the Heavenly Father in an intimate way there comes the knowledge and experience of His deep and tender love for each one of His precious children. Those who would continue to harden their hearts towards the love that God so freely offers to them, forsake the "fullness" of the wondrous blessings which are already theirs in Christ Jesus, while, at the same time "allowing" the Evil One to control them [through fear and pride] and strike them at will. Let us forsake ALL selfishness and pride in this most critical hour, and continually come before the One we serve in a spirit of thanksgiving and praise for all that He has done for us in Christ!

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:27; James 4:4-10; Hebrews 12:3-17; Romans 8:14-17; Hebrews 10:26-39;

## JANUARY 26TH

### "LET THEM NOT TURN BACK TO FOLLY"

...."I will hear what God the Lord will say; for He will speak peace to His people, to His godly one's; but let them not turn back to folly. Surely His salvation is near to those who fear Him, that glory may dwell in our land. Lovingkindness and truth have met together; righteousness and peace have kissed each other. Truth springs from the earth; and righteousness looks down from Heaven. Indeed the Lord will give what is good; and our land will yield its produce. Righteousness will go before Him, and will make his footsteps into a way".... Psalm 85:8-13 NASB

Let us heed the solemn warning that the Holy Spirit gives to us ["but let them not turn back to folly"]. Let us not forsake the way of God in order to seek our own way. For once one has experienced the true riches of His wondrous grace, they have an accountability before God to serve Him - and Him alone. We must guard our hearts with "all" diligence in this last hour, for there is a great spiritual darkness encompassing the world. As the children of God we must remove ourselves from any "fellowship" with the world and, in doing so, keep our hearts "sensitive" before God, and in the things of the Spirit. For it is only in this way that we shall be in the position to continually experience the "fullness" of our salvation in Christ - the salvation [soteria: the deliverance from every temporal evil], without which, we would all surely perish at the hands of the Evil One. We must all seek - and keep on seeking - to live the "true" Christian life, but to do so the Word of God must be given first place in our lives. Each of us must come to the place where we understand clearly that without keeping our eyes "fixed" on Jesus we will "surely" turn to a dependence upon our own understanding. Do we truly cherish being in the presence of the Father and His Word or have we made other things our top priority in the name of "service"? Every child of God must continually allow the Word of God to expose "every" motivation of their heart that would cause them to seek their "sustenance" and security in the world. For indeed it is truly better to stand at the door of the House of God than to dwell even for a moment in the tents of wickedness. Let us be found cultivating faithfulness in all that we do - in order that we might be vessels of glory and honour to the Lord. Let us lay down our "soul-life" [psuche] and live in the "high-life" [zoe] which is ours in Christ. For as we continually live the life of the Cross, the life of God will flow forth from us - setting the captives free. How greatly "selfishness" [self-desire as opposed to godly desire] has hindered God's work in the earth up until this time. But we can praise Him for the fact that in this last hour, He is revealing His Word to the Church to a greater degree than ever before because He has a people whose hearts are "wholly given" to Him. Because of this faithful remnant, the "glorious" Church shall "rise above" the doctrines and traditions and the "organizations" of men - which have only served to keep the multitudes in bondage - and the truth shall surely be revealed in "His" fullness [absoluteness] in this last hour!

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 4:23; Isaiah 60:1-3; Hebrews 12:1-2; Psalm 37:3-6; John 15:13; Hebrews 10:26-29; 2 Corinthians 4:7-12; Psalm 84:1-2 Amplified;

## JANUARY 27TH

### THERE IS ONLY "ONE WAY"

...."Teach me in Thy way, O Lord; I will walk in Thy truth; unite my heart to fear Thy name. I will give thanks to Thee, O Lord my God, with all my heart, and will glorify Thy name forever. For Thy lovingkindness toward me is great, and Thou hast delivered my soul from the depths of Sheol".... Psalm 86:11-13 NASB

How important it is for every child of God to realize that there is only "one way" - and that way is God's way [the narrow path of perfect obedience]. Jesus said, "I am the way" and, therefore, we need to keep our eyes "fixed" upon Him alone - as in Him [the Word of God] is

found the totality of the Father's will and purpose. Every believer must gain a deep revelation of the fact that they can do nothing apart from Jesus Christ - and still consider themselves fruitful in their service to God! The lies of Satan - which have found their home in fleshly "religion" must be exposed by the Word of God in this hour. Those who remain in fellowship with the world and its ways will ALWAYS find it much easier to believe the lies of the Evil One rather than the revealed truth of God's Word. This is because their thinking [having been greatly and continually influenced by darkness] is not capable of aligning itself with the heart and mind of God - until such a time as a deep and thorough repentance is forthcoming, and they are transformed and renewed by the living Word of God abiding in their heart. For too long many [even in the so-called hierarchy of the church] have lived a casual Christian life - twisting the Word of God to suit their own selfish purposes. Seeking to be honoured by men above all else, they have both denied and compromised the Word of God - thus leading many sheep astray, and keeping them in a state of darkness, fear and confusion. It is no wonder that the absolute judgements of Almighty God will pour forth on the "rebellious one's" in this last hour! Let those who flagrantly violate righteousness, repent, and turn from their evil ways. For the mercy of God endures - and His longsuffering is great towards those in whose heart there still remains a seed of repentance. But woe to those who "promote" unbelief, sin and rebellion against the will of God in this last hour - for great shall be their fall! The Father will not settle for anything less than a "spotless and unblemished" Church in this hour. Let all those who truly love God pursue holiness with all of their heart - for great shall be the reward of the righteous in this most glorious hour!

**hierarchy** - a series of ordered groupings of people or things within a system; the organization of people at different ranks in an administrative body;

**Related Scriptures:** John 14:6; John 15:5; Hebrews 12:1-2; Psalm 119:160; James 4:4; Romans 12:2; Psalm 136; Proverbs 16:18; Ephesians 4:17-24; Ephesians 5:27;

## JANUARY 28TH

### THE ULTIMATE SACRIFICE

...."O Lord, the God of my salvation, I have cried out by day and in the night before Thee. Let my prayer come before Thee; incline Thine ear to my cry! For my soul has had enough troubles, and my life has drawn near to Sheol. I am reckoned among those who go down to the pit; I have come like a man without strength, forsaken among the dead, like the slain who lie in the grave, whom Thou dost remember no more, and they are cut off from Thy hand. Thou hast put me in the lowest pit, in dark places, in the depths. Thy wrath has rested upon me, and Thou hast afflicted me with all Thy waves. Thou hast removed my acquaintances far from me; Thou hast made me an object of loathing to them; I am shut up and cannot go out. My eye has wasted away because of affliction; I have called upon Thee every day, O Lord; I have spread out my hands to Thee".... Psalm 88:1-9 NASB

We must never forget the awesome price which was paid by Jesus Christ to redeem every

one of us from the pit of Hell! As He was "made sin", having become the very essence of sin, on the Cross He became totally separated from the presence of God - which is indeed a fearful and frightening thing! His soul was made an offering for the sins of mankind. It was not sufficient for Jesus to suffer physical death alone, He had to suffer death in its fulness, spirit, soul and body, in order to accomplish the "full" redemption of man. As long as He was still bearing the sins of the human race, He was literally in the hands of Satan. Our finite minds cannot comprehend the inexpressible horror which Jesus suffered in order that we might be set completely free from the bondage of fear and sin. He suffered in our place until, in the mind of God, the claims of Eternal Justice were fully met. Can we even begin to imagine what the Heavenly Father suffered as He, with anguished heart, forsook His beloved Son to vent the fulness of His wrath against "all" the sin of mankind which had been laid on Him who was innocent? We praise God for all that He has accomplished for us through Jesus. Let us keep the revelation of Jesus' love for us in the midst of our hearts as we go forth in His name. Let us resist and lay aside the sin which can so easily entangle us, keeping our eyes fixed firmly on the Precious One who gave His all for us, and let us run the true race that is set before us that we might truly honour our Lord in all that we do and say.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 5:21; Isaiah 53:10-12; Hebrews 2:9-10; Luke 16:10-31; Romans 8:32; Hebrews 12:1-4;

## JANUARY 29TH

### THE LORDSHIP OF JESUS CHRIST

...."The Lord reigns; He is clothed with majesty; the Lord is robed, He has girded Himself with strength and power; the world also is established that it cannot be moved. Your throne is established from of old; you are from everlasting. The floods have lifted up, O Lord, the floods have lifted up their voice; the floods lift up the roaring of their waves. The Lord on high is mightier and more glorious than the noise of many waters, yes, than the mighty breakers and waves of the sea. Your testimonies are very sure; holiness [apparent in separation from sin, with simple trust and hearty obedience] is becoming to your house O Lord, forever".... Psalm 93:1-5 Amplified Translation

What a wondrous thing it is for the believer to have a deep revelation in their heart of the Lordship of Jesus Christ - to see Him as He truly is, and to "know" Him in the power of His resurrection. For too long the religious concepts of men have belittled [and, in some cases, outrightly denied] through unbelief the fact that Jesus IS Lord, and that His name is above "every" name. As those who truly love God have the uncompromised Word revealed to their hearts in this hour, all of the man-made traditions and false doctrines of the "denominational structure" will be exposed to them for what they really are - the lies of Satan. Surely one can understand that God can have no "fellowship" with sin and death - or any manifestation of thereof. So it seems a simple thing then to realize the fact that only holiness - which is the spontaneous by-product of a simple and absolute trust [faith] and an obedience which springs forth from the heart of the believer - is acceptable before God. The extreme importance of having

one's mind renewed by the Word of God [in the power of the Holy Spirit] will surely be seen in this last hour. For those who continue their futile attempt to serve God in their own pride and understanding will surely miss the mark, and fall far short of the great Glory that is about to be poured forth through a holy Church. For God is indeed doing a great work in the hearts of men and women in this last hour - one that shall, ultimately, cause the spotless and unblemished Church to become a reality in the earth. By the consuming fire of the Holy Spirit each man's work - either righteous or unrighteous - shall become evident before men, in order that all may see that the Father cannot and will not bless anything which is done apart from Christ [the power and wisdom of the Holy Spirit]. Let us align ourselves perfectly with the will of God and diligently seek to do nothing apart from a revelation of that will [Word], and the unction of the Holy Spirit. For in this last hour we will once again - by His great and awesome power - be able to distinguish between the righteous and the unrighteous, between those who truly serve God, and those who do not.

**Related Scriptures:** Revelation 19:11-16; Philippians 3:10; Ephesians 1:21-23; Philippians 2:9-11; Romans 12:1-3; Ephesians 5:27; Malachi 3:16-4:3; 1 Corinthians 3:11-15;

## **JANUARY 30TH**

### **THE MATTER OF WORRY AND ANXIETY**

...."When my anxious thoughts multiply within me, Thy consolations delight my soul".... Psalm 94:19 NASB

This matter of worry and anxiety - and how it concerns us, as children of God, - is of key importance in our true service to God. The Word of God is quite clear on this subject, and we are told again and again not to fret or have any anxiety about anything. We must understand why God is so adamant about getting this point across to us. The reason why anxiety and care taken upon ourselves are considered sinful in God's sight is because He, then, is no longer the first and foremost object of our care and affection! How important it is for every believer to realize that it is the Heavenly Father's deepest heart desire for each of His children to depend upon Him to meet every one of their needs - spirit, soul and body. For too long the lie of the "work ethic" has caused many to believe that God expects them to earn and pay their way into the Kingdom of Heaven. This is a lie of great magnitude! For it is only faith in God and His Word [and the corresponding actions thereof] that pleases the Heavenly Father - and what is faith, but an emptying of ourselves to place our "full dependence" upon [trust in] the power and integrity of His Word. Let us not be deceived any longer into thinking that we, ourselves, apart from Jesus Christ, can do anything to please God. We must continually cast every burden upon our God for He has already said that He will sustain us. We must meditate the Word of God day and night - - for if we are not diligently meditating on the Word of God, then it is certain that we will "allow" our thoughts to be captivated by the fear-filled lies of Satan. Let us choose this day the abundant life which belongs to all who place their trust in the Lord Jesus Christ, and forsake the fear and darkness that is the curse [bane] of all those whose faith and trust is in their own strength and understanding.

**"bane"** - anything destructive or ruinous; poison;

Related Scriptures: Matthew 6:19-34; 1 Peter 5:5b-7; Philippians 4:4-8; Joshua 1:5-8; Mark 4:1-41; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Psalm 55:22;

## JANUARY 31ST

### SELF-DENIAL IS NOT A FORM OF PUNISHMENT

...."Come, let us worship and bow down; let us kneel before the Lord our maker. For He is our God, and we are the people of His pasture and the sheep of His hand. Today, if you would hear His voice, do not harden your hearts, as at Meribah, as in the day of Massah in the wilderness; when your Father's tested Me, they tried Me, though they had seen My work. For forty years I loathed that generation, and said they are a people who err in their heart and they do not know My ways. Therefore I swore in My anger, truly they shall not enter into My rest"....  
Psalm 95:6-11 NASB

In this last hour the Holy Spirit is calling the children of God to remain in the place wherein their heart is continually sensitive to the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart. As we study the story of the wilderness journey of the Israelites, we must take heed not to follow after them through unbelief and hardness of heart in our own lives. As we unite our faith with the Word of God continually, we derive many marvellous benefits. As we keep our eyes "fixed" on Jesus - and bring our every thought captive to the things above - "all" of the fear and doubt which had hindered us shall vanish, and as we diligently live the life of faith [trust] we are called to, we will surely be empowered to rise above "every" evil circumstance and situation that confronts us. It is also certain that as we draw continually closer to the Heavenly Father in intimate fellowship and communion, we shall come to know and understand the deepest desires of His heart - thus enabling us to discern "all" things through the eyes of love and righteousness. How clear it must become in the heart of every believer, that we can do nothing apart from the mind of Christ. In order to be "one with God" in all things, we must be separate from the world and keep ourselves free from sin for sin that is maintained only leads one into greater fear and darkness. As we are diligent in our obedience to the Word of God and the voice of the Holy Spirit, the true work of the Lord will be the joy of our heart, and we shall be consumed by the desire to do His will, His way, at "all" times, and by His power. It is only the constant denial of the "flesh" that will enable us to truly enter into the "rest" of God: rest from sin, and rest from "self" - and the spontaneous and ungodly "effort" that it produces. Self-denial is not a form of punishment it is what allows us to experience the fullness of the abundant life which is ours in Christ Jesus. Let us continually beware of the "poison" of self-desire for that is what causes one's heart to be hardened towards God and let us allow the Holy Spirit to keep our heart soft and receptive at all times to His still, small, voice.

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 3:7-4:13; Colossians 2:8; Ephesians 4:17-24; Hebrews 12:2; John 15:4-5;

## **FEBRUARY 1ST**

### **PUT ASIDE ALL THAT WHICH IS UNPROFITABLE**

...."Declare His glory among the nations, His marvellous works among all the peoples. For great is the Lord and greatly to be praised; He is to be reverently feared and worshipped above all so-called God's. For all the God's of the nations are lifeless idols, but the Lord made the Heavens....Give to the Lord the glory due His name; bring an offering and come before Him into His courts. O Worship the Lord in the beauty of Holiness, tremble and reverently fear before Him, all the earth".... Psalm 96:3-5 Amplified.Translation

How blessed we are to know and fellowship with the one true God - the One who created the very universe in which we live. And, yet how shameful it is for any child of God to disregard "intimate" fellowship with the Father and His Word - in order to continue on serving the "lifeless" idols of this world. We, as His beloved children, need to put aside all of those "unprofitable" things which have their root and source in the world and its selfish ways - in order that we might truly be found worshipping and praising God before the peoples of all the nations - in the beauty of holiness. How utterly impossible it is for us to even begin to comprehend the magnitude and the majesty of our Lord and what He has accomplished for each of us - outside of our being in close and intimate communion with Him. Every step of our way should be filled only with the burning desire to remove all that would hinder our knowing Him to a greater degree - always seeking to forsake all sin, idolatry, and even the seemingly smallest encumbrance or weight which would draw us away from, rather than nearer to, the pure worship of our God. For it is certain that ANY desire to remain dependent upon our own understanding will only cause darkness to rear its ugly head - thus hindering reception of the "light" we need to accomplish all of God's will for our lives. Let us both individually and corporately forsake all that would hinder our fellowship with our Creator and, then, truly we shall give the Lord the glory due His Name in all that we say and do.

**Related Scriptures:** John 1:1-3; 1 Thessalonians 5:22; James 4:8; Hebrews 12:1-2;

## **FEBRUARY 2ND**

### **FILLED WITH THE LIGHT**

...."Light is sown for the uncompromisingly righteous and strewn along their pathway, and for the upright in heart the irrepressible joy which comes from consciousness of His favour and protection. Rejoice in the Lord you consistently righteous, upright and in right standing with God and give thanks at the remembrance of His holiness".... Psalm 97:11-12 Amplified Translation

How wondrous it is to be those who are called to proclaim the excellencies of Jesus Christ - Who has called us out of darkness and into His marvellous light. What an honour, blessing, and privilege it is to be free from the bonds of darkness - bonds which chain one's soul

to this earthly realm, and prevent us from knowing "experientially" the magnificent love and wisdom of our Lord. How great is the joy which burns in the hearts of those who forsake all to follow after Jesus - those who continually seek to live the life of the Cross. Every moment of every day needs to be for us a song of praise and a word of thanksgiving for the favour and protection we have in this earth, as covenant children of Almighty God. Praises cannot help but arise in our heart as we begin to meditate on the wonders of His Word! As we are continually transformed by the renewing of our minds we are made into the image and likeness of our Lord Jesus for a great purpose: that the captives of darkness might be set free to walk in the light as He is in the light, and experience the "perfect and absolute love" that the Heavenly Father has for them. How dark is the darkness that enshrouds those who have hardened their hearts against God in this last hour, but how bright is the light which emanates from those who are walking in the fulness of their inheritance [salvation]. Let each one of us - with a "single" eye - seek to be filled with the light of God in order that our whole being might be flooded with that light. For then we shall surely be found as blameless and innocent children of God - above reproach in the midst of a crooked and perverse generation - among whom we appear as lights in the world, holding fast the Word of life!

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Peter 2:9; Romans 13:12; Isaiah 60:1-3; Matthew 6:22-23; Philippians 2:12-16;

## **FEBRUARY 3RD**

### **WE MUST NEVER BE INTOLERANT OF "FLESH AND BLOOD"**

...."I will set no base or wicked thing before My eyes. I hate the work of them who turn aside from the right path; it shall not grasp hold of me. A perverse heart shall depart from me. I will know no evil person or thing. Whoso privily slanders his neighbour, him will I cut off from me. He who has a haughty look and a proud and arrogant heart I cannot and I will not tolerate"....  
Psalms 101:3-5 Amplified Translation

How much simpler our spiritual walk becomes when we obey the command to separate ourselves from all those things which have their foundation in the world system [the spirit of antichrist]. As we draw nearer to God day by day we shall experience a deep "intolerance" in our hearts of anything which is apart from the revealed knowledge of God's Word [Wisdom] - and which is therefore a product of the rebellious and prideful nature of Satan [the flesh]. It is that absolute! Even partaking of the most subtle manifestation of that evil nature will affect our heart in such a way as to lead us towards leaning upon our own understanding [the fuelling of self-desire as opposed to godly desire] - and the darkness that is its spontaneous by-product. We must never be intolerant of "flesh and blood", but rather the fear and "unbelief" [sin] that resides within them - for it is certain that Satan will attempt "daily" to distract us from our call to the exercising of an absolute faith and trust in the Word of God. Many times the Enemy will attempt to surround us with vessels of unbelief [in many forms] and, if not handled properly in obedience to the Holy Spirit as to what He would have us do or say [or not say as the case may be] then we will succumb to the pressures [of unbelief and provocation] that will lead to our compromising

the Word of God [the love walk] in some form. Therefore, since we are not ignorant of the schemes of the Devil, how utterly foolish we would be to willingly stray into areas outside of the path that God has ordained - a path where strong temptation and darkness [unbelief] await. Indeed we must diligently set ourselves to walk in perfect obedience to the Spirit of God and the Word of God and, in doing so constantly, pursue the Enemy until both he and his strongholds are consumed!

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 3:5-8; 2 Corinthians 6:14-18; 2 Timothy 2:24-26; Ephesians 6:10-13; 2 Timothy 3-12; 2 Corinthians 2:11; James 4:4; 2 Samuel 22:33-40;

## **FEBRUARY 4TH**

### **THE RICH AND WONDROUS BENEFITS OF BEING A CHILD OF THE MOST HIGH GOD**

.... "Bless the Lord, O my soul; and all that is within me, bless His holy name. Bless the Lord, O my soul, and forget none of His benefits; Who pardons all your iniquities; Who heals all your diseases; Who redeems your life from the pit; Who crowns you with lovingkindness and compassion; Who satisfies your years with good things so that your youth is renewed like the eagle".... Psalm 103:1-5 9 NASB

Every believer must continually place themselves in a position very close to the Word of God. For, in doing so, they will be greatly transformed and renewed in their thinking - to the mind of Christ. It is from the position of "intimacy" with God - on a daily basis - that one will truly begin to partake of ALL of the benefits which were bought at Calvary for each one of us by the precious Blood of the Lamb. Many children of God "allow" themselves to succumb to the lies of the Evil One and, thus, they do not fully regard [consider] the inheritance which is rightfully theirs. Quite simply, they have not properly read the "Will" - and instead have believed a lie! How rich and wondrous are the benefits of being a child of the Most High God. We have been delivered from every temporal evil which infests this earth, and yet how few are truly partakers of the "fulness" of the salvation [deliverance] that has been given to them, in Christ - at a great price [cost]. In this last hour - as the revealed knowledge of God's Word goes forth in a progressively greater way - [and as the hearts of the people are opened to hear and measure each portion of that Word fully] THEN many will shift their allegiance from the things of this present and evil world system over to the thoughts and intentions of God - and life in the Kingdom. In this most glorious hour, many will come to the realization that, in Christ, their Father has set them free from fear - and the bondage that it produces and, thus, they shall enter into a perfect liberty - a perfect liberty that allows them to enter into the fullness of their precious destiny, in Christ. Rejoice in the Lord! And do not neglect the awesome provision He has made for us to walk in the earth as His sons and daughters - far "above" any manifestation of the law of sin and death. For indeed, the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus has set us free from the law of sin and death - and whom the Son has set free - is free indeed!

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 12:1-2; 1 Corinthians 2:16; Hebrews 2:3; Mark 4:24-25; Romans

8:1-2; John 8:36

## **FEBRUARY 5TH**

### **THE MINISTRY OF ANGELS**

...."Bless affectionately, gratefully praise the Lord, You His angels, you mighty one's who do His commandments, hearkening to the voice of His Word. Bless affectionately, gratefully praise the Lord, all you His hosts, you ministers of His who do His pleasure".... Psalm 103:20-21 Amplified Translation

In Hebrews chapter one the writer of the book of Hebrews puts forth a very pertinent question which needs to be answered fully in the heart of every true believer. He asks "are not the angels all servants, ministering spirits, sent out in the service of God for the assistance of those who are to inherit salvation?" How often the church has ignored - and even denied - the simple truth and the spiritual reality of God's Word. Regardless of what area of salvation one looks into it seems as if there are "vessels" of Satan on hand to tell them that divine healing is not for us today, or that there is no such thing as the infilling, or baptism in the Holy Spirit - and most certainly such is the case when one seeks the significance of the angels of God and what part they play in our Christian service. To all those who have an experiential knowledge of the Lord Jesus Christ, and maintain a deep heart desire to do all of the will of God for their life and ministry, it is to those that the deeper truths of God's Word are revealed. Quite simply, one would not have need [in their own thinking] of the ministry of angels if they are bent on doing their own will [other than God's merciful protection over them when they are willfully out in the Devil's territory]. For their dependence would not be on the Word of God, but on their own darkened understanding, and thus they would bind the hands of the angels - for they hearken only to those words spoken which are in complete accordance with the will of God. It is time for every believer to lay aside their dependence upon their own understanding and self-effort, and approach the Word of God with one attitude - and one attitude only - that being to be taught of - and empowered by - the Spirit of God Who abides within them. For it is then - and only then - that the child of God can be led into the "fulness" of their salvation in Christ and truly begin to fulfill all that which they were created to accomplish, in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 1:14; Hebrews 2:3; Psalm 91:11-12; Luke 12:8-9; Matthew 13:41-43; 2 Thessalonians 1:6-8;

## **FEBRUARY 6TH**

### **THE WONDROUS "NEW COVENANT"**

...."He is the Lord our God; His judgements are in all the earth. He is earnestly mindful of His covenant, and forever it is imprinted on His heart, the word which He commanded and established to a thousand generations".... Psalm 105:7-8 Amplified Translation

The New Covenant, which has been ratified by the precious Blood of Jesus, is the

foundation of all spiritual life. Were it not for this wondrous covenant which we have in Christ Jesus, we would have no assurance of forgiveness, no power to obey and carry out the will of God, and no inward fellowship with the Father or deep knowledge of His heart and character. In making covenant with man Almighty God put Himself in a position where He is bound and restricted by an "agreement". He was willing to forfeit His liberty in the covenant in order that we might possess all that He desires us, as His children, to possess - through our faith and obedience [agreement with Him]. To put it quite simply, God's eternal purpose is to work Himself [His nature] into the man that He has created and, in Christ, this purpose has been accomplished. All that remains is for man to covenant himself with Almighty God - through the recognizing of their need for a Saviour from their sinful nature, and the setting of their heart to no longer live for themselves but for the One who died that they might live - for Him. God's willingness to bind Himself in covenant with man is without doubt the highest expression of His mercy and grace. It is truly a most amazing fact that the Creator of this universe chose to stand on the same level with man in order to place Himself in covenant with those who would receive Him [His Word]. In making covenant with us God has clearly informed us of His great love for all mankind. Having established a covenant with His people God cannot violate the agreement, for in doing so He would be found unfaithful, unrighteous, and unlawful: three characteristics which are not found in Him. Therefore, He must always act in accordance with His written and spoken Word - for He is bound by it. How can we truly know God's covenant and how it applies to each of our lives? Unless God shows us Himself, in the power and light of the Holy Spirit, there is no way to truly know the reality of a covenant-relationship with Almighty God - or the magnitude and magnificence of the Covenant, itself. Those who seek to do the will of God with singleness of heart [those who seek to enter into the position of abiding in a perfect obedience] are those who truly revere Him, and it is to these one's that He will reveal the deepest thoughts and desires of His heart. People who are negligent in entering into intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" [the secret place of His presence] should not expect the fullness of the New Covenant to be revealed to them - for only those who truly humble themselves before Him shall have this wondrous Covenant become a reality in their lives. Let us be those who give the Word of God pre-eminence in our lives, and let us take up our place in the "inner chamber" daily - for in so doing it is certain that we shall obtain a burning revelation of ALL that is ours, in Christ, and how it applies to the fullness of the Father's plan for our life and ministry.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 26:28; 2 Peter 1:2-4; Hebrews 8:8-13; Hebrews 10:16; Jeremiah 31:31-34; 2 Corinthians 3:6; Hebrews 13:20-21; Psalm 25:14;

## **FEBRUARY 7TH**

### **THE ABSOLUTENESS OF CHRIST'S VICTORY OVER SATAN**

...."Give us help against the adversary for vain is the help of man. Through and with God we shall do valiantly, for He it is Who shall tread down our adversaries".... Psalm 108:12-13  
Amplified Translation

How powerfully this prayer of David, the man of God, was answered at Calvary - as Jesus

stormed Hell and thoroughly defeated Satan and all of his forces! He broke their power and triumphed openly over fear and sin and death. Yet even today there remain some in the church who have not experienced the "absoluteness" of Christ's victory over Satan, and thus they still allow the Evil One to control their lives to some degree. Our Lord Jesus was given all authority in Heaven and on earth and He, in turn, gave that authority to His Body. It has been the reluctance of many children of God to forsake the world and its ways [because of their own selfish desires] that has kept them in bondage to fear and darkness - and out of the "fullness" of their precious inheritance in Christ. Every child of God must "receive" the authority that they have been given in Christ Jesus, and be found exercising it at every opportunity - and to those who truly desire to live godly lives it is certain that there will be plenty of opportunity. It is as we exercise our God-given authority over Satan in this most glorious hour that we will cause the captives to be set free - through the power of the anointing that abides within each one of us. In this hour, we must put aside ALL false doctrine and tradition [which are the product of man's reason and mental ascent to the Word of God] - for anything that is held apart from the revelation of God's Word will SURELY be found leading one away from the place of an abiding holiness, and not into it. As all that is apart from Christ is forsaken in the midst of God's people it will clear the way for the children of God to be pure and clean vessels of the Holy Spirit - the same Holy Spirit Who cast Satan and all of his angels from Heaven at the time of their rebellion. Satan and his demons tremble in terror at the very name of Jesus. So let us take that holy Name which has been given to us, and drive out ANY death and darkness that crosses our path. For the Greater One resides within our hearts - and it is certain that "greater is He that is in us than he that is in the world"!

**Related Scriptures:** Colossians 2:15; Matthew 28:18-20; James 4:4; Galatians 6:7-8; Luke 4:18; Luke 10:19; Isaiah 14:12; James 2:19; 1 John 4:4;

## **FEBRUARY 8TH**

### **THE IMPORTANCE OF FORGIVENESS**

...."O God of My praise! Keep not silence, for the mouth of the wicked and the mouth of deceit are opened against me, they have spoken to me and against me with a lying tongue. They have compassed Me about also with words of hatred, and fought against me without a cause. In return for my love they are my adversaries; but I resort to prayer. And they have rewarded and laid upon me evil for good, and hatred for my love".... Psalm 109:1-5 Amplified Translation

It is certain that those who truly desire to live godly lives in Christ Jesus will be persecuted, but regardless of this fact we are called to never take offense at any form of reviling or slander or misunderstanding of our Christian service. This is a topic of great importance which our beloved Lord covered more than once in His earthly ministry. In the Sermon on the Mount He clearly drew the distinct difference between the attitude of the law and the attitude of grace and mercy when He said: "Love your enemies and pray for those who persecute you", and later on in the same discourse He spoke on the extreme importance of having a forgiving heart when He said: 'For if you forgive men for their transgressions, your Heavenly Father will also forgive

you, but if you do not forgive men then your Father will not forgive your transgressions". As the child of God continues to "abide" in the Word of God they will indeed become a partaker of God's holiness, and the heart of the Father will become one with their heart. Because of this, forgiveness will be granted immediately by them to any who might be used as vessels of persecution against them. Those who truly know God will never take offense against flesh and blood, because they know that their battle is not against "flesh and blood", but against the unseen forces of Satan. Every child of God must allow the Holy Spirit to both expose and rid them of any seed of unforgiveness which might remain within them - for it will only serve to block them from a deeper relationship with their Heavenly Father. The reality of the situation is this concerning the importance of forgiveness: in having received the forgiveness of Almighty God and the remission of our sins through the Blood of Jesus, how are we then able to turn and hold unforgiveness against any of our brothers and sisters? Let us love our enemies and pray for those who allow themselves to be used as vessels of persecution against us that we might continually manifest the love of God in the greatest degree ever to "all" who cross our path in this most critical hour.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Timothy 3:12; Matthew 5:38-48; John 15:21; Matthew 6:14-15; John 14:21-23; 2 Peter 1:2-4; Ephesians 6:12; Mark 11:22-26; Matthew 18:21-35;

## **FEBRUARY 9TH**

### **THE BEAUTY AND POWER OF HOLINESS**

...."The Lord God says to my Lord the Messiah, sit You at My right hand, until I make your adversaries your footstool. The Lord will send forth from Zion the sceptre of Your strength; rule, then, in the midst of your foes. Your people will offer themselves willingly in the day of your power, in the beauty of holiness and in holy array out of the womb of the morning; to You will spring forth Your young men who are as the dew".... Psalm 110:103 Amplified Translation

How blessed are those children of God who walk this earth in the "fullness" of the authority in Christ Jesus -which has been given to every born-again believer. What a wondrous thing it is to walk this earth controlling the Evil One and his forces at every turn with the mighty and indwelling power of God! And yet many remain enslaved to the temporal things of this world - things [situations and circumstances] that can be changed by the living and active Word of God. How tragic it is for some to ignore their magnificent inheritance which has already been bought and paid for at Calvary by the precious Blood of the Lamb, and continue to suffer under the bondages that they have already been redeemed from. As children of God we are commanded and commissioned to break the yoke of bondage and - through the anointing that abides within us - set the captives free. Indeed, the prophet Malachi spoke well of the true Church in this last hour when he wrote by the unction of the Holy Spirit, "for you who fear My name the sun of righteousness will rise with healing in its wings; and you will go forth and skip about like calves from the stall. And you will tread down the wicked, for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet on the day which I am preparing." Let every child of God come to the deep realization that THIS is the day which the Lord has prepared. Jesus is at the right hand of the Father and we,

the Body of Christ have been given the authority to tread upon serpents and scorpions and over all the power of Satan. Let us diligently answer our call to holiness, and thus fulfill the Word of our Heavenly Father which says, "The Lord will send forth from Zion the sceptre of Your strength; rule, then, in the midst of your foes!"

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 28:18-20; Jeremiah 1:12; Romans 8:16-17; Luke 4:18; Malachi 4:2-3; 1 Peter 1:13-19; 1 Peter 2:9;

## **FEBRUARY 10TH**

### **ONLY TWO WAYS TO SEE**

...."He has sent redemption to His people; He has commanded His covenant to be forever; holy is His name, inspiring awe, reverence and godly fear. The reverent fear and worship of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom and skill [ the preceding and the first essential, the prerequisite and the alphabet of them]. A good understanding, wisdom and meaning have all those who do the will of the Lord. Their praise of Him endures forever".... Psalm 111:9-10  
Amplified Translation

Every circumstance and situation that arises in our walk will be seen by us in one of two ways. They will be seen either through the eyes of our own human understanding or through the eyes of the Heavenly Father's understanding and wisdom. As the child of God walks diligently in obedience to the Word of their Father and the voice of the Holy Spirit, they can be assured that they will be filled with the knowledge of His will - in all spiritual wisdom and understanding. It is through the light of the revealed knowledge of God's Word alone that we are both enabled and empowered to walk in a manner worthy of the Lord Jesus Christ. For it is only through the divine empowerment of the Holy Spirit that we may truly represent our beloved Lord - and in doing so, perfectly fulfil our part in the Heavenly Father's plan - both individually and corporately - as the Glorious Church. For too long many have sought to serve the Lord in the power of their own understanding ["flesh"] - and this is futile! Without a true commitment to the Word [Will] of God, darkness, - in some form - will remain within the heart of the believer, thus causing them to operate in a manner that falls far short of the absolute wisdom and truth of God. To those who seek only to do the perfect will of God comes the revelation and true understanding of all things. That is, they come to view all things through the eyes of love and righteousness. It is to these faithful and obedient one's that God bestows a deep knowledge of His heart and character. Indeed there are many who seek to walk in the power of God but in their hearts they refuse to yield themselves to the Word of God in the faithfulness and obedience which is called for. Let us allow the "water" of the Word to wash and purify us - daily - so that we might indeed become "spotless and unblemished" as we seek to serve the Lord our God with our whole being - earnestly worshipping Him in spirit and truth in all that we say and do.

**Related Scriptures:** Colossians 1:9-14; Proverbs 3:3-8; Matthew 7:21-23; John 6:63; Ephesians 5:25-27;

## **FEBRUARY 11TH**

## "EVIL TIDINGS"

...."Light arises in the darkness for the upright, [gracious, compassionate, and just, who are in rightstanding with God]...he will not be moved forever; the uncompromisingly righteous, [the upright, in rightstanding with God], shall be in everlasting remembrance. He shall not be afraid of evil tidings; his heart is firmly fixed, trusting, leaning on and being confident in the Lord. His heart is established and steady. He will not be afraid" .... Psalm 112:4,6-8 Amplified Translation

One could most assuredly call this time in the history of the world the "age of evil tidings". Those who dwell in the world [and who are thus conformed to it] are constantly being hit with a barrage of bad news or evil tidings. Spiritually speaking, there is a definite explanation for this phenomenon. We know that the "whole world lies in the power of the Evil One". Therefore, Satan must have ways and means of attempting to influence those who still remain in his "world system". Every manoeuvre he has formulated in his darkened wisdom has its root in deception and fear. His plan is to cause people to believe his perverse lies rather than the truth - which is the Word of God. Therefore, spiritually, we will define "evil tidings" as those tidings which come to the believer directly as a result of an attack by Satan on a person or persons [perhaps someone close]. Then, they are brought to the child of God in some way - with the sole purpose of getting that believer to act in, or meditate on, fear in their "thought-life" - Satan, of course, being behind the whole operation. Since we know that Satan's plan of attack is to remove the seed [revelation] of God's Word from our hearts, we must establish our hearts in the Word of God on a daily basis - and in that Word alone. For THEN light will surely arise to drive out any darkness [fear] which yet remains, and we will separate ourselves from the obvious distractions of the world - which, in reality, are only tools of Satan to cause the children of God to remain in some form of bondage to fear and darkness. Let every child of God be faithful to enter into intimate communion with the Father and His Word - in order that they might come to the place where they are in "total" trust and dependence upon Him for all things. For it is from this position that not only will they rise above any "evil tidings" that Satan attempts to influence them with but they will be empowered to do whatever it takes to right the situation in the power of the Anointing that abides within them.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 John 5:9; John 8:44; Luke 10:27; 1 Thessalonians 3:11-13; Hebrews 6:19; 2 Corinthians 6:14-18; Romans 1:16-17; Psalm 27:1-6; 1 John 2:27a;

## FEBRUARY 12TH

### PRAISE

...."Praise the Lord! Hallelujah! Praise, O servants of the Lord, praise the name of the Lord! Blessed be the name of the Lord from this time forth and forever! From the rising of the sun to the going down of it and from east to west the name of the Lord is to be praised!" .... Psalm 113:1-3 Amplified Translation

Praise is the greatest work that we, as children of God, can do in this earth. It can be said that the highest manifestation of our spiritual life is the praising of our Lord while we yet walk in the midst of this unbelieving, sin-infested world. Every believer needs to be brought to the place [through the deepest work of the Cross] where they will not only praise and rejoice in the Lord when the blessings of God are flowing, but even when they "apparently" are removed from us or we are suffering under the hand of affliction. It is in the times of adversity that we must learn to raise our voices in praise to an even greater degree. As we suffer for righteousness' sake [as all who desire to live godly lives in Christ Jesus will] we must praise loudly in spite of "any" adverse circumstances that we find ourselves in, for the Heavenly Father truly delights in the "sacrifice of praise" by His children. Many are under the mistaken conclusion that we praise God only when we "feel" good, but if our praises were based solely on our "feelings" alone then it is certain that when we are at our lowest point, then we would be more inclined to curse [get into controversy with] God rather than bless His holy name. One must realize that we do not praise God for any reason other than the simple fact that God is God and He is worthy to be praised. In offering the sacrifice of praise [whenever necessary] the child of God puts themselves into a triumphant position over the attacks of the Evil One. For the sacrifice of praise is an expression of an "absolute faith" and trust - and will cause the one who praises [at all cost to themselves] to come to such a place in their faith and knowledge of the character of the Father that nothing will be able to separate them from His holy presence. Let every believer lay aside their dependence on the "fleeting feelings" of the flesh and praise the Lord their God continually from the deepest recesses of their heart, for He is worthy to be praised just for who He is!

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 119:164; Exodus 15:11; Hebrews 13:15-16; Acts 16:25-26; 2 Corinthians 2:14; Hebrews 13:8; Psalm 18:3;

## **FEBRUARY 13TH**

### **THE QUESTION OF ORIGIN**

...."Blessed, happy, fortunate, to be envied are the undefiled, the upright, truly sincere and blameless in the way of the revealed will of God; who walk in [that is order their conduct and conversation in the whole of God's revealed will] the law of the Lord. Blessed, happy, fortunate, to be envied are they who keep His testimonies [and who seek, inquire for and of Him] and crave Him with the whole heart. Yes, they do no unrighteousness no wilful wandering from His precepts; they walk in His ways".... Psalm 119:1-3 Amplified Translation

Among God's children there are many who view the "world" as a material entity. In their thinking, to be "not of this world" is to be a little more careful concerning material things; ever watchful lest they be "too" greedy. Yet the biggest issue in regard to the believer's relationship to the "world" - and the system thereof - is the question of source. In other words do our words and actions [methods] have their origin in the darkened wisdom of this world and our own understanding - or do our words and actions line up with the revealed knowledge of God's Word [Will] and have their origin in the "Kingdom"? For indeed, we have been delivered from the domain of darkness and transferred to the Kingdom of His beloved Son. There are things in the

lives of many children of God that appear to be "spiritual" but when the true heart motivation for those things is revealed by the light of God's Word in the power of the Holy Spirit, their actions will be found to have their origin [source] in the "fallen" nature. If a word or action has its source in the "flesh" there will always have been - first and foremost - a "consideration for self" [which is a product of fear and pride] and not the highest will and purpose of God. Outwardly, the manifestation may appear good - and even on the surface appear to be "in line" with the Word of God - but if "any" dependence has been placed on anything other than the revealed Word [Wisdom] of God then, again, its true source is in fear and selfishness [pride]. The child of God whose walk is based solely on the revealed knowledge of God's Word will be both enabled and empowered to walk above the darkness of this evil world because they will not give any consideration to those things which proceed from the "mind of Satan". Let us be found bringing EVERY thought captive to the revealed knowledge of God's Word [Will] and His Kingdom, and let us walk as children of God, above reproach, in order that we might continually shine as lights in a world which is perishing in its darkness to a greater degree with each passing day. The key - as always - is a heart "wholly given" to the highest purposes of the Father. For those whose heart is wholly given will, as the Psalmist wrote, do no unrighteousness, and there will be no wilful wandering from His "precepts" [that which He has prescribed].

**"origin"** - the beginning of the existence of anything; the primary source, cause;

**Related Scriptures:** James 4:4-8; 1 Timothy 6:17-21; Colossians 1:13; Isaiah 60:1-5; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Philippians 2:14-15;

## **FEBRUARY 14TH**

### **THE LAW OF THE SPIRIT OF LIFE**

...."Wherewith shall a young man cleanse his way? By taking heed and keeping watch on himself according to Your Word, [conforming his life to it]. With my whole heart have I sought You, inquiring for and of You, and yearning for You; O let me not wander or step aside, either in ignorance or wilfully from Your commandments. Your Word have I laid up in My heart, that I might not sin against You" .... Psalm 119:9-11 Amplified Translation

Every child of God must be fully aware of the fact that the Word of God is the only thing that will both define and separate them from sin - and keep them continually in a position where their "conscience" is clean before the Lord. As one diligently stores the Word of God up in their heart on a daily basis the power of the precious Blood of the Lamb cleanses them continually from all unrighteousness and every trace of a "sin-consciousness" [or consciousness of sin]. How clearly the Word of God shows us that we must conform our lives to the wisdom of God by bringing every thought captive to the obedience of Christ. As we continually fix our gaze upon the Word of God the light of the Holy Spirit will work in us to deal with us and expose all those things which have their root in sin [self-desire] - and serve only to keep us apart from the Heavenly Father and the fellowship He so desires to have with each one of His children. As the child of God opens their heart to receive the Word of God - having already made a "quality

decision" of the heart to walk in obedience in ALL things - then the Holy Spirit will surely be enabled to direct every step of that believer. At the same time He will create in them a strong desire to never stray ignorantly or wilfully from the commandments of God. As the child of God comes to the place wherein they are continually walking in obedience they will be in a position where sin will no longer be in dominance over them. For it is certain that they will have a burning and active revelation of the fact that the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus has set them free from the law of sin and death. And, as they continue to live the life of holiness, they will have the fruit of the law of life [love] flowing forth spontaneously from within them - superceding the power of sin in all that they do, and causing them to be pure vessels of God's life and love and power.

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 4:12; Hebrews 9:14; Hebrews 10:1-3; Hebrews 12:1-2; Romans 8:1-9a;

## **FEBRUARY 15TH**

### **THE REWARD OF REVEALED KNOWLEDGE**

...."Deal bountifully with Your servant, that I may live; and I will observe Your Word, [hearing, receiving, loving and obeying it]. Open my eyes that I may behold wondrous things out of Your law. I am a stranger and a temporary resident on the earth; hide not Your commandments from me. My heart is breaking with longing that it has for Your ordinances and judgements at all times".... Psalm 119:17-20 Amplified Translation

How beautifully the words of the Psalmist express the heart of one who both knows and loves God with all their heart. He promises to observe the words of his Lord and, in doing so, fully expects the reward of the revealed knowledge of that Word to come to him in order that he might behold wondrous things. To those who truly know God, His wisdom becomes their treasure, and is more valuable to them than the pursuit of any of the "temporal pleasures" of this world. Those whose heart is inclined toward God in all things - and in every way - have a deep revelation in their spirit of the fact that we, as the children of God, are only "temporary residents" in this world. Thus, the foremost desire of their heart is to fellowship with God in His Kingdom rather than remain in fellowship with the darkness of this world. For one who truly knows God will have had the experience of being delivered and resurrected from the domain of darkness into the Kingdom of light, and having truly experienced God's light and love one can never settle for the darkened wisdom of this world any more. How blessed is the heart that continually longs to know the mysteries of Almighty God! For they will surely receive an abundant revelation of the knowledge and understanding which created this universe, along with the wisdom to use that knowledge to fulfil the very purpose for which they were created: to fellowship with the Father, as His child, and to continue the ministry of Jesus in the earth - in order that the strongholds of Satan be destroyed, the captives set free, and the fulfilment of God's Word concerning the "eternal destiny" of the Evil One come to pass.

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 11:6; Proverbs 2:1-15; 1 Peter 2:11-12; Philippians 3:10-11; 1

Corinthians 2:6-16; Revelation 20:10

## **FEBRUARY 16TH**

### **THE HOLY SPIRIT LEADS US INTO ALL TRUTH**

...."Oh, how I love Your law! It is my meditation all the day. You [through Your commandments] make me wiser than my enemies; for Your words are ever before me. I have better understanding and deeper insight than all my teachers, because Your testimonies are my meditation. I understand more than the aged because I keep Your precepts; [hearing, receiving, loving and obeying them]. I have restrained my feet from every evil way, that I might keep Your word. I have not turned aside from Your ordinances, for You have taught me".... Psalm 119:97-102 Amplified Translation

How futile it is for the children of God to lean upon "flesh and blood" - or even worse, their own understanding - in their study of the things of God. Each of us must fully realize the fact that it is the Holy Spirit, [the anointing which abides within us] Who leads us into "all" truth. It is certain that our Heavenly Father uses flesh and blood as vessels of His anointing, but as we seek the wisdom of God with a pure heart we will come to realize that we are not to submit to [obey] "every" word which comes from the mouths of God's ministers unless it is in "perfect accordance" with the revealed knowledge of the Word of God. Through the anointing that abides in us we must discern that which is in accordance with the Word of God and that which is not - at every turn. As we are faithful to give the Word of God pre-eminence in our lives the Holy Spirit will see to it that we walk above the error and darkness that are the fruit [characteristic] of all those who attempt to serve God, and yet refuse to submit themselves "fully" to the Word [Will] of God and the teaching ministry of the Holy Spirit. If we are to truly represent the Lord Jesus Christ in all that we do and say we must conform ourselves to the perfect heart motivations of the psalmist whose practice was to constantly meditate the Word of God throughout the entire day. As we give the Word of God the place of prominence He deserves we will know in our hearts that we are indeed those who have the "mind of Christ", and we will continually be found operating in the wisdom of God, in the power of the Holy Spirit. Since divine wisdom transcends and surpasses all the knowledge of this darkened world, we shall always have the upper hand over the Evil One and all of the schemes that he formulates in order to separate us from the narrow path of perfect obedience. Abiding in divine wisdom is truly the way of perfect liberty.

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 3:5-7; 1 John 2:20,27; John 16:13; 1 John 3:7-8; 1 Corinthians 2:16; 2 Corinthians 2:11; 1 John 4:4;

## **FEBRUARY 17TH**

### **SELF-DESIRE - GODLY DESIRE**

...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words gives light; it gives understanding discernment and comprehension to the simple. I opened my mouth and panted with eager desire,

for I longed for Your commandments. Look upon me, be merciful unto me and show me favour, as is Your way to those who love Your name. Establish my steps and direct them by means of Your word; let not any iniquity have dominion over me. Deliver me from the oppression of man; so will I keep your precepts, [hearing, receiving, loving and obeying them]. Make Your face to shine with pleasure upon Your servant, and teach me Your statutes. Streams of water have run down my eyes because men do not keep Your law [Word]. They hear it not, nor receive it, love it or obey it" .... Psalm 119:130-136 Amplified Translation

Every child of God must be willing to put aside any desire that has its source [origin] in the "flesh". As the Holy Spirit leads us and teaches us step by step He will bring us into situations and circumstances that will cause us to deal with [confront] any "carnal desires" that might remain in us. As the Word of God is truly given pre-eminence in the life of the believer this will begin to produce godly desires deep within their heart. And, thus, as they habitually practice self-denial every element of self-desire will be replaced by a strong desire for the Will of God - alone. It is through this diligent practice of self-denial that one will truly have their every word, thought and action brought into line with God's Will by the power of the Holy Spirit abiding within. It is also from this place of abiding in godly desire that one will begin to experience God's perfection and superabundance in all that they do and say, and they will come to a deep and profound knowledge of His heart and character. How often we settle for less than our Heavenly Father has provided for us because of our mistrust and unbelief in the integrity of His Word [and not believing that His Will for us is always our best course of action]. We must strive to continually be in a position that will enable us to hear clearly all that the Holy Spirit has for us to hear. For it is our obedience to the Word of God and the voice of the Holy Spirit that will give the Evil One no opportunity in us [or through us], and will keep us strong in the face of every temptation. Let us cultivate our love and faithfulness and trust every moment of every day in order that we might have our steps established in the Father's perfect will for our life and ministry.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 8:1-2; John 15:1-14; Hebrews 5:14; Psalm 37:1-11; Deuteronomy 28:1-14; 1 Corinthians 10:13;

## **FEBRUARY 18TH**

### **WE MUST BE FOUND READY!**

...."Rigidly righteous are You, O Lord, and upright are Your judgements and all expressions of Your will. You have commanded and appointed Your testimonies in righteousness and in great faithfulness...

Your Word is very pure, tried and well-refined; therefore Your servant loves it...Your righteousness is an everlasting righteousness, and Your law is truth...

Your righteous testimonies are everlasting and Your decrees are binding to eternity; give me understanding and I shall live; give me discernment and comprehension and I shall not die. I cried with my whole heart; hear me O Lord; I will keep Your statutes, I will hear, receive, love

and obey them. I cried to You; save me, that I may keep Your testimonies, hearing, receiving, loving and obeying them. I anticipated the dawning of the morning and cried in childlike prayer; I hoped in Your Word. My eyes anticipate the night watches and I am awake before the cry of the watchman, that I might meditate on Your Word. Hear my voice according to Your steadfast love; O Lord, quicken me and give me life, according to Your righteous decree...

You are near, O Lord, nearer to me than my foes and all Your commandments are truth. Of old have I known Your testimonies, and for a long time, therefore it is a thoroughly established conviction that You have founded them forever...

I rejoice at Your Word as one who finds great spoil...

Great peace have they who love Your law; nothing shall offend them or make them stumble. I am hoping and waiting eagerly for Your salvation O Lord and I do Your commandments. Your testimonies have I kept, hearing, receiving and obeying them; I love them exceedingly. I have observed Your precepts and Your testimonies, for all my ways are fully known before You. Let My mournful cry and supplication come near before You, O Lord; give me understanding, discernment and comprehension according to Your Word of assurance and promise. Let my supplication come before You; deliver me according to Your Word! My lips pour forth praise with thanksgiving and renewed trust when You teach me Your statutes. My tongue shall sing praise for the fulfilment of Your Word, for all Your commandments are righteous. Let Your hand be ready to help me, for I have chosen Your precepts. I have longed for Your salvation, O Lord, and Your law is My delight. Let me live that I may praise You, and let Your decrees help me".... Psalm 119:137-138, 140, 142, 144-149, 151-152, 162, 165-175  
Amplified Translation

Let us meditate these words of the Psalmist in a spirit of deep repentance and let us consecrate and dedicate our lives afresh in the spirit of obedience and faithfulness. These are the days wherein the Glorious Church shall begin to arise in the earth. We must be found ready!

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 19:9; John 17:17-26; Luke 21:33; Matthew 13:44-46; Isaiah 32:17-18;

## **FEBRUARY 19TH**

### **HE NEITHER SLEEPS NOR SLUMBERS**

...."I will lift up my eyes to the mountains; from whence shall my help come? My help comes from the Lord, who made Heaven and earth. He will not allow Your foot to slip; He who keeps you will not slumber. Behold, He who keeps Israel will neither slumber nor sleep. The Lord is your keeper; The Lord is your shade on your right hand. The sun will not smite you by day, nor the moon by night. The Lord will protect you from all evil; He will keep your soul. The Lord will guard your going out and your coming in from this time forth and forever".... Psalm 121:1-8 NASB

How peaceful is the heart of the child of God who places all of their dependence and trust upon God and His Word - firm in the knowledge that the Heavenly Father will never allow the feet of His righteous one's to stumble. Indeed, the Heavenly Father desires to "keep" all of His children, and He will neither sleep nor slumber in the carrying out of this task. For He is faithful, and He watches over His Word [Will] diligently to perform it. It is His deepest heart desire that not one soul should perish or suffer "torment" to any degree at the hands of the Evil One. In Christ, He has freed us from every manifestation of the threefold curse which infests Satan's domain [the world system] - that curse consisting of spiritual death, poverty, and sickness. As we diligently keep our eyes "fixed" on Jesus [the Living Word of God] we shall gain a deep revelation of the Divine protection we have been granted from all of the temporal evils of this world. This "fact" [spiritual reality] is amazing to many as they begin to lay hold of [by faith] the "fullness" of their inheritance [salvation] in Christ. It is certain that one cannot even begin to comprehend fully the magnitude and the magnificence of our inheritance in Jesus Christ, as children of God - apart from the "inner chamber". Once one enters into true fellowship with the Father, Son and Holy Spirit and, thus, they allow themselves to be immersed in their glorious presence THEN - and only then - will they begin to truly appreciate the awesome wonder of God's love for them.

**Related Scriptures:** Philippians 4:4-8; Galatians 3:13; Psalm 55:22; Jeremiah 1:12; Romans 8:1-2; Hebrews 12:1-2; Romans 5:5;

## **FEBRUARY 20TH**

### **SOWING IN TEARS - AN ABSOLUTE FAITH AND LOVE**

...."Those who sow in tears shall reap with joyful shouting. He who goes to and fro weeping, carrying his bag of seed, shall indeed come again with a shout of joy, bringing his sheaves with him"... Psalm 126:5-6 NASB

In each one of our walks there will always be some situation or circumstance that our Heavenly Father calls us to stand in faith for. Perhaps it will be over a long period of time - in order that that situation or circumstance might be restored "fully" to His perfect will - on all fronts. Things will be such that we will have to hold fast to His Word [Will] at all cost to ourselves - continually sowing the necessary seeds of faith and love [corresponding words and actions] that will cause us to "transcend" [rise above] any of the tactics and schemes of the Enemy in His attempt to cause us to depart from the place of an abiding faith and love. It may be standing in faith for finances, a family member, a spouse, a congregation in the place where we live or it may be for a situation which is physically far removed from us. It is in this time of perfect intercession that we truly experience what it means to walk in love, and to lay down our lives for the brethren. There will be times when the attempted pressure of the Evil One and his forces almost seems to overwhelm us. But as we stand faithfully on the Word of God we are strengthened in His patience and love, and regardless of any "dry" places we might find ourselves in we will be found persevering toward the goal [Will of God] - dependent only upon the Lord's wisdom and strength. In those times when it almost seems as if God has abandoned us, and only

darkness abounds, we must praise God despite our feelings or circumstances - "knowing" deep in our heart that He will never fail us or forsake us. It is during these times that we learn to walk above the "influence" of our five physical senses and "feelings" [emotions]. If we are to walk in any high degree of faith in true service to the Lord Jesus Christ we must - once and for all - realize that the revealed Word of God is the supreme authority in this universe. As we gain a deep revelation of this fact [spiritual reality] we will never bow our knee to the "lies" of Satan, but rather we will diligently and continually keep our eyes "fixed" on Jesus, the author and perfecter [developer] of our faith. Even though we may be called to "sow in tears" for a season it is certain that, in persevering, we cannot fail to inherit the blessing we have sought to attain, and God's purpose and desire will be fulfilled in us and for us - without fail.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Peter 1:2-11; Isaiah 58:6-12; 2 Corinthians 5:7; Matthew 28:18; Hebrews 12:1-2; Matthew 7:7-8;

## **FEBRUARY 21ST**

### **"WORKING THE WORKS"**

...."Unless the Lord builds the house, they labour in vain who build it; unless the Lord guards the city, the watchman keeps awake in vain".... Psalm 127:1 NASB

In John 6:28 a group of people are found posing a question to the Lord Jesus. They asked what they must do to "work the works of God". It is obvious that these people truly desired to serve God, but they thought that if "they" only knew what to do then they could do it. To them whether or not they were able seemed to be no problem at all as long as "they" knew what to do. The Lord answered "this is the work of God, that you believe on Him who has been sent". Men often declare that they are quite capable of doing the work of God, but the Word of God says that we should only believe. "What must we do" expresses the confidence of man in his own abilities, "you should believe, reveals man's inability to accomplish anything for God without His empowerment. In the exercising of faith to "believe" neither man's merit nor his ability is considered. It is never a matter of what we, in ourselves, can do but rather what God has already accomplished in Christ. All that is ever required of us is to be in the proper position to receive that revelation which we need to have revealed to our heart. To truly believe means that God has already done the work, that He has given His Son and that we need do nothing but accept Him. The "carnal" Christian, in their ignorance, believes that they are capable of doing God's work, but in reality it is only God who can do His own work. The "flesh" [the fallen nature] of man has no part in the works and purposes of God. Our working with God as co-labourers is never a matter of our proceeding forth on our own understanding to work for Him, but rather, it is our "allowing" the Holy Spirit to first work Christ in us, and THEN our going forth to tell others of the Jesus Christ that we know through "revelation"! Therefore, we can see clearly that the work is done by the Holy Spirit and we are the vessels by which that work is manifested in the earth. On the one hand it is the work of the Holy Spirit to eliminate any element of the "old" creation in us by means of the Cross, and on the other hand, it is His work to establish the "new" creation by incorporating Christ in us through revelation. Let us lay down our self-life and allow the Holy

Spirit to do His deepest work in us in order that we might truly work the works of God by simply believing in what He has "already done" for us in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** John 6:28-29; John 6:63; Romans 7:18; Ephesians 2:10; Galatians 1:11-12; 1 Corinthians 3:9-15; Luke 10:38-42;

## **FEBRUARY 22ND**

### **FAMILIES AND THE LOVE AND ANOINTING OF GOD**

...."How blessed is everyone who fears the Lord, who walks in His ways. When you shall eat of the fruit of your hands, you will be happy and it will be well with you. Your wife shall be like a fruitful vine within your house, your children like olive plants around your table. Behold, for thus shall the man be blessed who fears the Lord".... Psalm 128:1-4 NASB

How much the Heavenly Father desires for the "families" of His children to be under the power and the anointing of the Holy Spirit - totally submitted to the Word [Will] of God in every aspect of their lives. For, in being submitted to the Word of God, the family "structure" as God ordained it will never break down under any of the attacks of the Evil One, but instead it will transcend all of the evil schemes against it, and be progressively more "established" in the covenants of God. There are a great many who profess their belief in the Lord Jesus Christ and yet, through ignorance caused by fear, unbelief and a desire to lean upon their own understanding, they walk far outside the covenants of promise concerning their families. For this reason there have been many breakdowns in marriage as well as breakdowns in every other relationship found within the family unit. Satan's main strategy is to first separate those who are placed as "delegated authorities" in the family [parents] from fellowship with God, and as they allow themselves to be led by the Evil One to a place apart from the Word of God, they will then no longer be operating within the sphere of God's love. Because of this, those in the position of delegated authority in the family will begin to develop a strong dependence upon the "natural" [soulish] and, thus, will forsake dependence upon the anointing that abides within them - an anointing that is for the express purpose of accomplishing the Heavenly Father's perfect will for their family [individually and corporately]. Without the love of God in operation in "every" relationship, selfishness and rebellion will enter in and begin the dividing process within the family structure. Whereas, when those in delegated authority place their "entire" trust in the anointing of the Holy Spirit, THEN the "supernatural unity" which can only come from consecration and holiness, in Jesus Christ, will be manifested for all to see. If we are those who suffer a definite lack in the well-being of our families let us repent of any fear, selfishness and unbelief and begin this very day to believe God for the total and complete restoration of our loved one's. And may we cry out to God for the grace [empowerment] that will enable us to be His vessels in that glorious restoration!

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 91:1-16; Ephesians 2:12-13; Romans 5:5; John 15:7-10; Proverbs 3:5-7; 1 John 2:27;

## FEBRUARY 23RD

### IT IS AN HONOUR AND PRIVILEGE TO BOTH KNOW AND SERVE THE FATHER

...."Out of the depths have I cried to you, O Lord. Lord hear my voice; let Your ears be attentive to the voice of my supplications. If You, Lord, should keep account and treat us according to our sins, O Lord, who could stand? But there is forgiveness with You, just what man needs that You may be reverently feared and worshipped".... Psalm 130:1-4 Amplified Translation

How great is the depth of God's forgiveness! How wondrous are His tender mercies in His dealings with us! How precious is the eternal Blood of the Lord Jesus Christ - which continually cleanses us from all sin. Which child of God is there who has not experienced the marvellous cleansing power of the Blood in a time of deep repentance of heart before the Lord? How blessed we are to serve a God who loved us so much [even while we were still in sin] that He sent Jesus to redeem us from every trace of sin and its evil power. Do we ever stop to consider in the midst of our daily activity what an honour and privilege it is for us to know the Father, and be faithful children who can serve and please Him? How many times we cast our eyes on the "strenuous" labours of the "Christian" service we attempt to accomplish by the arm of the flesh ["the way of the transgressor is hard"], and while our eyes are focussed on ourselves we are caught ignoring the thoughts and desires [love and Will] of our beloved Heavenly Father. When we are brought to that place wherein the selfishness of our actions is exposed by the illuminating power of the Holy Spirit found upon the anointed Word of God, we rejoice at the faithfulness of our God as we confess any sin - and are forgiven those sins, and cleansed from ALL unrighteousness. As we continue on "abiding" in the Word we are renewed to the point where the old "sin-consciousness" [any belief or mind-set that constitutes one "believing" that that which they have actually been redeemed from is still to be in force in their life] is no longer an active force in our walk - with both the immediate and eternal result being that we no longer are "influenced" by the rebellious and destructive tendencies Satan brought into the earth when man fell [the old nature]. Let each child of God be found entering into the most holy place of the Father's presence on a daily basis, and worshipping Him with every fibre of their being. For truly He is worthy to be praised - ABOVE ALL ELSE!

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 143:1-2; Romans 5:8-9; Proverbs 13:15; 1 John 1:9; Romans 12:1-2; Psalm 136;

## FEBRUARY 24TH

### HEART WHOLLY GIVEN - TRUE UNITY - ONE ACCORD

...."Behold how good and how pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in unity! It is like the precious ointment poured on the head that ran down on the beard, even the beard of Aaron the first high priest, that came down upon the collar and skirts of his garments consecrating the whole body; like the dew of lofty Mt. Hermon, and the dew that comes on the hills of Zion; for

there the Lord has commanded the blessing, even life for evermore upon the high and the lowly".... Psalm 133:1-3 Amplified Translation

Indeed, how marvellous it is to experience the unity [one accord] among the children of God that comes from each child of God consecrating their entire being unto their Heavenly Father - an abiding and absolute surrender of the soul that brings one into uniformity with the heart and mind of Almighty God. As each believer links into the life and love of God as their source individually THEN those of a kindred spirit shall all come into the true unity which can only be experienced in the place of a total dependence upon the Holy Spirit and the revelation of God's Word [Will]. How clear is the Divine Requirement found in the Word of God that states, "You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your strength and with all your mind, and your neighbour as yourself". Yet how often this Word is ignored and pushed behind the backs of those who still desire to hold part back for themselves [fulfill the lusts of the flesh] above doing the will of God from their heart of hearts - seeking only to please Him, instead of themselves. It is now the time for those who truly love God to reach out to Him in a deeper and more meaningful way - in order that they might come to the realization [revelation] that He is "real" - more real than the physical circumstances which surround them. This is the time wherein we must enter into the perfect liberty that is ours in Christ and, thus, we can no longer afford to be bound by anything that we have already been redeemed from. As one experiences the aforementioned perfect liberty it is then that they will begin to enter into the fullness of their Kingdom-position, and from there they will move into and complete the fullness of their precious destiny [destination], in Christ. It is no wonder that we are commanded not to have "fellowship" with this world for it is to the degree that one fellowships with the world and its ways that will determine to what degree the presence of God is diminished in their life and ministry. Therefore, let us seek that pure communion with [and worship of] our Heavenly Father. Let each one who would call themselves "Christian" determine in their heart in this season to place their trust and hope in God alone. For it is then - and only then - that we will experience the true unity of the Body of Christ to which we are called - a true unity [one accord] that will release the power of Almighty God through a "spotless and unblemished" Church to a degree heretofore unseen in the earth.

**Related Scriptures:** John 17:20-23; Ephesians 4:1-16; James 4:4; Colossians 3:12-17; Luke 10:27; Acts 4:12; Acts 9:31;

## **FEBRUARY 25TH**

### **A FATHER'S TENDER LOVE**

...."For the Lord will judge and vindicate His people, and He will stay His judgements, [manifesting His righteousness and mercy and take into favour His servants] - those who meet His terms of separation to Him. The idols of the nations are silver and gold, the work of men's hands. Idols have mouths, but they speak not; eyes have they, but they see not; they have ears, but they hear not, nor is there any breath in their mouths. Those who make idols are like them; so is every one who trusts and relies on them".... Psalm 135:14-18 Amplified Translation

The judgements of God begin with His household and, now, because of that which is about to take place through a holy [remnant] Church [the great release of holy fire and light] all will be able to distinguish between the righteous and the wicked [unrighteous] - between those who truly serve God and those who do not serve Him [but rather themselves]. How wondrous it is to see the Father's plan unfold in this last hour! As one keeps themselves close to the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" in these days, the "mystery" of the ages will be revealed to an ever increasing degree in their lives [heart]. How blessed are those who understand the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart! For, in having kept themselves in a position to receive the revealed knowledge of His Word [which they need to fulfill their calling in the earth], they have assured themselves of the Father's favor and blessing in ALL that they set their hand to. It is this life of superabundance in all things that the Heavenly Father desires each of His children to live before Him. For His deepest heart desire - even before the fall of mankind - was to have in His creation a being who would understand His mind and His ways, and therefore be able to partake of His awesome love and His magnificent wisdom. We praise the Father that in Christ Jesus He has found His "Perfect Man", and we praise Him also that by His doing we are in Christ Jesus. Because we are in Christ Jesus He has brought us to the place - if we so desire in our hearts - wherein we can have the perfect fellowship of Father and son/daughter - ever nurtured by the gentle hand of the Holy Spirit into the fulness of His Kingdom - to abide in His love forever. Let us put aside any idols, for they serve only to cause us to forsake a Father's tender love in exchange for the emptiness of fear, darkness and death - and the "judgement" with which the Evil One has been judged.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Peter 4:17; Malachi 3:18 - 4:3; 1 Corinthians 3:13-15; 1 Corinthians 2:6-10; Psalm 84:11-12; 1 Corinthians 1:30;

## **FEBRUARY 26TH**

### **THE PLACE WE GIVE THE WORD OF GOD.....**

...."I will confess and praise You O God, with my whole heart; before the God's will I sing praises to You. I will worship toward Your Holy temple and praise Your name for Your loving-kindness and for Your truth and faithfulness; for You have exalted above all else Your name and Your Word, and You have magnified Your Word above all your name! In the day when I called, You answered me, strengthened me with strength, might and inflexibility to temptation in my inner self" .... Psalm 138:1-3 Amplified Translation

The place we give the Word of God in our lives is the place we give God. The same honour and respect we give to the Word of God, we give to God. We do not love God more than we love His Word. We do not honour God more than we honour His Word. We do not obey God more than we obey His Word. Quite simply, our attitude towards the Word of God is our attitude towards God. How clearly every child of God needs to have a deep and abiding revelation of the omnipotent Word of Almighty God! The Lord Jesus revealed to us the essence of the abundant life when He said, "Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceeds out of the mouth of God". From this statement we can see two important keys. In stating that "man shall not

live by bread alone", the Lord knew that it was the tendency of the Adamic nature to place food in the position of an idol which Satan could then use to move the people away from God. So He speaks initially in this passage of the need for us to keep our priorities in order, and in the last portion of this scripture He reveals how we are called to live: to feed on "every" word which proceeds out of the mouth of God. We know that out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaks, so it is clear from this spiritual principle that God's words are the total and absolute expression of His deepest heart desire toward mankind. How wondrous is this revelation when it becomes alive and active in our hearts. For we, as children of God, must see that it is by His precious Word that our Heavenly Father has provided the fullness of our salvation. That is, our deliverance from every temporal evil in this earth [this evil is, of course, any manifestation of the law of sin and death which entered this earth with the fall of Adam]. We praise God that Jesus, the Word of God, redeemed us from the curse that we might serve God in unhindered fellowship. Let us heed the Words of our beloved Lord and truly "live on every Word that proceeds out of the mouth of God", for great are His precious and magnificent promises.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 4:4; Psalm 119 [throughout]; Hebrews 4:12; Matthew 24:35; Jeremiah 15:16; Psalm 33:4; 2 Peter 1:2-4;

## **FEBRUARY 27TH**

### **THE BROAD PATH AND THE NARROW PATH**

...."O Lord You have searched me thoroughly and have known me. You know My down sitting and My uprising; You understand my thought afar off. You sift and search out my path and my lying down, and are acquainted with all my ways. For there is not a word in my tongue still unuttered, but, Lo, O Lord, You know it altogether. You have beset me and shut me in behind and before, and have laid Your hand upon me...Search me thoroughly O God and know my heart! Try me and know my thoughts! And see if there is any wicked or hurtful way in me, and lead me in the way everlasting".... Psalm 139:1-5 Amplified Translation

As children of God, we need to know and experience the tenderness of the Heavenly Father's love for each of us. We need to come to a full realization of the fact that our lives are continually laid before Him, and that it is only the deceptions of the Evil One which fuel our desire to enter onto the "broad path of destruction" - a path that continually beckons all those whose heart is not "wholly" given to God. How sinful and corrupt is the fallen nature of man - a nature which, in reality, is the nature of Satan himself [self-will, pride, rebellion etc.]! As one proceeds on the "broad" path they put themselves in a position wherein self-desire is continually fuelled, and thus the mind of the flesh [one's own understanding] is continually influenced by the deceptions and lying tactics of the Evil One. Thus, the opposite result takes place for those who seek to "abide" in the narrow path of perfect obedience. For on that path, godly desire is continually fuelled and the impulses of the Spirit of wisdom and revelation enter into the inner man and continually influence the soul [mind, will and emotions]. It is this ever continuing divine influence that defines what it truly means for one to be found abiding in the mind of Christ. How important it is for each one who truly desires to serve God from a pure heart to

prostrate themselves before God and, in a deep spirit of repentance, call upon the Lord God to search them thoroughly in order that any root of rebellion toward Him might be removed eternally by the power of His Word and Spirit. For it is in this way alone that the wicked and hurtful way shall be removed and that they shall be led in the way everlasting.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 9:4; John 2:24-25; Hebrews 4:13; Matthew 7:13-14; Romans 6:16; John 8:12; John 14:6;

## **FEBRUARY 28TH**

### **WE SHOULD NEVER ALLOW OURSELVES TO BE IN AN UNPREPARED STATE**

...."Rescue me, O Lord, from evil men; preserve me from violent men, who devise evil things in their hearts; they continually stir up wars. They sharpen their tongues as a serpent; poison of a viper is under their lips. Keep me, O Lord, from the hands of the wicked; preserve me from violent men, who have purposed to trip up my feet. The proud have hidden a trap for me, and cords; they have spread a net by the wayside; they have set snares for me. I said to the Lord, "Thou art My God; give ear, O Lord, to the voice of my supplications. O God the Lord, the strength of my salvation, Thou hast covered my head in the day of battle".... Psalm 140:1-7 NASB

It is quite certain that all those who truly desire to live godly lives in Christ Jesus will be persecuted. Therefore, since the Word of God gives us ample warning, we should never allow ourselves to be in an unprepared state when the attacks of the Evil One are mounted against us. For, in Christ Jesus, our Heavenly Father has made the necessary provision for us to NEVER be ignorant of the schemes of Satan. The chief aim of the Enemy is trying to separate the children of God from the Word of God, [and the Kingdom] and keep them in a position [through deception and lies] where, by their own free will, they walk with both their feet planted in the world and its ways. For the whole "world system" lies in the power of the Evil One and, in aligning themselves with the thoughts and intentions of Satan, they are held captive to do his will and carry out his plans - which of course are "antichrist" in every way. But we praise God that we do not have to dwell in the domain of darkness, but rather we know that our God has delivered us from the domain of darkness and placed us in the Kingdom of His dear Son - the Kingdom of light. As we take the weapons of our warfare, which are mighty through God to the pulling down of strongholds, and measure fully the "salvation" that provides deliverance for us from every element of evil [iniquity] which crosses our path, we will soon [through the continual exercising of an absolute faith] tread the Evil One under our feet. For in receiving a revelation of the fullness of our inheritance we will come to realize fully that our warfare is NEVER against "flesh and blood", but against Satan and his forces. We must go forth in the name of the Lord, wielding powerfully the sword of the Spirit, which is the Word of God, at every turn! For it is then that we will come to the realization that Satan has no offense or defence against the child of God whose heart is filled with the revealed knowledge of God's Word [Will].

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Timothy 3:12; 2 Corinthians 2:11; 1 John 5:18-19; 2 Timothy 2:26;

Colossians 1:13; 2 Corinthians 10:3-5; Ephesians 6:10-18;

## MARCH 1ST

### WORDS

...."O Lord I call upon Thee; hasten to me! Give ear to my voice when I call to Thee! May my prayer be counted as incense before Thee; the lifting up of my hands as the evening offering. Set a guard, O Lord, keep watch over the door of my lips. Do not incline my heart to any evil thing, to practice deeds of wickedness with men who do iniquity; and do not let me eat of their delicacies".... Psalm 141:1-4 NASB

Many children of God have no idea of the extreme importance of the words that they speak. Just one small ray of light on this topic will cause the true believer to refrain from speaking idly. For the words that one speaks will determine their final destination, both temporally and eternally [Kingdom-position and reward]. By this I mean that any given situation we come across in our walk in this earth will be handled in some way by the words that proceed out of our mouths. If the words that we speak towards the situation are in accordance with the "revealed" words [Will] of God then success [overcoming] will be forthcoming - regardless of the situation we are in. But if the words [prayers] that are spoken towards a situation are not in accordance with the wisdom of God, then darkness will enter in and cause words of fear to proceed out of our mouth - which in turn will lead us into failure in "our" handling of the situation causing us to be overcome [overwhelmed]. Because of these things it is obvious that the implications here are very serious for those who have kept themselves separated from the Word of God to any degree. For in doing so they have left themselves open to the lying words and thoughts of Satan - words and thoughts that can only lead one into greater fear, death and darkness. For the non-believer: first, the "living" death which plagues those outside of Christ in this earthly existence and then, if repentance and acceptance of the Saviour are not forthcoming, into "eternal" death, away from the presence of the Lord and apart from the glory of His power - eternally. How foolish it is to speak the words that will lead us into death and darkness when the Word of God is readily available to all those who will humble themselves under the hand of the Heavenly Father. Let us be found allowing NO unwholesome word to proceed from our mouths, and let us fill our hearts with the abundance of God's Word. For this will cause us to speak edifying words of love and faith and grace to all those who cross our path, and it is in this way that we will be constant signs and wonders to a world that is in bondage to an ever increasing fear and darkness!

**Related Scriptures:** Isaiah 58:13-14; 1 Thessalonians 1:8-9; 1 Peter 5:6-7; Ephesians 4:29; Proverbs 18:21;

## MARCH 2ND

### THE EARLY MORNING HOURS

...."I spread forth my hands to You; my soul thirsts after You like a thirsty land for

water....Cause me to hear Your lovingkindness in the morning; for on You do I lean and in You do I trust. Cause me to know the way wherein I should walk, [for I lift up my inner self to You]. Deliver me, O Lord, from my enemies; I flee to You to hide me. Teach me to do Your will, for You are my God. Let Your good Spirit lead me into a plain country and into the land of uprightness...and in Your mercy and lovingkindness cut off my enemies and destroy all those who afflict my inner self, for I am Your servant".... Psalm 143:6,8-10,12 Amplified Translation

How important a time are those hours that precede the dawn! To those who know close fellowship and intimate communion with the Lord in these early morning hours there is no need to explain the wonder of this time spent in the presence of the Father and His Word. But to the child of God who is seeking a deeper and fuller relationship with the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit this is the area that must be brought into the forefront of their thinking in this most critical hour. We know that the Heavenly Father, through the empowerment of the Holy Spirit, desires to bring each one of His children into an abiding state of perfect obedience to His Word [Will] and the voice of His Spirit. It is EXTREMELY important for all those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom [and to be righteously motivated in all things] to start each day in obedience. If we begin in disobedience, then each subsequent task or circumstance we find ourselves in will be harder to handle [fulfill], as there will be certain temptations and all manner of persecutions brought against us to hinder our walk and the bearing of the true fruit we are called to bear for the Kingdom. It is the plan of the Evil One to lure the believer off the narrow path of God's perfect will, and he would like nothing better than to see every child of God spend their time "sleeping" instead of with the Father and His Word. To rise early is both the prerequisite and the catalyst to a continual obedience and diligence in the things of God - for EVERY believer. This morning time will determine the course of one's entire day. Many children of God ignore their precious "morning watch" [time in the inner chamber] with the Lord still expecting to overcome the wiles of Satan, but they find themselves easily snared by temptation and easily offended by "flesh and blood" when they have not given the Word of God His proper place as they begin their day. It is time for every child of God to go before their Heavenly Father in prayer to see what HE would have them do concerning their time of rising! Due to the lateness of the hour and the urgency of the call to put our house in order, we must cast down "all" that would only serve to lead us into any form of disobedience. Let us put the Father and His Word first in every area of our lives - beginning with the first hours of our day - for this is something that is greatly pleasing to the Father, and will ensure the bearing of much true [righteous] fruit in our lives and ministries.

**Related Scriptures:** Mark 1:35; Acts 5:21; Joshua 1:8; Joshua 3:1; Exodus 34:4; Proverbs 6:9-11; Psalm 5:3; Psalm 88:13;

### **MARCH 3RD**

#### **SATAN IS AN ABJECT FAILURE**

...."I will extol You, my God, O King; and I will bless Your name forever and ever with grateful, affectionate praise. Every day with its new reasons will I bless You affectionately and

greatfully praise You; yes I will praise Your name forever and ever. Great is the Lord and highly to be praised and His greatness is so vast and deep as to be unsearchable. On generation shall laud Your works to another, and shall declare Your mighty acts. Of the glorious splendour of You majesty, and of Your wondrous works, I will meditate".... Psalm 145:1-5 Amplified Translation

How blessed is the child of God whose eyes are fixed solely on the Word of God, and whose thoughts are continually on the Kingdom - and its way of living. Thoughts that proceed from the "flesh" [the carnal nature] are always occupied with struggling and fighting in the natural realm; the center of that struggle being the fervent desire to attack "flesh and blood" - blaming them for being the cause of all their "discomfort ". How dangerous it is for us to "allow " our thoughts to conform to this world and its darkened ways. For if we do, then [in our warfare] we will surely be found "acknowledging" [in some form] the lie that Satan is an unbeatable enemy - while, in reality, he is a totally vanquished and defeated foe. Every child of God needs to gain a deep revelation of the fact that Satan is an abject [absolute] failure, and will ALWAYS suffer thorough defeat in ALL that he attempts to accomplish against the child of God who is standing firm upon the rock of the revealed knowledge of God's Word. As our "every" thought is brought captive to the "high" life, in Christ, all of our "reactions" will be rooted in a spontaneous faith and praise that continually acknowledges the Word of God as its sole and final authority. Because of this, the "apparent" enormity of Satan and his schemes diminishes, and his effectiveness against us is reduced to nothing. For there is nothing that possesses so much power to devastate [tread under foot] the enemy as praise does. Only praise can truly rout the foe, and it is through an absolute faith and praise that our life in Christ ultimately reaches its fullness. For indeed praise is the deepest expression of our faith and trust in God. Let us set our affections on the things above, keeping our feet planted firmly upon the throat of the Evil One from the position of an absolute victory. And as we come to the place of walking in the fullness of our authority in Christ we will surely be found putting an end to the lie that Satan is anything more than an "outlaw" who was stripped of all his power at Calvary by the Lord of Lords and King of Kings - doomed in his rebellion to an eternal torment.

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 12:2; Ephesians 6:12; Romans 12:1-2; Isaiah 54:17; Colossians 2:15; Colossians 3:1-2; Revelation 20:10;

## **MARCH 4TH**

### **HOW CLEAR THE CHOICE....**

...."How blessed is the man who does not walk in the counsel of the wicked, nor stand in the path of sinners, nor sit in the seat of scoffers! But his delight is in the law of the Lord, and in His law he meditates day and night. And he will be like a tree firmly planted by streams of water, which yields its fruit in its season, and its leaf does not wither; and in whatever he does, he prospers. The wicked are not so, but they are like chaff which the wind drives away. Therefore the wicked will not stand in the judgement, nor sinners in the assembly of the righteous. For the Lord knows the way of the righteous, but the way of the wicked will perish".... Psalm 1:1-6

NASB

How clear is the choice that every one of us has with regard to loving the Lord our God with our whole being [spirit, soul and body] or rejecting the precious love of the Heavenly Father to remain a partaker of the darkness, fear and death which infest this sin-stained world. How clearly the Word of God portrays the absolute difference between the blessings of obedience and the curse of disobedience. How exact and true are the words that proceed forth from the Throne Room through the mouths of His holy servants in this the Third Day of the Church. How late is the hour and how urgent is the call to repent and return wholly to our first love. As the judgements of God intensify in His household in this season in some will be found the desire to retain their own agenda - because, in their holding firmly to self-desire [instead of godly desire], they have allowed themselves to be blinded by the deceptions and outright lies of the Evil One. Thus, they present themselves as his slaves "unknowingly" [although they should know] - vessels of persecution against the true works of God. But the day is coming, and now is, wherein each man's work shall become evident through the enlightening and consuming fire of the Holy Spirit. Can the prideful and arrogant nature of Satan stand against the love of Almighty God? No it cannot! Let us return, each one, to our "first" love in order that we might fulfill the desires of a loving Father's heart - representing Him [Love] in all that we say and do. And let us be partakers of the divine promises of the most high God - promises and blessings that became ours at Calvary to endow us with His glory and honour, in Christ - in order that we might be clothed in His life and love and righteousness. Let us, in our holiness, continually lift up the Blood-stained banner of the Cross that we might continually be found exalting the holy name of Jesus in spirit and in truth.

**Related Scriptures:** Deuteronomy 28; Galatians 6:7-8; Proverbs 4:14-19; Jeremiah 15:16-17; Joshua 1:8; Psalm 128:1-4; 2 Timothy 2:15-26; 1 Peter 4:17; Nahum 1:7-8;

## **MARCH 5TH**

### **EVERY KNEE SHALL BOW AND EVERY TONGUE CONFESS**

...."Why do the nations assemble with commotion, uproar and confusion of voices, and why do the people imagine, meditate on and devise an empty scheme? The kings of the earth take their places; the rulers take counsel together against the Lord and His anointed One, the Messiah, the Christ. They say let us break their bands of restraint asunder, and cast their cords of control from us. He who sits in the Heavens laughs; the Lord has them in derision and in supreme contempt he mocks them. He speaks to them in His deep anger, and troubles, terrifies and confounds them in His displeasure and fury saying, yet have I anointed, installed and placed My King firmly on My Holy hill of Zion. I will declare the decree of the Lord: He said to me, you are My Son; this day I declare I have begotten you. Ask of Me and I will give you the nations as your inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for your possession. You shall break them with a rod of iron; you shall dash them in pieces like potter's ware. Now therefore, O you kings, act wisely; be instructed and warned, O you rulers of the earth. Serve the Lord with reverent awe and worshipful fear; rejoice and be in high spirits, with trembling lest you displease Him. Kiss the

Son, pay homage to Him in purity lest He be angry, and you perish in the way, for soon shall His wrath be kindled. O blessed, happy, fortunate and to be envied are all those who seek refuge and put their trust in Him!".... Psalm 2:1-12 Amplified Translation

It is certain that every knee shall bow and that every tongue shall confess that Jesus is Lord to the glory of God the Father - one way or the other. Let us lay our hearts before God in order that through the continually deeper working of the Spirit of the Cross [the Holy Spirit], we might come to acknowledge the One who died for us as the Lord of lords and King of kings - with every fibre of our being! And let the words of the Psalmist be a solemn warning to the rebellious one's - for the end of the age is upon us and all the children of disobedience shall surely be judged by the consuming fire of the Holy Spirit and, in like manner, the children of obedience shall receive the glorious fruit of their faithfulness and righteousness, in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** Acts 4:23-30; Hebrews 1:1-13; Revelation 19:11-16; Philippians 2:9-11; Malachi 4:1-3;

## MARCH 6TH

### DEFINING PERFECT OBEDIENCE

...."But know that the Lord has set apart the godly man for Himself; the Lord hears when I call to Him. Tremble, and do not sin; meditate in your heart upon your bed, and be still. Offer the sacrifices of righteousness, and trust in the Lord....Thou hast put gladness in my heart....in peace I will both lie down and sleep, for Thou alone, O Lord, dost make me to dwell in safety" .... Psalm 4:3-5, 7a, 8 NASB

What a joy it is to serve the Lord from a pure and obedient heart. What gladness fills the heart of all those who hearken diligently to the voice of the Holy Spirit and the Word of God before all else. Indeed, there are many times when our souls - even though they may be "renewed" to a great degree - have not quite captured the "fulness" of the revelation of God's will that has been revealed to our inner man [spirit] by the Holy Spirit. It is at such times that the child of God must "relentlessly pursue" the carrying out of the instructions they have been given by God. For, in matters such as this, any "hesitation" or reluctance becomes the doorway to doubt and unbelief - which in turn will lead to certain disobedience. When we are given a task to do we must, of course, first be certain that it lines up with the written Word of God and, in "knowing" that it does, we must be truly still before God with a sensitive heart - ever listening for the still small voice of the Holy Spirit. It is in this area of guidance where many believers depart from the "perfect" obedience that the Heavenly Father so desires of His children. For it is only continual fellowship with God that will bring us to the place where we can "hear" clearly the voice of our Good Shepherd above the noise and confusion and distractions of the world. Therefore, as we abide in the Word of God [and He abides in us] our lives will enter into the "rest" and divine assurance that is the spontaneous by- product of a heart that abides in perfect obedience. "Perfect" obedience - as defined by the wisdom of God - is a product of having both the "exact" knowledge of God's Word, through a "revelation" given by the Holy Spirit, and the wisdom and

unction, that comes from hearing the voice of the Holy Spirit, moment to moment. This "abiding" wisdom then enables one to apply the "true" or "exact" knowledge they have had revealed to their hearts directly to the "circumstances" of the moment, thus keeping that child of God continually in the narrow path of perfect obedience - as they continually act upon the commands that they have been given. The key to this prosperous life of obedience is the time one spends "ministering" to the Father and His Word - in stillness before Him in the "inner chamber". This allows Him to commune with them, and also impart the deepest desires [thoughts and intentions] of His tender and loving heart towards them. One cannot enter into the presence of the Father in the "inner chamber" and not be spiritually strengthened for every task that is before them. It is in this place of intimate communion and fellowship that one is empowered to abide in a perfect obedience - there is NO other way. These things that I have spoken of are the essence of the "true riches" and, indeed, it is certain that all else pales in comparison with abiding in the glorious presence of Almighty God!

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 1:17-23; Colossians 1:9-14; Romans 8:14; Proverbs 3:13-26; Psalm 91:1-16;

## MARCH 7TH

### "LET THEM FALL BY THEIR OWN DESIGNS"

...."Listen to my words, O Lord; give heed to my sighing and groaning. Hear the sound of my cry, my King and my God, for to you do I pray. In the morning you hear my voice, O Lord; in the morning I prepare a prayer, a sacrifice for you, and watch and wait for you to speak to my heart. For you are not a God who has pleasure in wickedness, neither will the evil man so much as dwell temporarily with you. Boasters can have no standing in your sight; you abhor all evildoers. You will destroy those who speak lies; the Lord abhors and rejects the bloodthirsty and deceitful man. But as for me, I will enter Your house through the abundance of Your steadfast love and mercy; I will worship toward and at Your Holy temple in reverent fear and awe of You. Lead me, O Lord, in Your righteousness because of my enemies; make Your way level, straight and right before my face. For there is nothing trustworthy or steadfast or truthful in their talk; their heart is destruction or a destructive chasm, a yawning gulf; their throat is an open sepulchre; they make smooth and flatter with their tongue. Hold them guilty, O God; let them fall by their own designs and counsels; cast them out because of the multitude of their transgressions, for they have rebelled against You. But let all those who take refuge and put their trust in You rejoice; let them sing and shout for joy, because You make a covering over them and defend them; let those also who love Your name be joyful in You and be in high spirits. For You, Lord, will bless the uncompromisingly righteous, him who is upright and in right standing with You; as with a shield You will surround him with good will, pleasure and favour".... Psalm 5:1-12 Amplified Translation

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 7:7-8; Psalm 27:13-14; Ephesians 4:26-27; Romans 3:9-30; 2 Corinthians 5:21; Nehemiah 9:26-31;

## MARCH 8TH

### HOW OFTEN WE FORSAKE ALL THAT IS TRULY PRECIOUS

...."O Lord, rebuke me not in Your anger, nor discipline and chasten me in Your hot displeasure. Have mercy on me and be gracious to me, O Lord, for I am weak, faint and withered away. O Lord, heal me, for my bones are troubled. My inner self as well as my body is also exceedingly disturbed and troubled. But You, O Lord, how long until You return and speak peace to me? Return, to my relief, O Lord, deliver my life; save me for the sake of Your steadfast love and mercies. For in death there is no remembrance of You; in Sheol the state of the dead, who will give you thanks?".... Psalm 6:1-5 Amplified Translation

Moment to moment - as we carry out our pilgrimage in this earth - do we truly, with a holy fear, dread even the thought of a moment of lost communion and fellowship with the God we serve? How often we forsake all that is truly precious in order to fulfill our desire to please ourselves and those with whom we have to do, instead of seeking to please the Father with all of our being. How important it is for every child of God to walk in obedience to the Word of God - both the written Word and the spoken [prophetic] Word! For in diligently "maintaining" a perfect obedience and a clean heart before the Lord our heart will remain "sensitive" to the deepest thoughts and intentions of the heart of the Father. As we do those things that keep us sensitive before God we will be blessed with a continually increasing and keener sense of reverential awe towards the Father, Son and Holy Spirit, and we will be well on our way to walking in the fullness of our ministry in Christ. Herein lies the key to success and excellence of ministry. For in all we do in His name we must have the stamp of God's approval and blessing [divine empowerment], and to have such a seal calls for us to be ever mindful of our Heavenly Father's command to love Him with our whole being. A child of God who allows their thoughts to stray from the narrow path of perfect obedience will never be able to be a "pure" channel of God's blessing to those that they encounter. For the Father is not able to use greatly [or entrust His power to] those who still are inclined to place themselves ahead of His divine purposes. It is for this reason that we must bring our every thought captive to the [perfect] "obedience" of Christ for THEN we shall surely be empowered to have the same attitude in ourselves that was in Christ Jesus when He walked this earth.

**Related Scriptures:** Galatians 1:10; Matthew 7:13-14; Luke 10:27; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Philippians 2:5-9;

## MARCH 9TH

### WE ARE IN A POSITION OF ABSOLUTE AUTHORITY

...."O Lord, our Lord, how majestic is Thy name in all the earth, Who hast displayed Thy splendour above the Heavens! From the mouth of infants and nursing babes Thou hast established strength, because of Thine adversaries, to make the enemy and the revengeful cease. When I consider Thy Heavens, the work of Thy fingers, the moon and the stars, which Thou has

ordained; what is man that Thou dost care for him? Yet Thou hast made him a little lower than God, and dost crown him with glory and majesty! Thou dost make him to rule over the works of Thy hands; Thou hast put all things under his feet, all sheep and oxen, and also the beasts of the field, the birds of the heavens, and the fish of the sea, whatever passes through the paths of the seas. O Lord, our Lord, how majestic is Thy name in all the earth!" .... Psalm 8:1-9 NASB

How remarkable is the position that God has given to man in His creation. How wondrous and awesome is the work which was wrought at the Cross of Calvary: the restoration of man to his rightful position - which is a "little lower than God" Himself. As the child of God approaches the Word of God diligently with an open heart, they will begin to experience the wonder of the psalmist. For it is then that the eyes of their heart will be opened wide to view the magnitude and the reality of being the sons and daughters of God - joint-heirs with Jesus Christ in the Kingdom. The mind of man cannot conceive, even for a moment, the reality of the work accomplished by God the Father, through the Holy Spirit, of putting us "in Christ". For through a superabundance of grace and the love of God we have been placed once again in a position of authority and dominance over all the things of this earth - and this most certainly includes Satan and all of his forces of evil. Let us rejoice in all that our beloved Heavenly Father has given us, and let every believer return the splendid and consuming love which has been shed abroad in our heart, through a perfect and pleasing obedience to His every command. For it is in this way that we will be found walking in our rightful place of "dominion" in the earth.

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 2:3-11; 1 Corinthians 1:30; Matthew 28:18; Luke 10:19;

## **MARCH 10TH**

### **THE CONTINUAL CLEANSING OF THE PRECIOUS BLOOD: A KEY TO ONE WALKING IN THE FULLNESS OF THEIR INHERITANCE**

I will give thanks to the Lord with all my heart; I will tell of Thy wonders. I will be glad and exult in Thee; I will sing praise to Thy name O most High. When my enemies turn back, they stumble and perish before Thee. For Thou has maintained my just cause; Thou dost sit on the throne judging righteously. Thou has rebuked the nations; Thou hast destroyed the wicked; Thou hast blotted out their name forever and ever. The enemy has come to an end in perpetual ruins, and Thou hast uprooted the cities; the very memory of them has perished. But the Lord abides forever; He has established His throne for judgement, and He will judge the world in righteousness; He will execute judgements for the peoples with equity. The Lord also will be a stronghold for the oppressed, a stronghold in times of trouble, and those who know Thy name will put their trust in Thee; for Thou, O Lord, hast not forsaken those who seek Thee" .... Psalm 9:1-10 NASB

Only those who have experienced the cleansing of the Blood of Jesus can truly know the awesome power that lies in that precious Blood. As one goes before the Heavenly Father with their heart open in a state of deep repentance - seeking forgiveness and cleansing from any act [or acts] of unrighteousness that they have committed - the power of the Blood may then be

"fully" released into the life of that believer - cleansing them from all unrighteousness, and filling their heart with the peace that surpasses all human understanding; the peace [divine assurance] that comes only to the heart that places its full dependence upon the Word of God alone. How wonderful it is to be found clean before the Lord on a continual basis! What a marvellous thing it is to KNOW in our deepest heart of hearts that as we walk in faith and obedience, moment to moment, we have the security and joy of knowing that we are fulfilling the very thing for which we were created. In other words, we know above all else that we are right where we are supposed to be according to the Father's scheme of things. In having that knowledge [revelation] what else is there that matters? Let every child of God forsake the sin which can so easily beset them, and lay aside any weight that would only hinder the experiencing of the "true" riches that our loving Father gives so freely to those that truly love Him.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 John 1:9; 1 John 2:1-6; Hebrews 10:19-25; Hebrews 9:22; Acts 20:28; Philippians 4:4-8; Hebrews 12:1-4; 1 Timothy 1:5;

## MARCH 11TH

### ABIDING IN THE HOLY PLACE

...."O Lord, who may abide in Thy tent? Who may dwell on Thy Holy hill? He who walks with integrity, and works righteousness, and speaks truth in his heart. He does not slander with his tongue, nor does evil to his neighbour, nor takes up a reproach against his friends; in whose eyes a reprobate is despised, but who honours those who fear the Lord; he swears to his own hurt, and does not change; he does not put out his money at interest, nor does he take a bribe against the innocent. He who does these things will never be shaken".... Psalm 15:1-5 NASB

How do each of our hearts line up with the heart of God in this matter of abiding? To abide in Christ - that is, to abide in His Word - we must seek for one thing and one thing alone, and that is to do ALL the will of God from a pure heart [by continually walking in all of the "light" that we have]. For it is then that we will be found fully submitting ourselves to the absolute authority of God's Word and, thus, will His heart-attitude and character [which is love] be shed abroad continually in our hearts by the power of the Holy Spirit. It is the Father who empowers us to walk in His integrity, and this in turn will yield the peaceful fruit of righteousness in our lives. It is the Father who causes our heart motivations to be wholly conformed to the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart. It is indeed God who empowers us in all things pertaining to the holy life we are called to. Every child of God must once and for all remove any "thought" or "notion" that causes them to trust in themselves for the carrying out of God's will. For it is only through our "abiding" in Christ that we are enabled [empowered] to carry out "our portion" in the Father's plan for the ages, and it is certain that we can do nothing "for" God apart from Christ. As we walk this earth we are called to be pure vessels of God's love at all times. But as we diligently seek to walk in a manner that refuses to violate the law of love, it is certain that, at times, we shall surely encounter many trials and persecutions that will cause us to choose between exercising the love of God and swearing to our own hurt OR - in many cases - remaining constant in our affections for both God and man [compromise], or the seeking of our "own"

justification as a salve for our wounded self-life. It is only the filling of our hearts with an abundance of God's holy Word that will cause us to walk in love - regardless of circumstances. For there truly is no other way than Jesus Christ, and it is certain that whatever is done or spoken apart from Him will manifest in some way the prideful and rebellious nature of Satan - rather than the loving and faithful nature of God. Let us be those who call "Zion" our home, and let us make our abode in the secret place of His holy presence on a continual basis.

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:27; Romans 5:5; Hebrews 12:11; John 15:5; 1 Peter 1:14-16; Psalm 91:1; Matthew 12:33-37; 1 Corinthians 13:4-8a;

## MARCH 12TH

### THE NARROW PATH: AN ABIDING RIGHTEOUSNESS

...."Preserve me, O God, for I take refuge in Thee. I said to the Lord, Thou art my Lord; I have no good besides Thee. As for the saints who are in the earth, they are the majestic one's in whom is all my delight. The sorrows of those who have bartered for another god will be multiplied; I shall not pour out their libations of blood, nor shall I take their names upon my lips. The Lord is the portion of my inheritance and my cup; Thou dost support my lot. The lines have fallen to me in pleasant places; indeed my heritage is beautiful to me. I will bless the Lord who has counselled me; indeed, my mind instructs me in the night. I have set the Lord continually before me; because he is at my right hand, I will not be shaken. Therefore my heart is glad, and my glory rejoices; my flesh also will dwell securely. For thou wilt not abandon my soul to Sheol; neither wilt Thou allow Thy holy one to undergo decay. Thou wilt make known to me the path of life; in Thy presence is fulness of joy; in Thy right hand there are pleasures forever".... Psalm 16:1-11 NASB

Do we have our sole refuge in the Lord as we go forth day by day to encounter the various trials which cross our path or is there still within us a tendency to revert to a dependence upon our own understanding in the stormy times? Can we truly say in our heart that we have no hope nor any good thing apart from Jesus Christ? How we must stay close to the Father and His Word in intimate fellowship - in order that the love of God might be shed abroad in our hearts continually. For it is only then that we shall be enabled to bless the Lord continually with the meditations of our hearts, and the words that proceed forth from our mouths - and at the same time begin to abide in the fullness of our salvation. For with the heart a man believes and with his mouth he confesses [or speaks] thus resulting in salvation [soeteria - deliverance from every temporary evil that came into this earth as a result of Adam's fall]. How deep and reassuring are the promises of God's Word for those who walk in righteousness. How wondrous is the path of life - that narrow path of an abiding righteousness which excludes death in any form, and how wondrous also it is to abide in the presence of God. For in His presence we find the fullness of our joy and the source of all supernatural peace. Let us set the Lord continually before our eyes that we might come to the place wherein our lives are overflowing with His goodness and mercy. For indeed it is then that we will never stumble or be shaken, and continue always in the path of perfect obedience.

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 3:5-7; Romans 5:5; Romans 10:10; Isaiah 35:8-10; Psalm 55:22; Proverbs 12:28; Philippians 4:7;

## **MARCH 13TH**

### **MEN AND WOMEN AFTER GOD'S OWN HEART**

...."Hear a just cause, O Lord, give heed to my cry: Give ear to my prayer, which is not from deceitful lips. Let my judgement [vindication] come forth from Thy presence: Let Thine eyes look with equity. Thou hast tried my heart: Thou hast visited me by night; Thou hast tested me and dost find nothing; I have purposed that my mouth will not transgress. As for the deeds of men, by the word of Thy lips I have kept from the paths of the violent. My steps have held fast to Thy paths. My feet have not slipped. I have called upon Thee, for Thou wilt answer me, O God; incline Thine ear to me, hear my speech. Wondrously show Thy lovingkindness, O Saviour of those who take refuge at Thy right hand from those who rise up against them. Keep me as the apple of the eye: hide me in the shadow of Thy wings, from the wicked who despoil me, my deadly enemies, who surround me. They have closed their unfeeling heart; with their mouth they speak proudly. They have now surrounded us in our steps; they set their eyes to cast us down to the ground. He is like a lion that is eager to tear, and as a young lion lurking in hiding places. Arise, O Lord, confront him, bring him low; Deliver my soul from the wicked with Thy sword, from men with Thy hand, O Lord, from men of the world, whose portion is in this life....As for me, I shall behold Thy face in righteousness. I will be satisfied with Thy likeness when I awake".... Psalm 17:1-14a,15 NASB

From these words uttered by David, the man of God, one can clearly see why God Himself called him a man after His own heart. As we meditate on the words contained in this Psalm we see that David's heart is always lifted up unto God, and that his only desire was to take refuge under the wing of the Almighty God whom he served. Let us set our course upon the "narrow path" in order that in constant communion and worship before God we too might become, in Christ, men and women after God's own heart.

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 103:1-6; Psalm 119:9-16; Psalm 91:1-16; 1 John 3:1-10; Acts 13:22;

## **MARCH 14TH**

### **DROP THE CHAINS**

...."He reached from on high, He took me, He drew me out of many waters. He delivered me from my strong enemy, [and from those who hated and abhorred me]; for they were too strong for me. They confronted and came upon me in the day of my calamity; but the Lord was my stay and support. He brought me forth also into a large place; He was delivering me, because He was pleased with me and delighted in me. The Lord rewarded me according to my righteousness, [my conscious integrity and sincerity with Him]; according to the cleanness of my hands has He recompensed me. For I have kept the ways of the Lord, and have not wickedly departed from my

God. For all His ordinances were before me, and I put not away His statutes from me. I was upright before Him and blameless with Him, [ever on guard to keep myself free from my sin and guilt]. Therefore has the Lord recompensed me according to my righteousness, my uprightness and right-standing with Him, [according to the cleanness of my hands in His sight]".... Psalm 18:16-24 Amplified Translation

There is no better place to be than in the place of perfect obedience before God. For in God alone is our strength and refuge and deliverance from the evil in this world. How great is the freedom that is a product of total dependence upon the Word of God - freedom from all sin and fear and death. It is indeed tragic that many children of God are walking "far below" the superabundant life that has already been bought and paid for by the precious Blood of the Lamb - and which belongs to them through their inheritance as joint-heirs with Jesus. How it grieves the heart of the Father to watch Satan work in any way in the lives of His children because of their fear and doubt [mistrust] and unbelief. But, nevertheless, it must be established that in His magnificent love and wisdom He has accomplished and provided, in Christ, everything that we need to fulfill our portion of Jesus ministry in the earth, and to walk in a place where the Evil One can not "touch" us [our heart towards carrying out the Will of God] in any way. It is time for every true believer to focus ALL of their attention on the very thing [the Word of God and the ministry of the Holy Spirit] that will lead them into a "full" understanding of who they are in Christ Jesus - in order that Satan be removed from the midst of their affairs. How foolish it is for one to be bound in chains when those chains, in reality, do not have the power to exist in light of the precious sacrifice of Jesus at Calvary - but such is the "paradoxical" situation that exists in the "carnal" [worldly] Christian. Let us drop the chains that bind and pick up the mighty sword of the Spirit. Let us put aside "all" selfishness [self-desire] so that we might experience not only the fullness of "our" freedom in Christ for ourselves, but also that others might be gloriously set free in this most critical hour through the power of the Holy Spirit abiding within us.

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 32:5-7; Psalm 24:1-5; John 10:10; 2 Corinthians 3:17; 1 John 5:18-19; Luke 4:18; Romans 8:2;

## **MARCH 15TH**

### **THE RESTORATION [RENEWAL] OF THE SOUL [MIND, WILL, EMOTIONS]**

...."The Law of the Lord is perfect, restoring the soul; the testimony of the Lord is sure, making wise the simple. The precepts of the Lord are right, rejoicing the heart; the commandment of the Lord is pure, enlightening the eyes. The fear of the Lord is clean, enduring forever; the judgements of the Lord are true; they are righteous altogether. They are more desirable than gold, yes, than much fine gold; sweeter also than honey and the drippings of the honeycomb. Moreover, by them Thy servant is warned; in keeping them there is great reward. Who can discern his errors? Acquit me of hidden faults. Also keep back Thy servant from presumptuous sins; let them not rule over me; then I shall be blameless, and I shall be acquitted of great transgression. Let the words of my mouth and the meditation of my heart be acceptable in Thy sight, O Lord, my rock and my redeemer".... Psalm 19:7-14 NASB

In this portion of God's Word lies the key to successful Christian living. As the Psalmist [David] expresses the deepest thoughts of his heart, he defines perfectly the blessed state of existence that arises from a thorough and true [exact] knowledge of the living Word of God. There are many who are not fully aware of the fact that the Father, in Christ, has provided the means for the total and complete restoration of our soul [mind, will, emotions] - that is, a restoration to the mind and heart of God, and the understanding that is forthcoming when one truly abides in the "mind of Christ". Indeed one can never realize how great the fall of Adam was until they see - with spiritual eyes - the magnificence of the wisdom of God in redeeming mankind, and defeating Satan and all of his "power" - eternally. It is as we begin to see [through revelation] the "fullness" of our salvation [inheritance in Christ] that we truly realize how darkened the "light" and wisdom of the "fallen" nature of man is. In seeing this clearly, the strong heart desire to be free from the darkness of the unrenewed soul [one's own understanding] will draw us ever nearer to the Word of God. Therefore, we can say that the light and revelation of God's Word received into the pure and open heart will constantly beget more and more light. This will, in turn, cause the absolute "restoration" [renewal] of our soul, and enable us to be partakers of the Divine nature. Is this not a truly wondrous thing? Let each one know that there is great reward to those who give the Word of God first place in their lives - for He truly is a rewarder of all those who seek Him diligently from the place of a "heart wholly given".

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 12:1-2; 1 Corinthians 2:16; Psalm 119:9-11; Luke 11:34-36; Hebrews 4:12; 2 Peter 1:2-4; Matthew 5:8; Hebrews 11:6; Luke 10:27;

## **MARCH 16TH**

### **JESUS CHRIST - NOT SATAN - IS LORD OF ALL!**

...."The earth is the Lord's and all it contains, the world and those who dwell in it. For He has founded it upon the seas, and established it upon the rivers. Who may ascend into the hill of the Lord? And who may stand in His Holy place? He who has clean hands and a pure heart, who has not lifted up his soul to falsehood, and has not sworn deceitfully. He shall receive a blessing from the Lord and righteousness from the God of his salvation".... Psalm 24:1-5 NASB

There are many who do not yet have the revelation in their heart that Jesus Christ is the Lord of both Heaven and earth. For God, in His wisdom, has both decreed and given the nations and the peoples as His inheritance, and in this fact we find our divine justification for the preaching of the Gospel of the Kingdom to every creature - AS THE HOLY SPIRIT LEADS US. There are many who - through fear - continue unknowingly [although they should know] to exalt the false and illegal authority of Satan - for he was stripped of all "authority" at Calvary. Although there are those, who, by an act of their will, remain ensconced [fixed firmly] in the "world" and, thus, allow themselves to remain under the control of the Evil One [both sinner and child of God alike], the Father has made the provision, in Christ, for ALL to be set free from every manifestation of the law of sin and death that came into the earth at the time of the fall of Adam. We must realize fully that Satan has no legal authority whatsoever in this earth. Even though he [Satan] may still work through those who align themselves with his will [which is the division

and destruction of the Body of Christ and the hindering of the Kingdom of Heaven in the earth] he is entirely restricted by the hand of God and the faith of His holy people. Every believer must have a revelation that "all" authority - both in Heaven and on earth - has been given to Jesus - Who in turn handed that authority to His Body in order that the will of God [which is the destruction of Satan's strongholds] be carried out in the earth. For too long many Christians have "unknowingly", through ignorance caused by fear [and the hard-heartedness towards God and His Word that it brings], bowed their knee to Satan and his schemes. Let us always keep this one fact in the center of our hearts: Jesus Christ - NOT Satan - is Lord of ALL!

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 2:1-9; Mark 16:15-18, 20; James 4:4; Romans 8:1-2; Matthew 28:18-20; Luke 10:19; 1 John 3:8; Acts 10:38;

## MARCH 17TH

### CONSUMED BY THE HOLY SPIRIT

...."For the backsliding of the simple shall slay them, and the careless ease of self-confident fools shall destroy them. But whoso hearkens to Me [wisdom] shall dwell securely and in confident trust, and shall be quiet without fear or dread of evil".... Proverbs 1:32-33 Amplified Translation

The Holy Spirit is ready to come into the life of every believer, in His fullness, that we might walk continually in the statutes of God, and keep His judgements [discernments]. He is longing to fill us with the water of life that we might become a fountain of His mighty strength, wisdom and love. As we drink of this "fullness", we will not be able to contain the blessing that He shall bestow upon us, and out of our innermost beings shall flow continual torrents of living water - torrents of living water that will pour forth upon all those who cross our path, enabling them to experience the life and light of God through us. If we will allow the Holy Spirit to "consume" us He will become to us the sum and substance of all good [righteous] things. Wisdom, peace, happiness joy, rest, strength, Protector, Guide and Provider. He will be our freedom from fear [for where the Spirit of the Lord is there is truly perfect liberty], and the distributor of all the gifts and blessings that the Heavenly Father can bestow upon a trusting heart. Indeed, the Holy Spirit is given in His fullest measure to those who "maintain" a deep earnestness and singleness of purpose in carrying out the will of the Father. One can NEVER experience the deeper things of God and the Kingdom without the surrender of "everything else" - and every form of self-desire. May God empower each of us to be diligent, single-minded and self-sacrificial in order that we might be found concentrating [focussing] on the one thing that means all: to love the Lord our God with all of our being - spirit, soul and body. For in doing so we shall find that the Father is waiting to reward the true and pure heart - with Himself.

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 5:18; John 7:37-38; 2 Corinthian 3:17; Galatians 5:22-23; 1 Corinthians 12:4-11; Luke 10:27;

## MARCH 18TH

## **THE FATHER IS CLOSE TO HIS CHILDREN**

...."For the Lord gives wisdom; from His mouth come knowledge and understanding. He stores up sound wisdom for the upright; He is a shield to those who walk in integrity, guarding the paths of justice and He preserves the way of His godly one's".... Proverbs 2:6-8 NASB

At our disposal is the very wisdom that created the Heavens and the earth. How often it is that many view God as one that is far away from our every day circumstances - not realizing that a loving Father desires to take charge of even the smallest and minute details of our lives that we might come to know Him to a deeper degree with each passing day. The only prerequisite to a life "filled" with His wisdom and knowledge and perfection [love] is the "laying down" of any desire that we might have to retain control of our own walk. How blessed is the child of God who has a deep revelation that His [God's] thoughts are not "fleshly thoughts", and neither are His ways "fleshly ways"! The thoughts and intentions that proceed forth from the darkened and unrenewed mind of man are on a different wave length than the thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart and mind. What folly it is for one to allow themselves to be deceived into thinking that they can accomplish "any part" of God's plan and purpose - apart from the knowledge and wisdom of God, as revealed through the Holy Spirit. Let us be those who hunger and thirst [seek whole-heartedly] after the wisdom of God in order that in every detail of our lives those around us might see and experience the perfection and love of the Father. For in Him there is no spot or blemish, and indeed all things work together for the greatest temporal and eternal good of those who truly love Him and put their trust in Him [obey Him]. Let us be those who can boldly proclaim along with the apostle Paul: "we have the mind of Christ"!

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 3:19-20; Isaiah 55:8-9; Romans 8:26-30; Hebrews 12:9-11; 1 Corinthians 2:9-16;

## **MARCH 19TH**

### **FEAR IS THE CURSE OF MANY**

...."My Son forget not My law or teaching, but let your heart keep My commandments; for the length of days, and years of a life worth living and tranquillity inward and outward and continuing through old age till death, these shall they add to you".... Proverbs 3:1-2 Amplified Translation

What wondrous benefits we have obtained as children of God and joint heirs with Jesus! Regardless of how great our need we are assured that every desire of our heart that truly worships God [and which serves only His purpose] is already taken care of - in Jesus Christ. What a blessed word this is to those who perhaps have been less than diligent in their Christian walk through the greater part of their lifetime. With obedience to - and continued fellowship with - the Word of God comes the blessed assurance of not only many years on the earth but, most importantly, years that are filled to overflowing with the life and blessing of Almighty God!

Regardless of one's age they can take heart [courage] in the fact that despite a previous lack of intimate communion and fellowship with the Father and His Word the door is ever open to enter into that "secret place of God's presence", and there partake of His riches and experience the wealth of His wisdom. One need only repent in their heart, and through an earnest desire to know their Creator they shall surely find Him. Fear is the curse of many, but intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word will surely bring them to a place far above fear and disease, and they shall continually experience the peace of God that passes all understanding and they shall come to "know" the love that surpasses all knowledge. In coming to the place of abiding in the "inner chamber" they shall be found living fruitful lives throughout their remaining time in the earth - blessed to be a blessing! A glorious example to succeeding generations - living proof that God's Word is both true and eternal.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 8:14-17; Psalm 91:1-2; Luke 11:9-13; Philippians 4:4-8; Ephesians 3:16-19;

## **MARCH 20TH**

### **THE WORD OF GOD IS PREGNANT WITH THE LIFE [AND LOVE] OF GOD**

...."My son attend to My words; consent and submit to My sayings. Let them not depart from your sight; keep them in the center of your heart. For they are life to those who find them, healing and health to all their flesh".... Proverbs 4:20-22 Amplified Translation

It is with great sadness that one looks out upon the church at large and still continues to see "manifestations" of the law of sin and death "working" in the midst of the congregations. Many bear sickness - both in their soul [mind, will and emotions] and their bodies - not having yet come to the full realization that Jesus bore that physical sickness - as well as their "mental distress" - upon the Cross equally as much as he bore their sin! How great is the price one pays when they give the Word of God little or no place in their lives, and instead put their total trust and dependence upon the wisdom of this world. The Word of God is pregnant with the life [and love] of God, and as one submits to those Words, and counts them as being true above all other words, the power and life of Almighty God is "enabled" to flow forth from within them ultimately driving out the forces of sickness and death that are attempting to destroy them. To those who are suffering at the hands of the Evil One I say this to you: cast down any "preconceived notions" that you have concerning divine healing and place yourself in a position very near to the Word of God. He will direct your paths in the "righteous way", and meet your every need. It is time for the children of God to receive a deep and lasting revelation of the living and active Word of God in order that they might come to the "full knowledge" of who they are in Christ Jesus - and thus come experience the fullness of the benefits bought and paid for at Calvary. For it is certain that the law of the Spirit of Life in Christ Jesus has indeed set us completely free from the law of sin and death - and there is nothing that can withstand the power of the precious Blood of Jesus!

**Related Scriptures:** Isaiah 53 4-5; Proverbs 4:23; James 4:6-10; Hebrews 4:12; Psalm 103:1-5;

Romans 8:1-2;

## MARCH 21ST

### WHAT ONE SOWS....

...."For the ways of man are directly before the eyes of the Lord, and He who would have us live soberly, chastely and godly, carefully weighs all man's goings".... Proverbs 5:2 Amplified Translation

As born-again, Spirit-filled, children of God our way is no longer the way of those who are "without God" in the earth. In all of our paths we must seek to be faithful and pleasing sons and daughters of Almighty God. Many allow themselves to be deceived into believing that the "fleshly" route they are on [rooted in self-desire] is acceptable in the sight of God, and thus they become "misrepresentatives" of the Lord Jesus Christ in all of their attempted service to Him. How great are the complications that arise when one tries to mix carnality with true spirituality - a state that only arises as a result of "heart separation" from the "world" - unto God and His Word. Indeed, there is only one way and one "narrow path" for each of us to travel in this earth, and fellowship with the world and the fulfilment of one's selfish desires are not part of it. Let us not be deceived for God is not mocked! Whatsoever one sows in their daily life that they will also reap. If the child of God is slothful in their devotion and dedication to the things of the Lord then their harvest will be one which is devoid of life, and it shall be filled with the corruption and decay [darkness] that "alignment" with the Evil One and his lies will bring. Let each one of us, in pure and continual devotion to the Word of God, sow continually to the things of the Holy Spirit, for this shall enable us to reap fully the life of God that Jesus promised not only to give us, but give it to us "more abundantly".

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 4:17-24; Galatians 3:1-3; John 10:10; Matthew 7:13-14; Galatians 6:7-8;

## MARCH 22ND

### THE IMPORTANCE OF THE "MORNING WATCH"

...."Give not unnecessary sleep to your eyes, nor slumber to your eyelids....How long will you sleep, O sluggard? When will you arise out of your sleep?".... Proverbs 6:4,9 Amplified Translation

Every child of God has great need of a deep and living [abiding] revelation of the importance of spending time in communion with God in the early morning hours - before they venture out into contact with the "world". It is in this precious "morning watch" in the inner chamber that the believer gathers from the Word [and the very presence of God, Himself] all that is needed to continue on the narrow path of God's will for their life for that day. Those who neglect to set aside the first hours of the day for the Lord alone should never be surprised if the

"world" begins to assume first place in their heart - for in neglecting their "morning watch" they have denied the perfect provision that has been provided for them to maintain their walk, in "advance" of the world and its ways. The early morning is the only time that we, as believers, can truly devote our full and undiminished forces [energies] to the Lord. The life of faith is not able to endure the "pressures" and the "unbelief" of the world unless it is first nourished and strengthened every morning by our "spiritual food" - which is the Word of God. We must lay aside everything that stands in the way of faith, and if it is the giving of the first and best hours of the day to the world and its service that causes us to stumble along in unbelief then we must "repent" and rise from our beds early to commune with the Father and His Word - in obedience to the Holy Spirit. As we are faithful to diligently maintain this intimate fellowship in the "inner chamber" THEN it is certain that with each passing morning we shall experience God's Word in a way that we never have before - and come to know the "true" character of the One we serve.

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 143:8; Mark 1:35; Exodus 9:13; 1 Samuel 1:19; John 6:33-35; Psalm 5:3;

## **MARCH 23RD**

### **NOTHING CAN OVERCOME US**

...."My son, keep My Words; lay up with you my commandments for use when needed and treasure them. Keep My commandments and live, and keep My law and teaching as the apple [the pupil] of your eye".... Proverbs 7:1-2 Amplified Translation

As the believer continually gives the Word of God first place in their life that Word is then assimilated into their spirit on a continual basis. Many times, as we grow day by day in the Lord, we will not be able to perceive the wondrous transforming process that is taking place in us - spirit, soul and body - by the power of God. From time to time though, various circumstances - ordered by God - will make it evident that He is working powerfully in us in order that we might be conformed to the image of His Dear Son. It is in the times of trial and persecution that we come to the realization that the Word of God is both living and active, and able to lift each of us above any situation that might arise as we run the race. To have the absolute assurance that nothing can overcome us is to possess a wealth that those who continue on in fellowship with the world can never know - unless they repent of their ways and once again give the Word of God preeminence in their life. As the Word of God is revealed to our hearts day after day an "impregnable fortress" is built in our spirit against Satan and all of his forces - and one comes to the place wherein even their senses are trained to discern between that which is good [righteous] and that which is evil [unrighteous]. Many are the reasons for us to keep our eyes "fixed" on the Word of God - for from this command to keep our eyes fixed on Jesus issues forth every path of blessing that our Heavenly Father has provided for us in Christ. It is as one diligently fixes their gaze upon the Lord of Lords and the King of Kings that there will be no turning to the left or right, and thus they shall begin to walk on the narrow path of perfect obedience - bringing glory to God in all that they do and say.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 12:1-2; 2 Timothy 3:12; Revelation 3:21; John 16:33; 1 John 5:4-5; Matthew 16:17-19; Hebrews 5:14; Hebrews 12:1-2;

## MARCH 24TH

### LIGHT DISPELS DARKNESS

...."All the words of my mouth are righteous, [upright and in right-standing with God]; there is nothing contrary to truth or crooked in them. They are all plain to him who understands and opens his heart, and right to those who find knowledge and live by it" .... Proverbs 8:8-9  
Amplified Translation

How precious is the anointing of God that abides within every born-again, Holy Spirit-baptized [and filled] child of God! In this anointing is included every provision for the fulfilment of our portion of Jesus ministry here in the earth. In having come to a deep revelation of this fact [spiritual reality] it is important for each of us to be found "steadily progressing" from faith to faith and glory to glory - in order that we might continually be greater and purer vessels of God's anointing. How many are those who remain in bondage to the law of sin and death - even in light of the precious Redemption and Salvation [inheritance in Christ] that was purchased for them at Calvary! We are both called and anointed to set the captives free, and to minister the life [Zoe] and light of God in the face of the death and darkness that infests this earth - representing Him perfectly in all that we do and say. "Any" position that lacks a TOTAL reliance and dependence upon the anointing of the Holy Spirit by the child of God will surely cause them to walk in some form of error in their understanding and ministry of God's Word. It is in these days that God is moving forth in "full" force to judge such things [through a holy people]. Through the centuries since Pentecost a lack of dedication [devotion] and consecration in the church have caused many to remain enslaved to a "sin-consciousness", that continually puts its emphasis upon the "flesh" [one's "own" understanding and desires] - and which has only the ability to sin. This "sin-consciousness" will always keep the child of God walking in far less than the Father's best for them, and thus it shall always cause some form of "misrepresentation" of the true Christian life to those who cross their path. For if one is not walking in God's best themselves then how could they possibly represent Him to the people - as He truly is? Were each believer to devote the appropriate amount of time to the Word of God and prayer [prayer that is the spontaneous by-product of intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word] they would truly be the vessels of light that they are called to be, and those dwelling in darkness would have their eyes opened to see and experience the living Christ in their lives. Light dispels darkness, and as it shines forth through God's holy vessels in this most glorious hour it will eliminate all of the confusion and error that has kept [UP UNTIL THIS TIME] many in darkness concerning the "fullness" of their precious inheritance in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 John 2:27; Romans 1:16-17; 2 Corinthians 3:17; Luke 4:18-19; Colossians 1:9-14; John 8:12; John

## MARCH 25TH

## **THE SEVEN PILLARS OF WISDOM**

...."Wisdom has built her house, she has hewn out and set up her seven [perfect number of] pillars.... Come eat of My bread and drink of the spiritual wine which I have mixed".... Proverbs 9:1,5 Amplified Translation

In this passage we find a type and symbol of the building and edifying of the Body of Christ through the anointing of the Holy Spirit. The seven pillars refer to the seven basic characteristics of the life and inheritance that belongs to each born-again child of God, in Christ Jesus. These seven pillars of Wisdom represent: truth, righteousness, life, faith, love, power and [divine] hope. In these are found the totality of the true Christian life. As the believer walks wholly dependent upon the anointing that abides within them, all aspects of these "seven pillars" become living and real to them, and to all those they encounter. How wondrous it is to partake of the "living" bread - that the Lord Himself provides, in order that those who believe might never thirst or hunger in this earth - spiritually, or any other way. True prosperity is to have a deep revelation of the fact that we have been blessed with EVERY spiritual blessing in the Heavenly places, in Christ Jesus. How wondrous it is to drink of the spiritual wine - which is the joy and blessing that comes through the indwelling of the Holy Spirit. Everyone who will but simply believe and follow the Lord Jesus in the "narrow path" [the highway of holiness] has awaiting them riches and treasure far beyond the things the world has to offer. Let us be ever aware of the fact that the Holy Spirit is calling with an "invitation" to a world that is starving for fellowship with its Almighty Creator -and whose only salvation is found in the Lord Jesus Christ!

**Related Scriptures:** 1 John 2:27; John 6:27,33,35; Isaiah 55:1-3; Isaiah 35:8; Ephesians 1:3;

## **MARCH 26TH**

### **PERFECT FELLOWSHIP WITH THE FATHER**

...."He who heeds instruction and correction is not only himself in the way of life, but is a way of life for others. And he who neglects or refuses reproof not only himself goes astray, but causes to err and is a path toward ruin for others".... Proverbs 10:17 Amplified Translation

Every moment of every day we, as children of God, need to keep our hearts open to receive the Word of God, and to hear the voice of the Holy Spirit. If one truly desires to serve God and accomplish all of the Kingdom tasks that the Father has set out for them then they must take heed of His "daily" reproof and instruction. Many have allowed themselves to remain in bondage to fear and mistrust in their relationship with God the Father because, quite simply, they have formed their basis for that relationship on the experience and knowledge that they gained in their own life-experience, and from their own earthly parents. But as the children of God cast off all of the bonds of fear and truly enter into a perfect fellowship with the Father then great healing and divine restoration shall begin to overtake them. It is from this position of an intimate knowledge of the heart and character of God that one will begin to partake fully of the ministry of the Holy Spirit, Who abides within them. This, in turn, will lead them into the "way of life", and just as

important, they will be a vessel of God's life [love, light, goodness etc.] to others in the building up of the body of Christ. It must be established in the heart of every believer that God is always for them and never against them - as they truly seek to enter into His service. But to those who have hardened their hearts to the loving discipline of the Heavenly Father, not only will they themselves be drawn from the narrow path of God 's perfect will but they will be used by Satan in some way to persecute those who are truly seeking the fullness of their destiny in Christ. Let us not be counted with those who sow wilfully to the flesh, but rather let us be loving and faithful children - obedient in all things, and seeking only that which is of "eternal" value.

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 2:10; 2 Timothy 1:7; John 14:26; John 16:13; Hebrews 12:5-13; Hebrews 10:26-31;

## MARCH 27TH

### OUR GOD IS A GIVER

...."There are those who generously scatter abroad, and yet increase more; there are those who withhold more than is fitting or what is justly due, but it tends only to want. The liberal person shall be enriched, and he who waters shall himself be watered".... Proverbs 11:24-25  
Amplified Translation

How important it is for every believer to have a revelation of the fact that the God they serve is a "Giver". The very essence of His nature is giving - for we know that He so loved the world that He "gave" His only begotten Son. As we become partakers of His holy Nature then we, too, shall be found spontaneously giving of ourselves - spirit, soul, body and financially - in order that the Kingdom of Heaven and the body of Christ might be established in the earth according to the Father's perfect unfolding [order]. Because many in the church have not yet received a revelation of "giving" [or a revelation of what "true" prosperity really is] their eyes still have a tendency towards "money-mindedness" and self-sufficiency. And, therefore, their hope and trust is continually in the things of the world, and within them remains a strong desire to retain control over their own lives [existence] - a control that is continually fuelled by a deep fear for their own security [well-being]. It is very important in this season for every Christian to enter into the place of an abiding trust and faith in the Father as their Provider - on every level. For as the age continues to unfold it is certain that there will be no "security" to be found in the world for us - only in the Kingdom. Those in the "world" make their way in this earth by seeking their "own" interests and keeping their wealth almost entirely for themselves but we, as Christians, are called to "make our living" by giving [in obedience] and sharing "all" of the blessings that our God has blessed us with - just as the Holy Spirit leads. Our Heavenly Father desires for us to have superabundance in all things, but He does not want us to be "controlled" by our possessions! The prerequisite to the "life of superabundance" is obedience in ALL things. For as we give liberally out of the divine abundance that is ours in Christ our "every need" [on every level of both life and ministry] shall be met continually - according to our Father's riches in glory by Christ Jesus.

**Related Scriptures:** John 3:16; 2 Peter 1:2-4; Galatians 6:7-9; Philippians 4:19; Psalm 84:10-

12;

## **MARCH 28TH**

### **ANXIETY, FRET AND WORRY ARE NOT THE WILL OF GOD**

...."Anxiety in a man's heart weighs it down, but an encouraging word makes it glad"..  
Proverbs 12:25 Amplified Translation

How many children of God realize that to worry and fret, or to be overburdened by care is viewed through the eyes of God as sin? Many act as though it is their own personal right and privilege to be anxious over a thing, but this is truly not so. Jesus bore upon the Cross the chastisement needful to obtain our peace and well being of mind and, therefore, it is an "already accomplished fact"! This being the case one can see clearly that to succumb to anxiousness or worry is to deny what was accomplished by Jesus at Calvary. Quite simply, the anxiety and care that we take upon ourselves are sinful because God and His Word are then no longer the first and foremost objects of our care or trust. We, as children of God, are called to walk by faith, and to do so calls for each of us to transfer every last measure of our care upon our Heavenly Father - Whose greatest desire is to tenderly care for, and meet the needs of, His children. It is from God that we are to derive our sustenance [on every level] in this earth, and it is certain that Satan, through the cares of this world, attempts to distract - and thus draw the believer away from meditating on the words and thoughts of God into meditation on his fear-filled lies! We must continually cast our burdens upon the Lord as they arise, in the firm knowledge that He will sustain us by the power of His Word. We must immediately replace every fear-filled, lying thought that Satan attempts to inject into our thinking, with the faith-producing, life-giving words and promises of our God. It is in this way that "all ground" for fear to work will be removed from us, and then we shall truly be able to say that we are indeed those who give the Devil NO opportunity - in us or through us.

**Related Scriptures:** Isaiah 53:4-5, Matthew 6:19-34; 1 Peter 5:5b-7; Psalm 55:22; Philippians 4:4-8; Mark 4:17-19; 2 Corinthians 10:5;

## **MARCH 29TH**

### **[DIVINE] DISCIPLINE**

...."He who spares his rod of discipline hates his son, but he who loves him diligently disciplines and punishes him early".... Proverbs 13:24 Amplified Translation

How great is the price that has been paid unnecessarily by those children of God who, through rebelliousness, have never put themselves in a position to receive a deep revelation of the fact that the Word of God is all-powerful and, indeed, the "supreme authority" in this universe. Many push aside the Word of God [which is living and active, sharper than any two-edged sword - and which penetrates to the deepest recesses of a man even to the dividing of his

soul and spirit] forsaking the "revealed" knowledge and wisdom of God in order to depend upon "mental ascensions" to that wisdom [which have within them only the capacity to lead one into darkness and bondage to fear, and which can only lead to error and the misrepresentation of the Lord Jesus Christ]. When a child of God fellowships with the world and its ways there remains within them a dependence upon their own strength [understanding] and, thus, they will always discern all things by their "five physical senses". Because of this, their "judgements" [discernment] will always stress the "physical" - without ever seeking to know the true intent and method of the Heavenly Father's disciplinary measures. This is no more apparent in the church than in the case of parental discipline! Few Christians place their "full" dependence and trust upon the Word of God [which is the wisdom of God] and the power of the Holy Spirit for the raising of their children. Many fail to realize that God is a Spirit and, we, as His children, are those who are to worship Him in Spirit and in truth, and they also fail to realize that God, when He disciplines His children, does not do so by "corporal" punishment, but rather by His anointed Word working deep in our hearts. The Word of God ministered in the power of the Holy Spirit will bring our children into "godliness" without the "fear" that is caused by physical pain. For it is certain that corporal punishment will "always" breed fear and rebellion in the heart of a child while the Word of God will only produce respect and obedience. For the love of God will be continually shed abroad in their hearts by the Holy Spirit as they hear the Word of God from the lips of parents who walk in holiness and perfect love - in the power of the Anointing abiding within them.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 28:18; Hebrews 4:12; Proverbs 3:5-8; 2 Timothy 3:14-17;

## **MARCH 30TH**

### **THE NARROW GATE**

...."There is a way which seems right to a man and appears straight before him, but at the end of it are the ways of death".... Proverbs 14:12 Amplified Translation

Our beloved Lord Jesus calls each of us to enter in by the narrow gate; for the gate is wide, and the way is broad that leads to destruction - and many are those who enter by it. For the gate is small, and the way is narrow that leads to life and few are those who find it. How many are there of God's children who know the "absoluteness" of their Heavenly Father's call to them to forsake the broad path of worldliness and enter fully into that place wherein Jesus [the Word] is the only focal point of their existence? There are many who would say that they are on the "narrow path" but yet they have refused to enter through the gate of consecration and holiness, and their eyes have not the singleness of purpose that is required by God. They have allowed themselves to be deceived into believing that the path they have chosen is the one that leads to the fullness of life but, in reality, they are continually being overtaken by death and darkness. Jesus is the only way! Therefore, "any" action or word that is not in accordance with the revealed knowledge and wisdom of God's Word can be defined as that which is the "broad path", or the way to destruction. How easy it is for those who have any self-interest [self-desire] in their heart to find themselves on a course that "appears" to be good - a course that may even appear "outwardly" to

be pleasing to God. But in actual fact they are serving Satan, having been held captive by him to do his evil will, and they are not even aware of the fact that their words and actions are coming against [hindering] the Body of Christ! This is a most serious matter that has very grave consequences for those children of God who refuse to base their "entire" lives upon the Word of God. For it is only in this way that one may enter through the "narrow gate", and it is also certain that it is only as one is "abiding" in the Word of God that the life of the "narrow path" [the highway of holiness] shall become their reality in this final hour.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 7:13-14; Hebrews 12:1-2; Matthew 6:22-24; John 14:6; Ephesians 4:17-24; 2 Timothy 2:24-26; John 15:1-10; Isaiah 35:8-10;

## **MARCH 31ST**

### **INDESCRIBABLE JOY**

...."The light in the eyes of him whose heart is joyful rejoices the heart of others, and good news nourishes the bones".... Proverbs 15:30 Amplified Translation

Thanks be to our Heavenly Father Who always leads us in His triumph in Christ, and manifests through us the sweet aroma of the knowledge of Him in every place! How the Heavenly Father loves His children, and desires for each of them to be "lights" [beacons] in the darkness of this evil world. For indeed [the Body of] Christ is the light of the world. How wondrous are the effects of God's presence resting upon His children. Our mortal bodies are quickened by the Holy Spirit, and our minds are renewed by the abiding presence of the Word of God - causing our countenances to be lit and our hearts to be filled with the indescribable joy of the Lord. Indeed, the joy of the Lord is our strength, and as we travel the road each of us is called to travel, it is certain that the manifested presence of Almighty God will catch the attention of all those who cross our path in this hour. It will bless those whose hearts are not hardened against God, and it will be a "thorn" [and tremendous conviction] to those who stubbornly persist in their rebellion against Him. As each child of God fellowships and communes with the Heavenly Father - worshipping Him in spirit and in truth in all of their ways - they will progressively become a greater vessel of the absolute life of God, shining their light upon the hearts of even the most "hardened" sinners and, in this final hour, will lead many - through the good news of Jesus Christ [and the Kingdom] spoken forth in the power of the Holy Spirit - into full reconciliation with their Creator. This will create a great "snowball" effect - enabling those who experience this glorious salvation to become "living testimonies" to the grace of God and the "living" Christ - that others might come to know Him as He truly is.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 2:14; Philippians 2:14-15; Romans 8:11; Nehemiah 8:10b; Romans 12:1-2;

## **APRIL 1ST**

### **HE WILL CAUSE YOUR THOUGHTS TO BECOME AGREEABLE TO HIS WILL**

...."All the ways of man are pure in his own eyes, but the Lord weighs the spirits, the thoughts and intents of the heart. Roll your works upon the Lord commit, and trust them wholly to Him; He will cause your thoughts to become agreeable to His will, and so shall your plans be established and succeed".... Proverbs 16:2-3 Amplified Translation

How futile it is for the child of God to go about "presumptuously" attempting to walk in the perfect will of the Father by means of their own understanding. Many whose hearts are not pure towards the Lord have not "seen" Him [met with Him face to face], and therefore they have not entered into intimate fellowship with Him - and thus have not obtained the "revelation" needed to walk in the will of God on a day to day basis. To the degree one seeks to lean upon their own understanding it is to that degree that fear [pride] is continually fuelled and darkness is "allowed" to enter in - thus causing error, and the misrepresentation the name of Jesus to be manifested in the church at large. Because of these things, many are led astray, and they remain - falsely justified - in their sin. It is certain that each believer's work shall become evident in this last hour, therefore, if we are those who truly love the Lord our God, we must strive [in the power of the Holy Spirit] for excellence in ministry and perfection in our service and obedience to His Holy Word [Will]. We must, in one accord, roll all of our works and all of our actions over on the Lord [even the most "minor" one's] - in order that our lives are a living testimony to His perfection and success [victory]. As we truly [with all of our hearts] allow ourselves to be taught and empowered in all things by the Holy Spirit, and as we place God's Word before our eyes and keep it in our heart continually, then He will cause the thoughts of our heart to become agreeable to His will [godly desire], and we shall then experience the superabundant prosperity [spirit, soul, body and financially] that will enable us to be "true" signs and wonders to a dark and dying world, and they shall clearly see that our God does, indeed, withhold no good thing from those who walk uprightly before Him!

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 5:8; 1 Corinthians 3:10-15; 1 Peter 5:6-7; Joshua 1:7-9; John 14:26; Psalm 84:11-12;

## APRIL 2ND

### TRUE FRIENDSHIP

...."A friend loves at all times".... Proverbs 17:17 Amplified Translation

How precious is the true friend who loves at ALL times! To be a friend in the truest sense of the word is for one to continually put themselves in a position of being willing to lay down their own thoughts and desires in order that they might be a vessel of God's love and wisdom at all times - their only heart motive being to impart God's best to their fellow believer in any given moment. The Word of God emphasizes our relationship with each other as "brothers" and "sisters" - for we are indeed born of the same Spirit. But God, in His abundant grace and wisdom, always places those special one or two [perhaps more] brothers and sisters who work very closely with us in the fulfilment of our ministry in the earth. Those in the world seek to surround themselves with "friends", and this is but a manifestation of an emotional dependency [the desire

for soulish gratification] - the seeking to meet a need that, in reality, can only truly be met by the love of God. It is as we find, through continued obedience, our true and proper place in the Body of Christ [Kingdom-position], that we will have revealed to us those who we can call "friends" in the Lord. For as we truly seek to walk the narrow path of perfect obedience it is certain that we must be found fellowshiping only with those we are called to fellowship with. In order to run the race to its completion [successfully] we must only allow into our "inner circle" those whose only desire is to do the will of God - those who seek "nothing" for themselves but all for Christ. These are one's who would rather swear to their own hurt than violate the law of love - those whose one intense and burning desire is to be obedient to the Lord their God, and on whom the Spirit of servitude [true humility] rests heavily. Those who, regardless of circumstances or "feelings", will always speak only the truth in love to us. This is the true definition of a friend as seen through the eyes of the Father. In Jesus Christ we have our perfect example of true friendship - for He called those who would "obey His commands" [lay down their lives for another] His friends. Let us continually fix our gaze upon Jesus, "knowing" that in our obedience we shall truly come to know His friendship - a divine friendship that transcends all of the boundaries and limitations of the soulish [carnal] realm.

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 18:24; Proverbs 27:6,9; John 15:13-15; Ephesians 4:15;

### **APRIL 3RD**

#### **A CONTINUING PROCESS OF ASSIMILATION**

...."The strong spirit of a man will sustain him in bodily pain or trouble but a weak and broken spirit who can raise up or bear".... Proverbs 18:14 Amplified Translation

How blessed is the child of God who constantly seeks their primary source of "nourishment" from the Word of God. As one continually opens their heart to receive God's Word, the incorruptible seed of that Word becomes deeply implanted within their spirit, and as that seed is watered regularly [by speaking and acting in accordance with it] it will bear the fruit of revealed knowledge. It is only as the believer keeps themselves in a position [environment] wherein the Word of God is being revealed to their heart to a continually greater degree that they shall begin to experience the "fullness" of all of the blessings that the Heavenly Father has provided for them in Christ Jesus. In this continuing process of "assimilation" the believer will be transformed by the renewing of their mind, thus enabling them to ultimately operate "solely" in the mind of Christ. How little, it seems, that many children of God realize the fact that the Father desires for "all things" to be in Jesus Christ. He has made us "new creations in Christ Jesus", but too often the people of God attempt to "help" Him by means of their own understanding - not having a revelation of the fact that there is "no good" in the fallen nature of man and that we can "do nothing apart from Christ". As we are faithful to guard our hearts with all diligence we shall become strong in the Lord and in the strength of His might, and the life of God will both quicken, and restore to health, our mortal bodies for service. There is no limit to what God can do in the believer whose heart is filled to overflowing with a superabundance of His Word - one whose spirit man remains in dominance over their soul and body. As we

consecrate ourselves daily - thirsting and hungering after righteousness and holiness alone - we shall surely experience the effects of the "anointing" of God, and we shall be lifted up in every situation to transcend the "temporal evil" in this earth by the great power that resides within us.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 4:4; 1 Peter 1:22-23; Romans 12:2; 1 Corinthians 2:16; 2 Corinthians 5:17; Romans 7:18; John 6:63; John 15:5; Proverbs 4:23; Romans 8:11;

#### APRIL 4TH

### ONE BODY, ONE MIND, EMPOWERED BY ONE SPIRIT - SPOTLESS AND UNBLEMISHED BEFORE THE FATHER, IN CHRIST

...."Cease My son, to hear instruction only to ignore it and stray from the words of knowledge. A worthless witness scoffs at justice, and the mouth of the wicked swallows iniquity. Judgements are prepared for scoffers and stripes for the back of self-confident fools".... Proverbs 19:27-29 Amplified Translation

Blessed is the child of God who inclines their heart towards the Word of God at all times - and how great are the benefits of a heart that is filled with the revealed knowledge of that Word! For revelation is the key to abiding in the "true" Christian life. There are many who "outwardly" approach the Word of God - seemingly eager to partake of the precious promises therein - but after hearing the Word they proceed to ignore what they have heard because within them there still remains a root of self-desire [the desire to remain in control of their life and destiny]. We have only two choices! One is to choose the revealed wisdom and will of God and walk in the Light, and the other is to choose the darkened wisdom of this world, and therefore walk in [remain in bondage to] darkness - blinded by fear and self-desire. It is certain that whichever path we choose to accept in our heart of hearts [broad or narrow] it is that path that we will find ourselves upon. One cannot "play" at serving God, yet many "try" the Christian life [as required by the Father] only until such a time that it serves "their" interests [self-agenda] better to go their own way - and this will ALWAYS end in a deep dependence upon [and fellowship with] the world and its ways. We praise God that our Heavenly Father both knows and judges the thoughts and intentions of our heart, and it needs to be our earnest prayer that all those who would call themselves "Christian" [beginning with ourselves] be brought to the place before Him wherein they would both hear and act continually on the Word of God [BY REVELATION] - in order that we truly become one Body, one Mind, empowered by one Spirit, spotless and unblemished before the Father, in Christ!

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Kings 8:57-61; Psalm 116:1-2; Psalm 119:112; 2 Peter 1 3-4; James 3:13-17; 1 Samuel 16:7; Hebrews 4:12-13;

#### APRIL 5TH

### TRUE LOVE - AND ITS COUNTERFEIT

...."The righteous man walks in his integrity; blessed, happy, fortunate and enviable are his children after him".... Proverbs 20:7 Amplified Translation

The only way for one to truly love is to love with the love of God. Everything that is deemed "love" but which, in reality, is rooted and grounded in the old [carnal] nature is NOT love but rather a counterfeit of that which is real - and is both soulish and demonic in nature. There is NO such thing as love apart from God - for "GOD IS LOVE". This is precisely why the Word of God calls each and every one of us to separate ourselves from EVERY soul tie [emotional attachment] - for to hold to anything or anyone in a manner that is apart from Christ constitutes "idolatry" in the eyes of the Father. These may seem like harsh words to some but, as Christians, our only concern should be to operate in "spiritual reality" - continually forsaking EVERY counterfeit and perversion of the Evil One, for they are only tools for him to keep the children of God in bondage and under his control, through pride and fear. It is only as one gives the Word of God - and obedience to that holy Word [Will] - first place in their lives that they position themselves to have the love of God continually shed abroad in their heart by the indwelling Holy Spirit. As one seeks to walk in righteousness [to be righteously motivated in all things] they will truly be a vessel of God's love to all those who cross their path. As the mind, the will, and the emotions of the believer are continually renewed by the Word of God every relationship they have with "flesh and blood" [and also their relationship with God] will be governed only by the love of God that abides within them - with no regard whatsoever for the "fickle" affections and emotions that both dominate and control those who remain dependent upon their own understanding as their source of "knowledge and wisdom". How wonderful it is for the children of God to pour forth the love of God upon their families and their brothers and sisters in Christ - ALWAYS speaking words of life and blessing to those who will hear. What a magnificent thing it is to see small children nurtured in the love of the Lord through godly parents, raised on the Word of God rather than the ungodly ways of this present world system! How great is the provision that our Heavenly Father has made [in Christ] for each one of us in every aspect of our existence in this earth, and how important it is for us to seek to have the portion of God's Word we need at any given moment - revealed to us by the Holy Spirit. As we do, our children [and, indeed, all who cross our path] will truly see the "living" Christ in us, and in this final hour He will not be a stranger to them but, rather, He will have His proper place as Lord of Lords and King of Kings in their lives. And, thus, they will surely have no lasting desire to partake of the things of the world, but will walk with both feet planted firmly in the Kingdom of Heaven - thus empowered to tread upon serpents and scorpions and continually walk above the domain of the Evil One in all that they set their hand to. Such is the power of the Third Day concerning divine restoration of all that Satan has stolen from those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom - in righteousness!

**"fickle"** - marked by erratic changeableness: especially in affections or attachments; volatile affections; rampant emotionalism;

**Related Scriptures:** 1 John 4:16-19; Romans 5:5; John 15:9-13; Mark 10:29-31; Matthew 10:34-39; Proverbs 22:6; 1 John 2:15-17; Colossians 1:9-14; Luke 10:19; Hosea 6:1-3;

## **APRIL 6TH**

### **THERE IS NO WISDOM OR UNDERSTANDING OR COUNSEL THAT CAN PREVAIL AGAINST THE LORD**

...."There is no wisdom or understanding or counsel that can prevail against the Lord"....  
Proverbs 21:30 Amplified Translation

If one truly seeks to live the true Christian life then they will have to be brought to the place by the Holy Spirit wherein they understand that the darkened wisdom of this world - and ALL "human understanding" is nothing less than a perversion of the wisdom and knowledge of God. Up until this present time, there has been a strict adherence to carnal thinking in many areas of the church - thus allowing great darkness [man-made traditions, error, false doctrine etc.] to dwell in the midst of many who have been called as children of the light. It is time for every child of God to put aside ALL dependence upon worldly philosophy and psychology - and the traditions and doctrines of men - and begin to discard anything in their lives that seeks only to exalt itself above the "revealed" Word [Wisdom] of God. All that does not find itself in accordance with the mind of Christ and the heart of the Father is of the Evil One, and therefore has no place in the lives of God's children. In this last hour it shall indeed be seen clearly by all, that there is no wisdom or understanding or counsel that can prevail against the Lord!

**Related Scriptures:** Jeremiah 9:23-24; 1 Corinthians 3:18-20; James 3:13-18;

## **APRIL 7TH**

### **PERFECT ENTRANCE INTO THE FULLNESS OF YOUR INHERITANCE**

...."The reward of humility and the reverent and worshipful fear of the Lord is riches and honour and life".... Proverbs 22:4 Amplified Translation

Everything that is worth finding is found only in Jesus. The people of the world fight and strive to attain "things" [and people] that in their estimation are valuable but, in reality, they only lead to hurt, corruption and death in their lives. Those who truly humble themselves before God and, thus, trust in His power to sustain them in every facet of their lives, will surely find the "true" riches. To know through "revelation" the character [heart] of the Father, Son and Holy Spirit - by the power of the Spirit of wisdom and revelation abiding within. To have the peace and joy of God manifested in our hearts and minds continually, and to be vessels of His love and truth and life to a perishing world is the highest honour and privilege that our Heavenly Father could bestow upon us - and it must never be treated lightly! As children of God our priorities must all be focussed on the Word [Will and Wisdom] of God. As we diligently persevere in God's Word on a daily basis we will find that within us - by the power of the Holy Spirit - a deep and reverential respect for the Father and His Word will be continually deepened and strengthened. In this most critical and glorious season lay before God all within you that seeks its

wealth [sustenance] in the things of the world, and allow the Holy Spirit to expose all that does not seek - and, therefore, does not worship God. As you maintain a steadfast attitude of dependence upon Him you will surely experience the "wealth" that comes only from God - through perfect entrance into the fullness of your inheritance in Christ - and the Kingdom!

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 16:10-11; Matthew 23:10-12; 1 Peter 5:5-7; James 4:10; Joshua 1:8; Psalm 119:38; 2 Peter 1:10-11;

## **APRIL 8TH**

### **DO NOT LET YOUR HEART ENVY SINNERS**

...."Do not let your heart envy sinners, but live in the fear [reverence] of the Lord always".... Proverbs 23:17 NASB

Have you ever reached a point in your walk of faith and love and obedience where it seemed as if those who were walking outside the covenants of promise were successful and prosperous in all they did while perhaps in you there was a tendency towards self-pity because the going was hard and the road a little rough? Never be fooled by what you may discern through your five physical senses! The Word of God clearly states that the wages of sin is death [darkness], and we also have the assurance that each man's work will - ultimately - become evident. It is foolishness for the child of God to be lured off of the "narrow path" of perfect obedience by the false or "temporary" prosperity that this world has to offer, and to forsake the eternal blessings of God for the passing pleasures of sin. Just at the time the "flesh" wants to give in to temptation make a direct move in some way to put yourself closer to the Word of God, and let the life and light and love of God be shed abroad in your heart. It is certain that what God's Word says is true, therefore, we must persevere through any apparent "rough spots" - firm in the knowledge that our God "reigns" over our lives, and that He will NEVER let go of our hand!

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 37:1-11; Psalm 73:1-3; Jeremiah 12:1-4; Romans 6:23; 1 Corinthians 3:13; Galatians 6:7-9;

## **APRIL 9TH**

### **CONTINUED DEPENDENCE UPON A "KNOWLEDGE" AND "WISDOM" THAT ARE APART FROM GOD'S WORD [WILL]**

...."Through skilful and godly wisdom is a house, a life, a home, a family built, and by understanding it is established on a sound and good foundation. And by knowledge shall the chambers of its every area be filled with all precious and pleasant riches".... Proverbs 24:3-4 Amplified Translation

The Christian parent is entrusted with a great deal of responsibility in this whole matter of the household and family. They are directly responsible to the Father for the raising of children

that He has given into their care, and they are called to be stewards over all the affairs of the household [family structure]. Each of us can praise God that He has given us the "anointing" to perfectly fulfil these tasks, and we can know that we need not fall short of the goal that He has set before each of us. Continued dependence upon a "knowledge" and "wisdom" that are apart from God's Word [Will] have led many children of God, and their families, into the grasp of the Evil One - thus causing death, divorce and strife to be manifested to a great degree in many "Christian" households! Refusal to believe in [a failure to rely upon] their covenant with God has caused massive manifestations of rebellion and "division" within the family structure in many cases. This dependence upon ways and means that are apart from the Holy Spirit have also crept into the church at large as an "insidious poison", that serves only to rob the children of God of the life and love and "liberty" that belongs to them in Christ Jesus. It is now time to cast the Devil out of our households [and every other environment] and walk in the authority over him that is ours in Christ! It is now time for every parent to seek their wisdom in the Word of God alone, and be led by the Holy Spirit in even the smallest details of their lives. In this way godly children will be raised up to serve the Lord and the glory of God will truly be manifested in the midst of our households forever more.

**Related Scriptures:** Joshua 24:14-15; Deuteronomy 6:1-9; Psalm 78:1-8; Ephesians 6:1-4; Ephesians 2:19-20; 2 Timothy 3:14-17;

## **APRIL 10TH**

### **PURE AND FIT VESSELS**

...."Take away the dross from the silver and there comes out a vessel for the smith"....  
Proverbs 25:4 NASB

It is time for every child of God to "allow" themselves to be purged of any impurity [ground] that would in any way hinder the flow of God's life and love through them. Each one of us, as children of God, need to have a strong heart-desire to be filled to overflowing with the mighty Spirit of God - in order that we might continually radiate His light in the midst of a crooked and perverse generation - a generation that is plagued with an ever deepening darkness that is consuming the "world". How often we undermine our Heavenly Father's will for us to be partakers of His holy nature and, thus, we allow ourselves, at times, to be less than perfect witnesses of our Lord, Jesus Christ. Every believer needs to allow the Word of God to work in their heart continually that it might burn away the "dross" - for it is only as we become pure and fit vessels that "all" who cross our path will see and meet the living Christ. And having truly "seen" Him they will desire to serve with a fervent desire the One who gave His all for them - even while they were yet sinners. No child of God should EVER fear the loving hand of their Heavenly Father, but rather they should rejoice in the fact that His reproof and discipline are "always" for our greatest good that we might be partakers of His holiness - with the end result being that we come to know the heart of the Father, and those who still remain in bondage to the Evil One are set free forever, as they encounter the Living Christ in us in this final hour.

**Related Scriptures:** Malachi 3:2-4; Psalm 66:10-12; Job 23:10-12; Philippians 2:14-15; Isaiah 60:1-3; Psalm 81:8-16; Romans 5:8; Hebrews 12:5-10;

#### **APRIL 11TH**

### **THE WORDS WE SPEAK WILL EITHER BRING INTO EFFECT THE LAW OF THE SPIRIT OF LIFE IN CHRIST JESUS OR THE LAW OF SIN AND DEATH**

...."Like the legs of a lame man which hang loose, so is a parable in the mouth of fools ...As a thorn that goes without being felt into the hand of a drunken man, so is a proverb in the mouth of self-confident fools".... Proverbs 26:7,9 Amplified Translation

It is certain that in the church - up until this time - the importance of the words we speak, and the effect they have in this earth, have been vastly underestimated! When this universe was created God spoke words to bring all things into creation. In Genesis 1 it is written seven times that "God said", and as He spoke words they became "containers" [vehicles] for the faith of Almighty God, and brought into existence those things that were spoken by Him (ie. "Let there be light" or literally "light be"). As we meditate on the Word of God daily His words are "assimilated" into our spirit [inner man] - and when we speak out of that abundance of God's Word in our heart, the life and love and power and faith of Almighty God that are in [on] those words are received into the heart of the hearer - and, thus, the life and love of God is transferred through us to them. It is in this way that we are to conduct ourselves in this earth. It is an abomination for any child of God to speak words of "death" and darkness [words that are void of life and faith] for they serve only to cause a "misrepresentation" of the Lord Jesus Christ and the Father - and block the flow of the anointing that "breaks the yoke" of bondage! The words we speak will either bring into effect the law of the Spirit of Life in Christ Jesus or the law of sin and death. A man of God once said: "all the angels of Heaven and all the forces of Hell are waiting to hear the next word that comes out of your mouth! If they are in accordance with the Word of God then Heaven's power is released, and if they are in accordance with the lies of Satan then the force of death [and darkness] is released." The greatest responsibility that we have in this earth is to "align" ourselves perfectly with the Word of God [in both word and deed] - thus releasing His life and love and light wherever we are sent - in whatever way it is needed. Heavenly Father we pray that you would grant to each one of us a progressively deeper revelation of the importance of the words that proceed forth out of our mouths. And we believe by faith - and with all of our heart - that we have received the answer to our prayer, and that it will manifest in our lives and ministries in a manner that will exceed abundantly all that we could have asked or even thought in our own understanding - in the Name of Jesus. Amen.

**Related Scriptures:** Joshua 1:8; Psalm 19:14; Psalm 49:3; Psalm 119:9-16; Romans 8:2; Proverbs 18:21; Isaiah 51:16; Matthew 4:4; Matthew 12:34-37; Ephesians 4:29; Colossians 3:8; James 3:1-12;

#### **APRIL 12TH**

## FREE TO LOVE ALL THOSE WHO CROSS OUR PATH

...."Oil and perfume rejoice the heart; so does the sweetness of a friend's counsel that comes from the heart".... Proverbs 27:9 Amplified Translation

How clear the need is for every believer to be renewed in their mind, their will and their emotions - in order that "every trace" of the old self-seeking nature be put to rest on a continual basis through the power of the Blood of Jesus and the Word effectually working within. As the child of God grows in their relationship with the Father, Son and Holy Spirit, the love of God is continually shed abroad in their heart to a greater degree, thus enabling them to love "all" who cross their path - with God's love! How wondrous it is to be free to love all those who cross our path - taking no thought whatsoever for ourselves, but rather, ALWAYS concentrating on what "God's best" is for others in any given circumstance or situation. We know that, in Christ, we have been blessed with the honour and the privilege to be vessels of God's love and truth and healing, and by the power of the Holy Spirit we are empowered perfectly to meet the deepest "needs" of those who have been held captive by the Evil One, and lead them into perfect liberty. As one ministers the Word of God, speaking the uncompromised truth in love in the power and unction of the Holy Spirit, the one being ministered to will always be "blessed" by the seeds [the incorruptible seeds of God's Word] planted within them - whether they realize it at that time or not. Sometimes the "words of love" can seem hard and tough when they go cross-grain against the thoughts and intentions of a sinful hearer [which they most certainly will], but if we are to call ourselves a "friend" to someone we must be willing to speak the words God has given us to speak - at all cost to ourselves. For in the long run that person being ministered to will ultimately be brought to the place where God would have them, and whether that one realizes it or not at the time - there is no other place to be but in the center of the Father's will for one's life and ministry!

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 12:1-2; Psalm 141:5; Luke 14:26-27; Galatians 6:1-2; Ephesians 4:15; Romans 5:5; 1 Corinthians 13:4-8a;

**APRIL 13TH**

## WE HAVE NOT BEEN GIVEN THE SPIRIT OF FEAR

...."The wicked flee when no man pursues them, but the uncompromisingly righteous are bold as a lion".... Proverbs 28:1 Amplified Translation

Any "fear" [mistrust] that is maintained [through doubt and unbelief] in the life of the child of God causes them to operate apart from the Word [Will] of God - and live "far below" the rich inheritance that is theirs in Christ Jesus. Those who at any time have been in bondage to a "spirit of fear" know the powerful "illusion" [deception] that fear can cause in the mind. It can paralyse both the soul and the body if "allowed" to have free reign. Confusion, terror, panic and paranoia are all manifestations of the spirit of fear working in the mind - and are designed to lead that person into a form of destruction, religious bondage [powerlessness] - and ultimately death

before their time! We, as children of God, can know and rest assured that we have not been given the spirit of fear, but rather "the Spirit of power and love, and of a sound mind [discipline]". As the fear-filled lies and thoughts that Satan attempts to inflict us with are continually replaced by speaking and acting upon the appropriate portion [revelation] of God's Word, our faith will become highly developed, and fear will no longer be an "active" force in our lives. It takes both dedication and discipline to live the "true" Christian life, but from the deeply consecrated life will spring forth a perfect and absolute "freedom from fear". For where the Spirit of the Lord is yielded to there is freedom from any and every bondage that the Evil One would seek to enslave us with. And as we continually give the Word of God and the Spirit of God preeminence in our lives we shall truly be free to serve the Lord Jesus Christ - and glorify the Father to the greatest degree in all that we say and do!

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Timothy 1:7 KJV; Romans 5:5; 1 John 4:18; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Roman 8:1-2; 2 Corinthians 3:17;

## APRIL 14TH

### WE MUST OPEN OUR HEARTS WIDE IN THIS MOST CRITICAL HOUR

...."Where there is no vision, no redemptive revelations of God, the people perish; but he who keeps the law of God, which includes that of man, blessed, happy, fortunate and enviable is he".... Proverbs 29:18 Amplified Translation

How easy it is sometimes for the Christian to affix their eyes on those things [or people] that have nothing whatsoever to do with the plans and purposes of God for their life and ministry. Throughout the long history of the nation of Israel and the church it has been seen clearly time after time that those who removed themselves from a close and intimate relationship with God in order to conform to the ways of the "world" [in a spirit of compromise] suffered greatly at the hands of their enemies. Today, under the "new dispensation", we know that our struggle is not against flesh and blood, but rather against all of the "unseen" [and sometimes not so unseen] forces of the Evil One. It is only through the revealed knowledge of the Lord Jesus Christ that each one of us, as Christians, are to build our firm foundation. Every believer must know and realize that the gates of Hell cannot - in any way - prevail against a heart and mind that are filled with the true and exact knowledge [revelation] of God. It is for this reason that we must continually cast down any speculations, lofty imaginations or vain reasonings [preconceived notions] for they seek only to exalt themselves in rebellion against God [through self-exaltation]. We must open our hearts wide in this most critical hour - as we meditate day and night on the Word of God - allowing the Holy Spirit to shine the light of God within and, thus, reveal the hidden [to the flesh] "mysteries" of the [Glorious] Church and the Kingdom - and our part in His plan for the establishment of both. For it is in this way alone that we are empowered to succeed perfectly in fulfilling our calling [both individually and corporately] to "destroy the works of the Devil", and see the fullness of the Father's plans and purposes established in the earth.

**Related Scriptures:** Hosea 4:6; Isaiah 5:13; Hosea 8:1-4; Matthew 7:24-27; Matthew 16:17-19;

Joshua 1:8-9;

## APRIL 15TH

### WISDOM AND REVELATION: OUR SOLE DEPENDENCE AND FINAL AUTHORITY

...."Surely I am too brutish and stupid to be called a man and have not the understanding of a man for all my secular learning is as nothing. I have not learned skilful and godly wisdom that I should have the knowledge or burden of the Holy One".... Proverbs 30:2-3 Amplified Translation

How many wasted hours have been spent by children of God pursuing the darkened wisdom of this evil world rather than the wisdom of Almighty God? In certain areas of the church at large there is a great move afoot to exalt the wisdom of man above the Word of God [ecumenical movement, denominational hierarchy etc]. We must never allow ourselves to be deceived by those who rely on psychology and philosophy - and a clear [distinct] "mental ascension" to the Word [Will] of God - in their attempts to "minister" [counsel] in the name of Jesus. Throughout history the people of God have prospered when they have sought for, and operated in, the [true] knowledge and wisdom of God - but they have perished when they have sought their "solutions" in the world system. How futile and vain it is for the born again child of God to place their dependence upon anything that is apart from Jesus Christ [the Word of God] - for it is certain that we can indeed do "nothing" apart from Him in our quest for the perfect fulfilment of our destiny. It is time for us, as true believers, to cast aside any area of our "thought-life" that has, as its source, the world and its wisdom, and begin to count "all" of the things that we have learned by "natural means" concerning spiritual things, as rubbish. As we seek diligently the wisdom of God in "all" matters that wisdom and revelation shall become our "sole dependence" and final authority, and it shall cause us to walk [abide] "far above" the darkened understanding of the unrenewed mind!

**Related Scriptures:** Colossian 2:8-9; 1 Timothy 6:20-21; 2 Chronicles 20:20; 1 Corinthians 1:30; 1 Corinthians 2:16; Romans 12:1-2; Philippians 3:8;

## APRIL 16TH

### "GLORIOUS" MARRIAGES AND FAMILIES

...."An excellent wife who can find? For her worth is far above jewels"....  
Proverbs 31:10 NASB

It is of great concern to a large number of people, this choosing of a partner to share one's life with in marriage. In many cases people have taken this whole issue of marriage far too lightly, and many have forgotten that the institution of marriage is highly esteemed in the eyes of God - having had its origins in Him. Marriage, its importance, its parallel to the true Church, and all that it stands for in the fulfilment of God's plan in the earth, is a vast topic, but it is one that

should be studied and meditated on by every child of God! It has been the plot of Satan to disrupt and overthrow the "family structure" as established by God and, because of the carnality of many in the church, the point has been reached wherein the "sanctity" of marriage has all but been abolished in the hearts of many. We can praise God for this new wave of consecration and devotion to His Word that is taking place in the lives of those who truly love Him, and we can praise Him for the continually greater outpouring of the Holy Spirit that is, even now, beginning to flood over the nations. We can also praise God that many Christians are beginning to "receive" the authority they have been given in Christ Jesus and, in this awesome authority, they are literally driving the Evil One and his forces out of their households - thus causing many "glorious" marriages and families to be raised up and strengthened in and by the power of the Holy Spirit. Because of these things, the family structure will once again become a glory to God in and through the Church - a blessing and beacon to a chaotic and unstructured world!

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 5:22-33; 1 Peter 3:1-7; Hebrews 13:4; 1 Corinthians 7:1-17; 1 Timothy 4:1-3; 1 Corinthians 6:9-10; Luke 10:19;

## **APRIL 17TH**

### **AIM AT AND PURSUE RIGHTEOUSNESS**

...."And it is, indeed, a source of immense profit, for godliness accompanied with contentment, that contentment which is a sense of inward sufficiency, is great and abundant gain. For we brought nothing into the world, and obviously we cannot take anything out of the world; but if we have food and clothing, with these we shall be content [satisfied]. But those who crave to be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish [useless, godless] and hurtful desires that plunge men into ruin and destruction and miserable perishing. For the love of money is a root of all evils; it is through this craving that some have been led astray, and have wandered from the faith and pierced themselves through with many acute [mental] pangs. But as for you, O man of God, flee from all these things; aim at and pursue righteousness, that is, right-standing with God and true goodness; godliness [which is the loving fear of God and Christ-likeness], faith, love, steadfastness [patience] and gentleness. Fight the good fight of faith; lay hold of the eternal life to which you were summoned".... 1 Timothy 6:6-12 Amplified Translation

The warning in this passage is sufficiently clear to every believer! In "all" things we must first seek the "true" prosperity - that is, the revealed knowledge of God's will and Word [Wisdom]. As we seek first the establishment of God's Kingdom in the earth, we will surely have a superabundant supply of the "material things" that we need to fulfill the will of God for our life and ministry. Many believers are under the impression that our Heavenly Father is stingy, and does not want us to have "things" to enjoy. This is indeed a lie of great magnitude - for the truth is that God desires us to have all things to enjoy richly, but He does not - "under any circumstances" - want things to possess us, and thus distract us from our service to Him. As the child of God has their mind continually renewed by the Word of God, in the power of the Holy Spirit, they will soon see clearly the importance of putting Jesus first in all things. For it is then and only then that we can truly enjoy abundance in the things we possess and make those things

that belong to us, serve both God and ourselves - in the pursuit of His highest purposes.

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 12:15-21; Matthew 13:44-46; Philippians 4:11; Hebrews 13:5; Colossians 3:5; Matthew 6:19-34; 1 Corinthians 9:24-27;

## **APRIL 18TH**

### **MULTITUDES SHALL BE BATHED IN THE LIGHT OF GOD'S WORD**

...."I have learned how to be content [satisfied to the point where I am not disturbed or disquieted] in whatever state I am. I know how to be abased and live humbly in straightened circumstances, and I know also how to enjoy plenty and live in abundance. I have learned in any and all circumstances, the secret of facing every situation, whether well fed or going hungry, having a sufficiency and to spare or going without and being in want. I have strength for all things in Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing] which empowers me. I am ready for anything and equal to anything through Him Who infuses inner strength into me, that is, I am self sufficient in Christ's sufficiency"....Philippians 4:11-13 Amplified Translation

The secret of Paul's ability to face every circumstance [no matter how prosperous or how difficult] was that he continually placed his entire dependence upon God and His Word. Through faithful obedience to the Word [Will] of God, and the continual renewing of his mind, he was brought to the place spiritually where it would have been clearly foolishness on his part to forsake the provision that had been made for him in Christ Jesus. It is no different for us today as we daily face the trials and temptations that we are sure to experience as we battle Satan and his forces - in our carrying out of the Father's will. What a wondrous blessing it would be for many children of God just to have a rest for one day from the fear and worry that plagues "all" those who do not put their firm and continued trust in God's Word. They would see clearly in this time of refreshing in the presence of the Lord that the Father has indeed made the provision for them to walk [overcome] all that has kept them in bondage - and enter into a life of abiding in that perfect liberty that is theirs, in Christ. There are many who have never experienced the peace and joy and freedom of having no anxiety about anything. There are many in the church at large who are barely able to survive mentally and physically from day to day. How urgent is their need to know the Living Christ to a much deeper degree and depth of revelation! In this last hour, as the children of God begin to walk [abide] in perfect obedience, the multitudes shall be bathed in the light of God's Word. For as God's servants speak forth the truth in love, without compromise, the evil schemes of Satan will be exposed, and his hold upon the hearts and minds of many shall be broken forever. How important it is for every child of God to be diligent in their pursuit of the revealed knowledge of God's Word. For it is that very knowledge that, when spoken under the unction of the Holy Spirit, will set the captives free. Indeed there is a vast multitude of people out in the world who are just waiting to hear the "uncompromised" Word of God. They have heard only the lies and the doctrines of men in the past - and they already know that man's "religion" has no power to set them free. Let us forsake dependence upon ourselves entirely in this season, and seek "all" of our sufficiency in Christ - for as we do, others will surely see and hear and experience the love that God has for them - through us!

**Related Scriptures:** Philippians 4:19; Colossians 1:9-13; Hebrews 13:5; 2 Corinthians 9:8; Ephesians 3:14-21; 2 Corinthians 12:9;

## **APRIL 19TH**

### **WE MUST DEVELOP THE HABIT OF RUNNING TO GOD - AND NOT FROM HIM**

...."Since then we have a great high priest who has passed through the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our confession. For we do not have a high priest who cannot sympathize with our weaknesses, but one who has been tempted in all things as we are, yet without sin. Let us therefore draw near with confidence to the throne of grace, that we may receive mercy and may find grace to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:14-16 NASB

When we are in a position of potential trouble or perhaps sin is knocking at the door we must develop the habit of running to God - and not from Him. We must never "allow" fear to rise up within us, and thus "allow" ourselves to be deceived by the lies of Satan - and his condemnation. Every child of God must continually seek a deeper revelation of the Blood of Jesus in order that they might learn of its power to cleanse them from "all" consciousness of sin - and "all sin-consciousness" [a spiritual inferiority complex]. Through the precious Blood of our Lord Jesus all of the old things [past and present sin] that proceeded forth from the flesh are blotted out and cleansed away. And, and as our minds are continually renewed, we are THEN able to experience to a continually greater degree the "fullness" of our precious inheritance in Christ - and we will begin to discern all things through the mind of Christ. We must come to "know" in our hearts that Jesus has walked the narrow path of perfect obedience before us - and that our way is secured in Him, as we abide in Him. How different are the lives of those Christians walking in an absolute faith and those children of God who still "maintain" a strong dependence upon their own understanding in many areas of their life. One leads a life of victory and superabundant prosperity, while the other continually suffers defeat and lack. As we walk before God, and are led by the Holy Spirit - keeping ourselves in the position of "abiding" in Christ [through a perfect obedience], the Blood of Jesus will continually cleanse us from sin, and give us the confidence to draw near to God with a holy boldness. Let each of us be found "allowing" the light of God's Word to constantly shine into our hearts and both expose and remove any darkness or sin that attempts to lure us off the path we are called to - in order that our heart might not condemn us before God at "any" time. For then, we shall surely receive mercy and appropriate the necessary grace to help in time of need.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 8:1-2; Psalm 34:4; Hebrews 9:14; Hebrews 10:1-2; Matthew 7:13-14; 1 John 3:21; Proverbs 28.1; 1 John 1:9;

## **APRIL 20TH**

### **NEVER FEAR PERSECUTION OR REVILING**

**"revile" - to assail with abusive or contemptuous language; vilify; despise; reproach;**

...."Servants be submissive to your masters with all respect, not only to those who are good and gentle, but also to those who are unreasonable, for this finds favour, if for the sake of conscience toward God a man bears up under sorrows when suffering unjustly. For what credit is there if, when you sin and are harshly treated, you endure it with patience? But if when you do what is right and suffer for it you patiently endure it, this finds favour with God. For you have been called for this purpose, since Christ also suffered for you, leaving you an example for you to follow in His steps, Who committed no sin, nor was any deceit found in His mouth; and while being reviled, He did not revile in return; while suffering, He uttered no threats, but kept entrusting Himself to Him Who judges righteously"....1 Peter 2:18-23 Amplified Translation

It is certain that everyone who seeks to live a godly life in Christ Jesus will suffer persecution. Many misunderstand this matter of "suffering for righteousness' sake", and thus "allow" Satan to inflict all kinds of evil upon them - all in the name of the Lord [in their thinking]. Every child of God MUST have a revelation of the fact that true suffering has nothing to do with any manifestation of the law of sin and death, but rather our suffering is to stand in faith and dependence upon the Word of God and the Holy Spirit alone as we walk this earth - totally forsaking "fellowship" with the world and its ways as we do. Jesus said that because they hated Him that they would hate us too. Therefore, if we are truly in Christ then we shall surely experience persecution - and be treated unjustly at times. Many shy away from this because of their lack of revealed knowledge of the plans and purposes of God - not realizing that as we stand in faith and continue on in the path of love [which is ALWAYS "cross-grain" against this world and its evil ways] - that God is able to be glorified greatly, and the name of Jesus highly exalted in the earth. Due to selfishness, concern arises for one's well-being, completely disregarding all of the provision that has been made for them in Christ. We must consider Jesus [His words and actions] in ALL of our circumstances, for when He suffered great persecution and reviling He did not revile in return nor did He threaten, but rather He continually entrusted Himself to the Father. Let us ask ourselves in a moment of reflection: "Are we able to offer words of love and edification in the face of provocation?" If the answer is no then this betrays a seed of unbelief [and the fear of man] within our heart - and a failure to cast our "entire" dependence upon God. Let each and every one of us in this season come into a deep and abiding revelation of the fact that God - and God alone - is to be our vindication. For it is then that the Spirit of Glory shall begin to rest heavily upon - and pour forth mightily through - those who continually resist Satan and his schemes in a perfect faith [love] and obedience.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Timothy 3:12; Romans 8:2; James 4:4; John 15:17-21; Matthew 5:44; 1 Peter 3:8-17; Ephesians 4:29; 1 Peter 4:14;

**APRIL 21ST**

**THE TRUE CHRISTIAN LIFE SEEKS ITS ALL-SUFFICIENCY IN THE WORD OF GOD**

...."For I am not ashamed of the Gospel, for it is the power of God for salvation to every one who believes, to the Jew first and also to the Greek. For in it the righteousness of God is

revealed from faith to faith...For the wrath of God is revealed from Heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who suppress the truth in unrighteousness".... Romans 1:16-18 NASB

Every child of God must come to a deep realization in their heart that the Word of God is their only "hope". As the believer learns to shift their dependency from their own darkened understanding onto the reality of God's Word, they will clearly see that the Father has summed up ALL things in His Word. As one diligently pursues meditation in the Word of God they will receive a deep revelation of the power of that Word, and thus they will be equipped [empowered] to live the "true" Christian life. For it is certain that the true Christian life is a life that seeks its "all-sufficiency" in the Word of God, and it is also certain that the true Christian life is a life that is not corrupted or tainted by the "influence" [wisdom] of the world and its ways! As the believer moves on from "faith to faith" [obedience to obedience] they will become a continually greater "channel" of truth and righteousness. Those children of God who desire to serve God, only from a pure heart, "know" that they are called to walk the narrow path of perfect obedience. They know that in order to live the life of holiness they will have to set themselves apart from the world - and unto God and His Word as their sole and final authority. That which has been previously stated are simple truths found in the Father's "divine requirements" for His children, but because of the refusal of many to "come out" of the world, this matter of "true" service has all but been ignored except for a remnant of dedicated and consecrated individuals who refuse to be found doing anything apart from Christ - and the power of the Holy Spirit. It is through these mighty men and women that God will bless His children with revelation by fire in this season - in order that they might repent and turn - and give their hearts "wholly" to the One they are called to serve. Let us not be those who, because of their pride, are ashamed of the Gospel, but rather let us place every last ounce of our hope and dependence [trust] upon the Word of God - "knowing" that in Christ Jesus we are victorious in "all" things.

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 119:160; 2 Timothy 3:16-17; Joshua 1:8; John 15:4-11; Luke 10:27; Proverbs 3:5-6; Romans 8:31-39;

## **APRIL 22ND**

### **THE IMPORTANCE OF A FIRM COMMITMENT AND A STRONG DEVOTION TO GOD AND HIS WORD**

"For the scripture says, whoever believes in Him shall not be disappointed. For there is not distinction between Jew and Greek, for the same Lord is Lord of all, abounding in riches for all who call upon Him; for whoever will call upon the name of the Lord will be saved. How then shall they call upon Him in whom they have not believed? And how shall they believe in Him whom they have not heard? And how shall they hear without a preacher? And how shall they preach unless they are sent? Just as it is written, how beautiful are the feet of those who bring glad tidings of good things".... Romans 10:11-15 NASB

How great are the Heavenly riches that await all those who will forsake the "fleeting pleasures" of this world [and sin] to call upon the Lord from a heart "wholly given" to Him. How foolish it is for one to remain in bondage to fear and death when their "absolute freedom" [perfect liberty] has already been bought and paid for by the precious blood of Jesus Christ. There is a tremendous urgency for every child of God to consecrate themselves in this season, for the well-being of many souls depends upon THEIR diligence in the things of God - and it is certain that the vast multitudes of unbelievers can never come to the place wherein they will call out to Jesus, if they have not heard the uncompromised Word of Truth put forth. As the absolute truths of God's Word go forth from our mouths it will allow the incorruptible seed of that Word to be planted in the heart of those who are truly seeking their Creator. This "seed" will cause the faith with which to believe to rise up in their heart and, thus, they are able to lay hold of the first fruits of their salvation. From these things, one can see clearly why Satan desperately attempts to remove the seed of the Word as soon as it is planted in one's heart, and also why he is constantly seeking to draw believers away from the Word of God. It is "separation" from the Word of God that causes one to perish [become uncovered, unprotected] in this earth [believer and non-believer]. It can be said that to the degree that one allows themselves to be removed [separated] from the life-giving Word of God it is to that degree that they allow themselves to suffer needlessly at the hands of the Evil One. In this last hour, it will take a firm commitment and a strong devotion to God and His Word in order for one to rise above "all" of the "temporal" evil of this world. In this most critical hour, let us place the Word of God first in every facet of our lives - for our success, happiness and entrance into the fullness of our Kingdom-position in Christ depend upon it!

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 8:2; Romans 10:17; Mark 4:3-20; 1 Peter 1:22- 25; Hosea 4:6; Hosea 8:1-2;

## APRIL 23RD

### THE JUDGEMENT OF ALL SIN AND UNBELIEF

...."Take care, brethren, lest there should be in any one of you an evil unbelieving heart, in falling away from the Living God. But encourage one another day after day, as long as it is still called today, lest any one of you be hardened by the deceitfulness of sin. For we have become partakers of Christ if we hold fast the beginning of our assurance firm until the end; while it is said, Today if you hear His voice, do not harden your hearts as when they provoked Me". For who provoked Him when they had heard? Indeed did not all those who came out of Egypt led my Moses? And with whom was He angry for forty years? Was it not with those who sinned, whose bodies fell in the wilderness? And to whom did He swear that they should not enter His rest, but to those who were disobedient? And so we see that they were not able to enter because of unbelief".... Hebrews 3:12-19 NASB

In this last hour all sin and unbelief must be removed from the church! As those who are truly seeking God gain a deeper revelation of the thoughts and intentions of His heart, great light shall shine forth in this hour exposing the lies and traditions which have deemed the life of

consecration and holiness both "unnecessary" and "impossible". It is the time for all of God's children to realize fully that the Father's requirement calls for those who serve Him to give themselves entirely - spirit, soul, and body - to a perfect obedience and to the life of "absolute" faith. For too long darkness has kept the hearts and minds of many apart from the Living Christ, but it is now the time for the revelation of the Sons and Daughters of God in the earth. Let us remember the plight of the Israelites in the wilderness in order that we not "allow" ourselves to wander outside the will of God - through hardness of heart. As we enter the "rest" of God - that is, rest from sin and rest from dependence upon ourselves, the life of God will flow through us to others in abundance, thus leading those who will hear the Word of God with their hearts, into the "fullness" of their "citizenship" in the Kingdom of Heaven.

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 5:25a-27; Leviticus 11:44a; Luke 10:27; Philippians 2:14-15; Isaiah 58:13-14; Philippians 3:17-21; Ephesians 2:19;

## **APRIL 24TH**

### **THE CONTINUAL WORKING OF THE CROSS CAUSES "US" TO DECREASE AND CHRIST IN US TO INCREASE**

...."For we hold that a man is justified and made upright by faith independent of and distinctly apart from good deeds [works of law]. The observance of the law has nothing to do with justification".... Romans 3:28 Amplified Translation

Every work done for God is judged by both the motivation of our hearts, and how that work "lines up" with the highest plans and purposes of God. The measure of our success in working for God is ALWAYS determined by the measure of Christ in our work. We must do "all" things according to the mind of Christ, and as we abide in Him [and He abides in us], our every word and action will be a pure and spontaneous by-product of the Father's will [love]. The key to continually walking in accordance with God's will is simply desiring in our hearts to walk in perfect obedience. As we are willing to do all of the will of God in ALL things, we will be both enlightened and empowered to walk with Him - "perfectly representing" the Father and exalting the name of Jesus to the greatest degree in all that we say and do. Up until this time in the church, there have been many "works" done in the name of Jesus which, in reality, have their source in the "fallen" nature of man, and because of this, a "distorted picture" of both the Lord Jesus Christ and the Father has been painted in the hearts and minds of the multitudes. Our Heavenly Father expects us to exhibit the "victory" of Jesus in all that we say and do. A "defeated" [through fear, mistrust and unbelief] child of God brings disgrace and dishonour upon the name of Jesus - and this practice must end. "Any" weakness [defeat] found in the church [both individually and corporately] has its origin in a lack of consecration and intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word. Immediately after one has been born-again they should be taught [instructed] to consecrate themselves as a bondservant or handmaiden of Christ - accepting Him fully as Lord of ALL in their life. As the child of God "allows" the Holy Spirit to continually do the "deepest" work of the Cross in their lives, God is then enabled to realize His aim and highest purpose in them - and through them. It is this continually deeper working of the

Cross that causes "us" [self-desire] to decrease and Christ in us to increase. The Cross works to set aside all that is of the flesh so that Jesus Christ might have pre-eminence in every area of our lives. The Kingdom of God is set up in order to reveal the execution of God's authority and power. Therefore, as citizens of the Kingdom of God, we need to become empty vessels in order that we might be filled and consumed by the Holy Spirit - Who reveals to us [and empowers us to carry out] the will of God in the earth.

**Related Scriptures:** Colossians 1:15-29; John 7:17-18; Ephesians 2:10; Romans 1:1-21; Ephesians 1:1-12; Romans 10:17; Hebrews 12:1-2; 2 Corinthians 4:1-18;

## APRIL 25TH

### TRUE PRAYER IS ALWAYS IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE WILL AND HEART OF THE FATHER

...."Pray without ceasing".... 1 Thessalonians 5:17 NASB

Prayer is the greatest work to which we are called in this earth. True prayer is a working together with the Father, in Christ, to accomplish His highest will and purpose. The power and effectiveness of our prayer does not lie in how much we pray but rather how much our prayers are in accordance with the revealed will of God. It is ONLY the "union" of the believer's heart with the "revealed" will of God that will build the Church and establish the Kingdom in the earth. Prayer is NEVER the expressing of OUR desire for God to yield to OUR petition - in order that our own selfish desires might be fulfilled. True prayer can never be an "attempted" forcing of the Lord to change His will to perform what is not His will. Prayer, in its purest form, is simply speaking out the will of God through our mouths with the divine assurance and authority that is the spontaneous by-product of one having a revelation of the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart. True prayer is always in accordance with the will of God, and will achieve perfectly that which He had already foreordained from before the foundation of the earth. Prayerlessness [lack of fellowship with the Father and His Word] will cause God to "suspend" many of His plans for the church for a season - because to bestow every intended blessing upon His children, they must be in "perfect agreement" with His heart and mind [Wisdom]. Otherwise, every blessing would be misused and fall far short of its intended purpose - both individually and corporately. Prayer is the occasion wherein we express our heart desire to do the will of God, and see His Kingdom established on earth. Every believer must have a deep revelation of the fact that aside from their absolute [perfect] heart agreement with the will of God there is no such thing as "prayer". Were the children of God more willing to live the life of the Cross [obedience unto the death of the self-life] and submit themselves to "all" of the will of God [seeking only for Him to be glorified to the greatest degree through obedience to His Word and the voice of the Holy Spirit] the eternal will and purpose of the Father concerning the Church would be speedily realized, and the Church would THEN reach the state of "purity" she is called to - devoid of sin and fear. The Father's purpose and desire for those who serve Him is for them to be so filled with His Word [Will] that they forget their own self-interests and desires - through the continual empowerment of the Holy Spirit. Unless we have our heart filled with an abundance of God's

Word and, thus be "renewed" in our mind daily [NEVER "maintaining" even the slightest interest of our own apart from God - living absolutely for the Lord and seeking only His glory] we will not love what He loves, nor seek what He seeks, nor pray what He desires us to pray. Therefore, in this season, let us forsake "all" that is apart from Christ - in order that we might be empowered to express [proclaim], through our prayers, the perfect will of God at all times!

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 6:1-15; Matthew 18:18-20; Ephesians 2:10; Psalm 84:11-12; 1 John 5:14-15; Isaiah 45:11; Ephesians 5:25-27;

## APRIL 26TH

### **IT IS NOT POSSIBLE FOR US TO ACCOMPLISH THE WORK OF THE KINGDOM - AND AT THE SAME TIME HOLD UNFORGIVENESS IN OUR HEART**

...."Beloved, if our heart does not condemn us, we have confidence before God; and whatever we ask we receive from Him, because we keep His commandments and do the things that are pleasing in His sight. And this is His commandment, that we believe in the name of His son Jesus Christ, and love one another, just as He commanded us"....1 John 3:21-23 NASB

Whenever our conscience is not clear before God, faith is unable to "rise up". Many children of God remain burdened through a "maintaining" on their part of a spirit of unforgiveness. It is certain that we can never consider ourselves entirely right with God, and yet remain in some way outside of a "right relationship" [continued obedience to God on their behalf] with our brothers and sisters in Christ. If there is strife or discord against "any" in the Body, it is certain that the blessings of God will flow away from us instead of continually overtaking us. It is a serious self-deception on our part, if we reckon God has forgiven our sins before Him, while at the same time we continue to "remember" the sins of those who have trespassed against us. It is important for every child of God to "know" that if they "maintain" an unforgiving spirit then all that they have learned before God [light and spiritual knowledge] - together with the faith and power of God that indwells them - will begin to "leak" away [diminish]. If we refuse in our hearts to forgive one another we are not living [abiding] in the Kingdom - but rather it is evident that, in some way, we remain conformed to the world and its selfish ways. It is not possible for us to accomplish the work of the Kingdom and at the same time "hold" unforgiveness in our hearts! As we continue on the narrow path of perfect obedience we will see clearly that in all we are called to do we must speak and act in love without "any" exception - regardless of what has been done to us in the past. As we maintain a clear conscience before the Father we will come to know the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart and, having been transformed by the renewing of our minds, we will indeed be found doing and saying the things that are pleasing in His sight.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Timothy 1:18-19; Matthew 6:14-15; Matthew 18:21-35;

**APRIL 27TH**

**THE URGENT CALL TO DRAW NEARER TO THE FATHER AND HIS WORD**

...."I am sending you to them who are stubborn and obstinate [stiff-faced and hard-hearted] children. Neither fear them nor fear their words nor be dismayed at their presence for you shall speak My words to them whether they listen or not. Behold, I have made your face as hard as their faces, and your forehead as hard as their foreheads. Like emery harder than flint I have made your forehead. Do not be afraid of them or be dismayed before them. Take into your heart all My words which I shall speak to you, and listen closely".... Ezekiel CH 2; CH 3;

EVERY child of God must come to a full and clear realization of both the seriousness and the importance of their calling in these most critical days! Many still stubbornly refuse to yield to the voice of the Holy Spirit, and continue on in their quest for "self-sufficiency" [control over their own life]. Because of these things, darkness is beginning to creep into their heart and mind - even to the quenching of the glorious vision [revelation] for their life and ministry that they once held so dear. Because of self-desire - and the self-agenda that is its spontaneous by-product - they have "allowed" themselves to be held captive to their "own" ways and understanding, and thus they are setting themselves up to suffer [unrighteously] great harm at the hands of the Evil One - as the conflict of the "kingdoms" intensifies, daily. There is not one child of God anywhere in the earth who - in the last few months - has not, in some form, heard [both outwardly and inwardly] the URGENT call to draw much nearer to the Father and His Word! Our God is a just [righteous] and merciful God and would NEVER allow the Evil One to gain advantage on His precious one's in any way - apart from a continued obstinance and stubbornness towards His Will [Word]. Obstinance and stubbornness constitute rebellion and, thus, the Covenant, that was ratified by the precious Blood of Jesus, has become of no avail to many through their continued unbelief and self-effort - even in the face of the wondrous revelation concerning The Glorious Church coming forth from the Throne Room through the holy apostles and prophets. It grieves the heart of the Father deeply to see those whom He has loved from before the foundations of the earth, make themselves "strangers" to the Covenants of promise. For what earthly father, having made provision for all of the needs of his children - only to watch them carelessly and recklessly wander outside the boundaries of his provision - would not suffer the deepest sorrow of heart? For in his heart he knows that there is no way for his children to survive [overcome] in the place they have chosen to remain in their "disacknowledgement" of all that was provided for them? How much more then the Heavenly Father - concerning our glorious covenant [inheritance] in Christ - and the extremely dark and dangerous days we presently live in?!!! Let all those who truly love God clearly understand that "His" day has come, and He shall indeed dwell in the midst of all those whose hearts are wholly given to Him - and to His holy purposes. Blessed are those who will hearken to the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit in these days, for they shall surely both see - and come to abide in - the Glory of God, and the fullness of their destiny, in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** Hosea 4:6; Hosea 8:1-3;

## APRIL 28TH

### **EVERY LAST CHILD OF GOD IS GOING TO BE FOUND ACCOUNTABLE TO THE FATHER CONCERNING THEIR CALL TO HOLINESS**

...."I can do nothing on my own initiative. As I hear, I judge [discern]; and My judgement [discernment] is just [righteous, because I do not seek My own will, but the will of Him who sent Me].... John 5:30

In these days every last child of God is going to be found accountable to the Father concerning His call to holiness; concerning His call for a heart that is "wholly given", and concerning His call to an absolute faith - working through a perfect love, manifesting in a perfect obedience. And thus, it is certain that we **MUST** be found measuring fully the absoluteness of **EVERY** command given in the Word of God. For it is only this way that one shall overcome Satan and his forces at every turn - and it is only in this way that they shall not fall prey to his devices [schemes]. To the degree that one is in fellowship with the Father [on His terms] it is to that degree that they are going to have revelation knowledge [divine vision] "abiding" [continually activated] in their heart. And to the degree of revelation knowledge one has abiding in their heart it is to that degree that they shall be found abiding in "godly desire" - and thus, are righteously motivated in **ALL** things. Sometimes one is not certain - at least initially - whether they are righteously or unrighteously motivated in a situation. But, it is certain that as one is diligent to "maintain" fellowship with the Father and His Word they will have a divine assurance deep in their heart that even when they speak and act in a manner that "seems good to them" it will be vindicated by God as being righteous in His sight. In other words, they were righteously motivated all along even though it took an act of absolute faith on their part to act initially. Hence the importance of maintaining a perfect fellowship with the Father and His Word - day in and day out. In light of the various attacks of the Enemy that attempt to "jam the signals" of the child of God, so to speak, the Father has been faithful to make provision for His children to maintain the love-walk - regardless of what Satan and his forces try to do to remove them from the paths of righteousness. Our task then is simply to remain faithful to the fullness of the Father's purpose for our life and ministry - **KNOWING** that He is faithful to both sustain and empower us in **EVERY** way in the carrying out of that most holy will and purpose.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Peter 2:9; 1 Peter 3:10-12; John 15:7;

## APRIL 29TH

### **IN THIS LAST HOUR WE MUST BE FOUND WALKING IN THE FULLNESS OF OUR INHERITANCE, IN CHRIST**

...."whatever is not from faith is sin".... Romans 14:23b;

The days wherein the "soft, under-belly" of unbelief [and emotionalism] - and the self-reliance that has passed for Christianity are over! The "comfortability" [constant pursuit and

maintenance of a false security] that kills, and the "unholy" satisfaction that has been the result of fulfilled "self-desire" - a prideful and selfish fulfilment that has fallen far short of the Father's best [and His Glory] - shall now be shown for what they are! Let it be clearly understood that it is a dangerous thing for a Christian [any Christian] to be walking apart from an absolute faith [trust] in the Father and His Word - for it is ONLY in Christ that we shall find our provision [ability to overcome] in this last of the last hour! It is certain that we must be found walking in the "fullness" of their inheritance, in Christ. Satan is terrified at even the thought of the advent of the Glorious Church, and it is precisely for this reason that he is unleashing very intense attacks against those whom he knows have the potential to do him great harm in the days ahead. Every human being on the face of the earth is found to be exercising faith in any given moment! And that faith will either be faith in God or faith in ourselves [the lies of the Enemy]. Natural faith affixes itself to "self-desire". Divine - or true faith - affixes itself to godly desire - which is the spontaneous by-product of the "revelation" knowledge abiding within one's heart. It is all a matter of "positioning" [both spiritual and physical] in this last hour, and ONLY those who are righteously motivated towards God and His holy purposes will be found in the right position - a position from which they will be perfectly empowered to carry out the fulness of their destiny [destination] in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Corinthians 3:10-20; 2 Corinthians 5:7;

#### **APRIL 30TH**

### **THE STATE OF HUNGERING AND THIRSTING AFTER RIGHTEOUSNESS IS NOT A CASUAL COURSE OF ACTION**

.... and because lawlessness is increased, the love of many will grow cold. But the one who endures to the end, he shall be saved. And this gospel of the Kingdom shall be preached in the whole world for a witness to the nations, and then the end shall come.... Matthew 24:12-14

It is only in consistent fellowship with the Father and His Word - day by day - that we can have the assurance in "our" heart that the Holy Spirit is doing the deepest work of the Cross in us [and that He is "able" and willing to do the deepest work of the Cross in us]. It is only in the place of quiet and intimate fellowship that we come to "know" that we are not rebelliously holding on to something, unconsciously. It is written that in the last of the last hour the love of many shall grow cold, and the first effect of this result of rebellion will be that one's love toward the Father - and the desire to hunger and thirst after righteousness above all - will diminish. This of course will affect every other relationship negatively in that one's life and ministry. The state of hungering and thirsting after righteousness is not a casual course of action. It is a state of being that produces an intense [godly] desire and steadfast righteous activity within us. Being outside of perfect fellowship with God is a very dangerous position for one to be in! For it is only in this perfect fellowship with the Father and His Word that certain [and necessary] - "spiritual transactions" can take place - spiritual transactions that shed light upon ANY ground of darkness [fear] within us, giving us the opportunity, once enlightened, to act in a corresponding manner to the revealed Word of God rather than continuing to be held captive to our past [unrighteous]

motivations which were rooted and grounded in fear and pride. When we are faithful to do that THEN revelation knowledge is born and replaces every ground of fear, selfishness and pride ["perfect love casts out all fear"] and, thus, we continue on in our perfect pursuit of establishing God's Kingdom in the earth - knowing that we are being perfected in and by the power of the Holy Spirit.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 7:18; Matthew 5:6; Ephesians 4:17-19; 1 John 4:18; Matthew 6:33; Matthew 5:48;

## MAY 1ST

### THE ESSENCE OF BELIEVING AND EFFECTIVE PRAYER

...."And this is the confidence which we have before Him, that, if we ask anything according to His will, He hears us. And if we know that He hears us in whatever we ask, we know that we have the requests which we have asked from Him".... 1 John 5:14-15 NASB

In order to pray according to the heart of the Father we must appear before Him often and, thus, "allow" our will to enter into His will and our thought to enter into His thought [mind]. As we habitually live in the presence of God, daily ministering to Him as our first priority, we will indeed become familiar with the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart, and through this process of "assimilation" we will surely be enabled to pray in accordance with the will of God, and continually have great and powerful results in our prayer! It is the Holy Spirit who leads us into the knowledge of the Father's purposes and plans, and it is only while fellowshiping with Him that we will have revealed to us His will for our lives individually - and for the corporate Church. Without close fellowship and obedience to the Word of God our "prayer lives" shall be destitute of both power and results. The continual renewing of our mind, will, and emotions through the Word of God - and by the power of the Holy Spirit - will bring us to the place wherein our every prayer [word] will "hallow" God's name, bring the Kingdom into manifestation, and cause the will of God to prevail, on earth as in Heaven. When we pray in accordance with God's will our prayers will shake up the powers of Hell, and will have a great and devastating affect upon the schemes of Satan. For this reason, the Evil One will attempt to rise up against us in order to hinder our prayers. For it is certain that when our prayers initiate from the heart of God, and we believe "fully" that the words that we utter shall come to pass, they will both touch and damage the powers of darkness - without fail! Herein lies spiritual warfare of the highest degree! But such effective prayer will call forth Satanic assault [resistance] against us and, therefore, we must be diligent at "all" times to guard against his wiles. It is certain that the Evil One is deadly serious in his "attempts to stop our prayers, so we must be determined to "pursue" his strongholds until he and his forces are consumed, and his captives set free - always keeping in mind that the "essence" of believing prayer [and the absolute faith behind it] is obedience in our own lives to the Word of God, and the voice of the Holy Spirit - Who gives us utterance.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 6:5-15; 2 Samuel 22:1-51; Romans 12:2; 1 Thessalonians 5:17; 1 Peter 5:5-8;

**MAY 2ND**

**THE VERY ESSENCE AND POWER OF THE GOSPEL OF THE KINGDOM IS FOUND IN OBEDIENCE TO IT**

...."Let every soul put himself habitually in subjection to authorities who hold position over them, for there is not an authority except that ordained by God. Moreover, the existing authorities stand permanently ordained by God. So that the one who sets himself in array against the authority, against the ordinance of God has set himself, with the result that he is in a permanent position of antagonism against the ordinance. And those who resist shall receive for themselves judgement. For the rulers are not a terror to the good work but to the evil. Now, do you desire not to be afraid of authority? Keep on doing the good, and you will have commendation from him for he is God's servant to you for good. But if you are habitually doing that which is evil, be fearing, for not in vain is he wearing the sword, for he is God's servant, an executor of wrath upon the one who practices the evil".... Romans 13:1-4 Kenneth S. Wuest Translation

God's Kingdom is that realm wherein the will of God is carried out without any interference. The Father purposes that we be His Church [called out one's: set apart for a distinct purpose] and, thus, we are ordained to be the vessel by which God's authority is established in the earth. The Father desires the entire Church to give His Word "absolute" preeminence in their lives - in order that His authority prevail in the earth, and there be NO rebellion in the midst of His people. The Heavenly Father expects full - not "partial" - obedience from His children, for the very essence and power of the Gospel of the Kingdom is found in obedience to it. The root cause of "all" disobedience is a desire to rebel against God [hidden or otherwise]. Our purification from these roots of rebellion that are found in the "old nature" is effected through a continual obedience to the truth. This abiding obedience allows the precious Blood of Jesus to continually cleanse us from sin, and brings us to the place wherein a "righteousness-consciousness" [a continual awareness of who we are in Christ] has predominance over a "sin-consciousness" - and the desire to live for ourselves. This, in turn, allows us to walk in the "fullness" of God's authority - authority that belongs to us, in Christ. Believers would best be called "obeyers", for we are to be subject to the authority of God [the Word of God] as well as to believe in [obey] Him. To those who have a revelation in their heart of God's absolute authority, even a slight act of disobedience will cause them to realize that they have been rebellious towards God; but those who do not have a revelation of God's authority [absolute truth] have no idea how rebellious they are, and consequently they can be greatly used by Satan against other children of God! "All" rebellion must be erased from the Church in order that the kingdom of God in the earth might not be blocked or hindered in any way in this final hour. Those who truly desire to obey God will have no difficulty discerning His authority [true delegated authorities], but the one who resists authority resists God and, in this most critical season, those who resist the Holy Spirit will incur judgement. Every child of God must come to the deep realization that a failure to

subject [submit] themselves to God's authority at any time is rebellion against Him, and if they are wilfully rebellious towards God then they will "unconsciously" be a "help" to the forces of Anti-Christ, in some way. In this last hour the responsibility on the Church is immense, but as the will and command of God find free passage in the hearts of His children, His Kingdom shall surely come and be firmly established, first in the hearts of the people - and then in all the earth.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Peter 1:22-25; Matthew 28:18-20; Luke 10:19; 2 Timothy 2:22-26; Ephesians 4:11-16; Matthew 6:9-10;

## **MAY 3RD**

### **PARENTS MUST BE A "LIVING" EXAMPLE TO THEIR CHILDREN**

...."Children obey your parents in the Lord, for this is right. Honour your father and mother which is the first commandment with a promise, that it may be well with you, and that you may live long on the earth. And, Father's, do not provoke your children to anger, but bring them up in the discipline and instruction of the Lord".... Ephesians 6:1-4 NASB

When parents do not exercise a loving and giving heart in their dealings with their children, and instead remain "self-focussed" it causes those children to fear authority - which in turn will cause them to be hesitant to approach their parents "openly" on any matter of concern to them which might arise. Selfish words and actions on the part of the parent will always give the child the "impression" upon their heart that they are not loved [the Devil will see to it!], and if this pattern continues it will eventually lead the child into wilful rebellion against both their parents and God. Parents should not be teaching their children to depend upon themselves. Every parent, through their own faith and dependence upon the Father and His Word for all things, should be a living example to them - ALWAYS teaching their children to depend on and trust in God. Parenting is not a matter of bringing the child to the place wherein they will be able to fend for themselves by their own means [strength and understanding], but rather a bringing of the child to the place wherein Jesus is Lord of all, and the Holy Spirit is given His rightful place in their heart - as Comforter, Teacher etc. How can one have even the slightest hope of fulfilling God's will for them as a parent without consecration before God? It is only through "continual fellowship" with God and His Word that will cause the parent to become a partaker of the Father's loving nature, for as the Word of God is constantly before their eyes the love of God will be shed abroad in their hearts and they will truly be found to be open and pure vessels of God's wisdom and love to their children. This is the "process" by which many great and glorious families will be raised up within the Church in this last hour. Therefore, let each of us - whether parent or child [or both] - do our part before God by setting ourselves apart unto Him, daily. For as we are diligent in our obedience to the Word of God, Satan shall surely be "removed" from our families, and we will indeed clearly show the world [and the church] that Jesus truly is Lord over our household!

**Related Scriptures:** Deuteronomy 6:1-9; Proverbs 1:8-9; Proverbs 3:11-12; Proverbs 4:10; Proverbs 7:1-4; Proverbs 13:24; Proverbs 20:7; Proverbs 22:6;

Proverbs 24:3-4 Amplified;

**MAY 4TH**  
**A MINISTRY OF EXCELLENCE**

...."Therefore since we have this ministry, as we received mercy, we do not lose heart, but we have renounced the things hidden because of shame, not walking in craftiness or adulterating the Word of God, but by the manifestation of truth commending ourselves to every man's conscience in the sight of God. And even if our Gospel is veiled, it is veiled to those who are perishing, in whose case the god of this world has blinded the minds of the unbelieving, that they might not see the light of the Gospel of the glory of Christ, who is the image of God. For we do not preach ourselves but Christ Jesus as Lord, and ourselves as your bondservants for Jesus' sake [Lit. through Jesus]" .... 2 Corinthians 4:1-5 NASB

A "ministry of excellence" is a ministry that will not tolerate unbelief in its midst. It will not tolerate taking the easy way at any time - or seek to please men before God. A ministry of excellence will pay whatever price it takes - at all cost to oneself - to get God's work done, and will accomplish that work - however large or small - through a "total dependence" upon the Word of God and the empowerment of the Holy Spirit. A ministry of excellence must be intolerant of unbelief at all times in the ministry of God's Word - first in oneself, and then in those who cross their path. It is never that we are intolerant of people, but rather the "unbelief" that resides within them. Sometimes we are able to be intolerant of the unbelief in a very kind way [as seen through the eyes of the world], and sometimes we must be intolerant of unbelief in a way that "seems" unkind to the eyes of the "flesh" [fallen nature]. But, in reality, the kindest thing that anyone ministering the Word of God can do is to get through that outer crust of unbelief [through the exercising of a perfect love] and reach the "core" of the heart of the one being ministered to - regardless of what other people might think. The whole process of ministering to others in a way that will bear fruit is dependent "entirely" upon the leading of the Holy Spirit in each individual circumstance. It will be through a strong spirit of "non-compromise" working through each member of the Body of Christ in this final hour that will cause the multitudes to be led into an absolute faith in Christ - that is, to bring them to the place wherein they place their entire trust and confidence in the power, wisdom and faithfulness of God. The truly balanced Christian life is to have one's faith developed by the Word of God in every facet of their existence in this earth - having the entire spectrum of their life under the umbrella of God's love, light and life - devoid of any "lasting" [lingering] doubt or unbelief.

**Related Scriptures:** John 12:35-36; Mark 4:3-20; 2 Corinthians 13:5; Mark 9:14-29; Acts 6:4; Hebrews 12:1-2;

**MAY 5TH**

**A LACK OF TOTAL CONSECRATION IS FATAL TO ANY "HIGH DEGREE" OF FAITH**

...."How can you believe, when you receive glory from one another and you do not seek the glory that is from the one and only God?".... John 5:44 NASB

"Abiding" in an absolute faith [love] is dependent upon obedience, and rightness [purity] of heart and life. We are never able to trust God completely in the face of wilful sin, and it is certain that a lack of total consecration on our part is fatal to any "high degree" of faith - for carnality [self-desire] maintained in the heart of the child of God is not the soil in which faith can grow and be developed. We must seek to "cultivate our faithfulness" in all that we do in order that all of the weeds of sin and self-indulgence be removed from our heart - thus causing our every motivation to be pure in the eyes of God. The reason that a great many Christians have so little faith [little developed] is because they continue to live "in the world" and "in themselves" - separated for the most part from their God and the life of holiness He desires them to live. A strong and vibrant faith requires separation and the living out, in every way, of a consecrated and holy life through a total and absolute dependence upon the Word of God and the ministry of the Holy Spirit. The failure to do so has much to do with the limitations of the church's faith - both individually and corporately - UP UNTIL THIS TIME. There are many who continue to measure the Word of God through the foolishness of their own "mental ascent" [soulish understanding], and because of this the promises of God are weighed in the balance of "natural" probability and reason rather than by the power and light of the Spirit of wisdom and revelation. Every child of God must have a deep revelation of the fact that if they truly desire to enter into the place wherein they come to trust the Lord with "all" of their heart, they must never "allow" themselves to lean upon their own understanding for even a moment. For to do so reveals a heart that still seeks to live for itself - and the glory and approval of men rather than the glory of God. Let us forsake "all" that proceeds from the "flesh" in this most glorious hour, and let us give faithful and diligent attention to every Word [revelation] that proceeds forth from the mouth of God.

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 37:3-6; Romans 10:17; Romans 2:29b; 2 Corinthians 6:14-7:1; Proverbs 3:5-8; Galatians 1:10;

## **MAY 6TH**

### **OUR SOLE PURPOSE IN ALL THAT WE DO OR SAY MUST ALWAYS BE TO FURTHER THE KINGDOM [WILL OF GOD IN THE EARTH]**

...."Those who crave to be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish [useless, godless] and hurtful desires that plunge men into ruin and destruction and miserable perishing. For the love of money is a root of all evils; it is through this craving that some have been led astray, and have wandered from the faith and pierced themselves through with many acute mental pangs....As for the rich in this world charge them not to be proud and arrogant and contemptuous of others, nor to set their hopes on uncertain riches but on God, Who richly and ceaselessly provides us with everything for our enjoyment; charge them to do good, to be rich in good works, to be liberal and generous-hearted, ready to share with others, in this way laying up for themselves the riches that endure forever, a good foundation for the future, so that they may grasp that which is life indeed ".... 1 Timothy 6:9-10, 17-19 Amplified Translation

Many children of God are "giving to get". By this, I mean that as they give of themselves spirit, soul, body and financially their root motivation is to first and foremost somehow further their "own" well-being. As in all things pertaining to the will of God our sole purpose in all that we do and say must ALWAYS be to further the Kingdom of God in the earth - through the building up of the Body of Christ, in love. Many children of God have not, as yet, gained very much revealed knowledge in this area of "divine prosperity" - and all that it encompasses. Because they have a tendency towards "money-mindedness" [the love of money, self-sufficiency etc.] their eyes are continually on the things of the world [and themselves] rather than trusting in God with an absolute faith - and the furthering of the Kingdom. There can be no true prosperity without consecration [separation from the world and its selfish ways - unto God] on the part of the believer. Every child of God must realize that their failure to separate themselves unto the Father [on His terms] and His Word is direct disobedience concerning His command to love Him with all of their heart - and because of this they continually leave themselves open to the deceptions of the Evil One and, thus, remain in bondage to the fear that is "fuelled" by ANY form of mistrust in God. If one's eyes are not "continually fixed" on Jesus it will not be long before Satan is able to lead them into an area wherein "the love of money" [self-sufficiency] will override their love of [faith in] God to some degree. Obedience to the Word of God and the voice of the Holy Spirit is the first and foremost responsibility of every believer - and it encompasses every area of their life and prosperity. If one is not being obedient to God they will surely be found to be in an area of "servitude" and bondage to the Evil One. In this last hour, as the Holy Spirit is poured out upon "all" flesh, those who truly love God shall walk in the "fullness" of their inheritance, and they will become great signs and wonders of the true prosperity that is the birthright of every child of God. Because of this, many will come to the sudden realization that what they "had" perceived as being service [giving] to God was really only service to their own selfish desires, and they will repent, be gloriously set free, and enter into the fullness of their Kingdom-position, in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 6:38; Matthew 6:33; 1 Peter 1:13-16; Luke 10:27; Hebrews 12:2; Romans 6:16-18;

## **MAY 7TH**

**EVERY ACTION TAKE AND EVERY WORD SPOKEN IN THE NAME OF THE LORD WILL BE VINDICATED!**

...."Yet wisdom is vindicated by her deeds".... Matthew 11:19 NASB

When the child of God acts upon the wisdom of God the action that was taken will always come to light as the "perfect action" - whether or not this is shown immediately or some time down the road. It is a spiritual law. As one acts on the Word of God, even though it would seem easier to handle or control the given situation by their own efforts, the absolute stand they take upon God's Word in faith will always produce His greatest blessing, and will allow His perfection [love and truth] to shine forth. As the children of God depend upon the Word of God, alone, in EVERY circumstance and situation every word spoken and every action taken will

show forth the wisdom of God, and they will be vindicated [sometimes very quickly and sometimes further on down the road] in all that they have said and done in the name of the Lord. Regardless of how much shame or disgrace this world "attempts" to heap upon us [for indeed in our obedience we will always walk in ways that seem foolish to the natural man] we need never fear! For the discerning heart - that is, those who truly are seeking God, will see and recognize those that are sent from God, and it is certain that those who have given themselves totally to operate in the wisdom of God will be "open vessels" of God's love and power, and they will be a sign to all who cross their path in this most glorious hour. Those of God's children who persist in relying on their own darkened understanding rather than the wisdom of God shall [in the comfort they have sought to attain by their alliance with the powers of darkness] be in a continual state of need, spirit, soul, body and materially, and darkness will abound in their lives - and, because of these things, they will not be able to recognize the true works of the Kingdom. Every child of God must come to the realization that the Father has never made a provision anywhere in His Word for His people to walk apart from that Word [His Will]. For too long many children of God have been content to ride the crest [flow] of worldliness as a wave - forsaking both the wisdom and the blessings of God in their fear and selfishness. Having little or no revelation of the "Divine requirement" they go their own way - misrepresenting the Lord Jesus Christ, and "allowing" themselves to be vessels of Satan's lies and persecution against the faithful one's of God. In this last hour the heart of the Father would ask this question to those of His children who continue to rely on the darkened wisdom of the world: "Why is it that My wisdom and provision is insufficient to meet all of your needs in the earth?"

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 4:5-9; 2 Corinthians 5:7; Isaiah 60:1-3; John 15:5; James 4:4; Luke 10:27; Romans 12:1-2;

## **MAY 8TH**

### **THE HIGHEST FORM OF FAITH**

...."Therefore inheriting the promise is the outcome of faith and depends entirely on faith, in order that it might be given as an act of grace (unmerited favour), to make it stable and valid and guaranteed to all his descendants; not only to the devotees and adherents of the law but also to those who share the faith of Abraham, who is thus the father of us all, as it is written, "I have made you a father of many nations." He was appointed our father in the sight of God in Whom he believed, Who gives life to the dead and speaks of the non-existent things that He has foretold and promised as if they already existed. For Abraham, human reason for hope being gone, hoped on in faith that he should become the father of many nations, as he has been promised, so numberless shall your descendants be. He did not weaken in faith when he considered the utter impotence of his own body, which was as good as dead because he was about a hundred years old, or when he considered the barrenness of Sarah's deadened womb. No unbelief or mistrust made him waver or doubtfully question concerning the promise of God, but he grew strong and was empowered by faith as he gave praise and glory to God, fully satisfied and assured that God was able and mighty to keep His Word and to do what He had promised. That is why faith was accredited to him as righteousness, right-standing with God. But the words, "It was accredited to

him", were written not for his sake alone, but they were written for our sakes too. Righteousness, standing acceptable to God will be granted and accredited to us also who believe, trust in, adhere to and rely on God, Who raised Jesus our Lord from the dead, Who was betrayed and put to death because of our misdeeds and was raised to secure our justification, our acquittal and to make our account balance, absolving us from all guilt before God".... Romans 4:16-25 Amplified Translation

The highest form of faith is faith in [dependence upon] the Word of God - and its authority alone - with no other evidence [physical] to support it. One's constant continual confession of having already received the petition [revelation of God's will] sought after in prayer - in other words, continually calling those things which be not in the natural as though they already were - will bring one's "actions" into line with their confession in every way, and inevitably bring about the physical manifestation of the blessing in the natural realm. This process cannot fail to inherit the blessing in God's perfect timing. The key being to hold fast the confession of faith in spite of any "adverse circumstances" the Evil One attempts to create [in other words to walk by faith, not by sight], and continually bring every thought captive to a perfect obedience [a revelation of the Father's will].

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 10:17; 2 Corinthians 5:7; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Hebrews 10:22-23;

## **MAY 9TH**

### **IT IS ONLY IN THE WORD OF GOD THAT WE HAVE A "SURETY"**

...."Therefore everyone who hears these words of Mine and acts upon them, may be compared to a wise man, who built his house upon the rock. And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and burst against that house; and yet it did not fall, for it had been founded upon the rock. And everyone who hears these words of Mine, and does not act upon them, will be like a foolish man, who built his house upon the sand. And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and burst against that house; and it fell, and great was its fall".... Matthew 7:24-27 NASB

Great shall be the works of those children of God who rely on the Holy Spirit to guide their every move in this hour. One is not able to comprehend fully at this time the good things that the Heavenly Father has for those who will forsake all to walk in faith and obedience before Him! He has called each of us, as His children, to live by His Word alone, and it is certain that it is ONLY in His Word that we have a "surety" [something clearly established and assured]. For His Word abides forever - and, indeed, He is the same yesterday, today, and forever. It is the deepest heart desire of the Father for each of His children to walk with Him moment by moment - in order that "all" of our steps might be ordered by Him - and regardless of "any" circumstance we might come across in the physical realm, to take His Word [and the power that is inherent in that Word] and "control" [in faith and love] every situation into which we are led. Whether one realizes it or not the time has come, and the position has been reached, wherein every child of God is going to have to learn how to use their faith in order to control every facet of their lives.

In this last hour every child of God will either "control" [through the power of the Holy Spirit] or "be controlled" [by the Evil One and his forces]! The time has come where it will no longer be possible to "get by" as a Christian fellowshipping with, and conforming to, the "world". For the "heavy rains" are fast approaching, and "every" foundation must be firmly built upon the "rock of revealed knowledge". As the "Divine requirement" is "fully revealed" to the hearts of those who truly love God they will see clearly that they are indeed called to love Him with their "whole" heart and soul [and body]. How the Father's heart is saddened when He sees many of His children continuing to fellowship with the world. For He knows that the whole world lies in the power of the Evil One [and so should we], and that as one forsakes His glorious Provision and, thus, continues to harden their heart against Him [through their desire to conform themselves to the ways of the world] they will surely be led into an area of death and destruction by Satan. Let those who have ears to hear, hear, for the hour is late and we must get our houses in order. For the return of our Lord - first to His Church, and then for His Church - draws nearer with each passing day .

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 3:20; 1 Peter 1:25a; Hebrews 13:8; Zechariah 10:1; Luke 10:27; Romans 12:2; 1 John 5:19; James 4:4-10;

## **MAY 10TH**

### **THE CALL TO A VERY HONEST AND ABSOLUTE SURRENDER TO DO ALL OF THE FATHER'S WILL**

...."From my distress I called upon the Lord; the Lord answered me and set me in a large place. The Lord is for me; I will not fear; what can man do to me?...It is better to take refuge in the Lord than to trust in man...The Lord is my strength and song, and He has become my salvation".... Psalm 118:5-6,8,14; NASB

The tremendous "protective hedge" we have in Christ does not manifest itself in our lives because of who we are, in ourselves, but rather it is because we are yielded in "all" things and obedient in "all" things to our Heavenly Father. There is no amount of material wealth that is able to buy one the peace that passes all understanding or the love that surpasses all knowledge. These blessings come only to the heart that is "wholly given" to God - the heart that sets itself in an "absolute" and "perfect" agreement with the revealed Word of God at all times - a heart that always seeks to walk in ALL of the light that it has received from the Holy Spirit. This whole matter of our consecration before God is a very serious one. Every child of God must have a revelation of the fact that one will never seek close fellowship with the Father and His Word - or come to the place where they have an "abiding-consciousness" [that is, to be continually conscious of the presence of the Lord, and therefore to have the desire to wait upon [minister to] Him moment by moment] - without a very honest and absolute surrender to "all" of His will. It is indeed the intense desire and determination to do ALL the will of God, that is the secret of truly knowing it. Therefore, it is only as the child of God sets themselves apart from the world and unto God's Word that they will begin to understand fully what is required of them by God - both individually and corporately. We are called to lay our "self-lives" [Gk: psuche: soul-life] down in

love in order that our brothers and sisters might live, and that they might come to know and experience the love of God through us. Every believer, as they experience the love of God more abundantly, will have a mind to suffer for righteousness' sake. God will always put a limit to our sufferings, but there should be no limit to our willingness to lay our lives down for the sake of His testimony - and for the salvation of all men. Our minds to suffer for righteousness' sake is not a "sentimental idea" that proceeds from the darkened understanding of the "flesh", but rather it is the spontaneous by-product of the pure heart of faith that "disregards" careful calculations and the crippling fear of going to "extremes", all for the love of the Father - and for His people.

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 2:12-22; Philippians 4:7; Ephesians 3:16-19; John 15:1-13; Romans 5:5; Luke 10:27;

## MAY 11TH

### THE DANGER OF "SPIRITUAL STARVATION"

...."Do not be conformed to this world, this age fashioned after and adapted to its external, superficial customs; but be transformed, changed by the entire renewal - by its new ideals and its new attitude - so that you may prove for yourselves what is the good and acceptable and perfect will of God, even the thing which is good and acceptable and perfect in His sight for you"....

Romans 12:2 Amplified Translation

Every thought that proceeds from man's own wisdom and understanding [the fallen nature] has within it only the capacity for darkness - and is totally devoid of God's light. It is for this reason that the Heavenly Father calls His children not to be conformed to this world and its evil ways, but rather He desires them to be transformed by the renewing of their minds through the power of His Word and the Holy Spirit. Some of God's children have removed themselves from the Word of God to such a degree that they have become entirely dependent upon their own understanding in almost every area of their lives, in a vain [futile] attempt to live out the life that the Father has set out for them. Many children of God have not understood the fact that in them are two forces which are diametrically opposed to one another: the "flesh" and their re-born spirit. In many cases, while their recreated spirit is for the most part ignored and continually borders on the brink of "spiritual starvation", their body and soul are being continually fed by those things which have their root in the world. Because of these things, Satan is able to pervert the "process of assimilation" that the Heavenly Father has set out for His children, and rather than being conformed to the image of Jesus, some begin to take on the appearance and nature of the Evil One and, thus, pride and arrogance - and the self-exaltive behaviour that are a spontaneous by-product - begin to become predominant in their lives rather than the humility and love that the Father so desires every one of His children to walk [abide] in. Let us take heed of God's Word in this most critical hour, and refuse to "allow" our hearts and minds to dwell [focus] on the things of this world, and let us "allow" the Word of God and the Holy Spirit to daily transform us and renew us to the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart.

**Related Scriptures:** James 4:4-8; Galatians 5:16-26; Proverbs 4:23; 2 Timothy 2:15-26;

## MAY 12TH

### TRUE INTERCESSION

...."With all prayer and petition pray at all times in the Spirit, and with this in view, be on the alert with all perseverance and petition for all the saints"... Ephesians 6:18 NASB

There is a distinct difference between Satan having "free reign" in a person's life and when, through intercession, the Holy Spirit is enabled to minister to that person [through holy vessels] those things that they "need" to be "confronted with" - in order that every hindrance that stands between them and God be removed. When, through holy intercession, Satan is bound and the angels of God are loosed, the Heavenly Father is enabled to put into effect His perfect plan for that individual's life, and while it is true that God, at times, will "permit" Satan to work his folly to a certain degree in their lives, one can see clearly - if they will look closely at any given example - that it is always the "priority" of the Father for His Word to, ultimately, be ministered to those who are being interceded for. As we intercede for the lost and the Evil One is bound, each diabolical attempt upon the life [mentally and/or physically] of the one being interceded for shall only serve to move them one step closer to a "true" knowledge of Jesus Christ. Every believer must have a deep revelation of the fact that it is the Father's will that not one soul should perish and, in "knowing" this, they need to cooperate with Him in obedience to the Holy Spirit - in order that many might be led out of darkness and into His light. Many children of God, because they have refused to live a life set apart unto God, have a fear for the souls of their loved one's while all along God has made the provision in His Word for them to topple the strongholds of Satan in the hearts and minds of men and women through faith [love] and intercessory prayer. As one begins to place the Word [Wisdom] of God first in their lives they will begin to understand the wondrous provision God has made for their families in His covenant with them and, thus, they can begin to turn the tables on Satan and his schemes. Anything that causes fear to rise up within the child of God must be dealt with immediately. For if any fear is "allowed" to operate in one's heart they will remain in a form of bondage to the Evil One, and they will be incapable of standing in the gap for those whom God has called them to intercede for. Love can never proceed forth from a heart that is filled with unbelief and fear. So let us diligently be found replacing the fear-filled lies of Satan that he attempts to influence us with and replace them with the faith-filled promises of God's Word - for then it is certain that we will be a "living" intercession" to all those the Father brings across our path in this most glorious hour and many captives shall be set free.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 8:2; John 16:7-13; Acts 16:31; Romans 8:26-27; 2 Peter 3:9; 1 John 4:18;

## MAY 13TH

### THE FATHER WILL SUSTAIN US IN THE PATH OF HIS WILL

...."And He has said to me, My grace is sufficient for you, for power is perfected in weakness. Most gladly therefore, I will rather boast about my weaknesses, that the power of Christ may dwell in me. Therefore I am well content with weaknesses, with insults, with distresses, with persecutions, with difficulties, for Christ's sake; for when I am weak, then I am strong".... 2 Corinthians 12:9-10 NASB

As children of God we need to continually direct every one of our energies towards carrying out the revealed will of God, and the furthering [establishing] of His Kingdom in the earth. As we are obedient, moment to moment, there will be times wherein it seems that we are at an end of our strength - or our desire to carry on doing God's will. It is at this precise moment [if we will simply refuse to take matters into our own hands] that the Father is enabled to manifest His power to a greater degree in our lives, and sustain us in the path of His Will - regardless of any outside pressures or manifestation of evil that is present. Many children of God refuse to "empty" themselves in order to present themselves a living and holy sacrifice before God, and yet they take the time to ponder the fact that there is some form of "lack" in many areas of their lives. All who are continuing on in their own understanding in a spirit of self-sufficiency in this hour need to come to a deep realization [revelation] of the fact that God is both willing and able to meet their needs by "His" wisdom and power. Many desire to have the supernatural, miracle-working power of God displayed in their lives, but yet an inherent tendency remains within them [because of their refusal to take the steps that would cause their minds to be renewed by the power of God's Word] to fall back into a reliance on their own darkened understanding. Every believer who truly desires to do God's will needs to continually set themselves in a position wherein, emptying themselves of all in their lives that is not of God and, thus making no provision for the flesh, they place their reliance completely on His wisdom and power. For it is only in our faith and obedience to the commands of God [self-denial] that will enable us to walk "above" the realm of the natural and be partakers of the "fulness" of God's Kingdom in the power of His strength and wisdom.

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:27; 1 Thessalonians 5:17; Romans 12:1-2; Proverbs 3:5-7; Romans 13:14; Matthew 6:33;

## **MAY 14TH**

### **THE POWER THAT CAUSES THE WORD OF GOD TO COME TO PASS IS FOUND WITHIN THAT VERY WORD**

...."Now faith is the assurance [the confirmation, the title deed] of the things we hope for, being the proof of things we do not see and the conviction of their reality: faith perceiving as real fact what is not revealed to the senses. For by faith, and trust and holy fervour born of faith, the men of old had divine testimony borne to them and obtained a good report. By faith we understand that the worlds, during successive ages were framed - fashioned, put in order and equipped for their intended purpose by the Word of God, so that what we see was not made out of things which are visible".... Hebrews 11:1-3 Amplified Translation

Every time the child of God takes a thought that has proceeded forth from their "own" understanding [having been influenced by the Evil One] they will always be found holding fast to [being influenced by] the "physical circumstances" that surround them. Because of this, they have the tendency to base every thought upon that which is "temporal" rather than that which is "eternal" and, thus, fear and darkness are continually fuelled as the outward situation worsens. Unless repentance is forthcoming they will not come to the full and necessary realization that all that is of the world is subject to change by the power that resides within the Word of God and, thus, they will not enter into the place of abiding in an absolute faith that every believer is called to. Rather, they will be found exercising fear and - through their unbelief -- actually "maintain" the very situation or circumstance they desire to be free from. The power that causes the Word of God to come to pass is found within that very Word! Every believer must know that nothing is impossible to the one who will truly believe [the exercising of faith + a revelation of the Father's will]. Therefore, one is able to see clearly that we must make our "abode" in the Word of God. For as we do, faith will surely come and we will be empowered to change and bring every circumstance that crosses our path into accordance with the will of God by the power of His Word through our faith-filled prayers [words - proclamations]. Many, whose sole hope [faith] is found in those things perceived by the five physical senses [emotions], need to be brought to the place wherein they realize the futility of their efforts - for it is only faith [and faith works by love] that pleases God. As we open our hearts to receive all the words [Will] of God we will become those who see with our hearts. And as we continue on in the Word of God we will surely become those who keep our eyes [both physical and of the heart] on the things that are not seen [with physical eyes], and we will steadfastly give our attention to Jesus alone - the author and perfecter [developer] of our faith.

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 3:5-7; Hebrews 1:1-3; Luke 18:27; Mark 9:23; 2 Corinthians 4:18; Hebrews 11:6; Hebrews 12:1-2;

## **MAY 15TH**

### **THE WORLD NEEDS TO SEE A DEMONSTRATION OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD - IN POWER**

...."Beloved, I pray that in all respects you may prosper and be in good health, just as your soul prospers".... 3 John 2 NASB

It is of the utmost importance for every believer to establish in their heart the true meaning of the word "prosperity" as seen through the eyes of God - not being satisfied until a deeper and fuller definition has been "revealed" to them by the Spirit of God. For it is then, and only then, that the child of God will begin to direct their energies toward obtaining [believing and receiving] "all" that the Father has provided for them in Christ - rather than being continuously deceived into directing themselves into areas wherein the sole purpose of their "efforts" is to fulfil the "endless lust" for things that are apart from [the will of] God. For it is in this way that Satan seeks to control and dominate the children of God [by keeping them apart from the "true" prosperity offered to them in Christ Jesus]. He aims to keep them in a "pattern" wherein they are

constantly sowing to the flesh - thus reaping corruption and darkness in their walks instead of a continual and ever-deepening revelation of the absolute truths of the Kingdom. We must realize that the Evil One is not opposed to using any method that will keep us in a place outside the covenants of God [through our fear and unbelief]. For it is certain that once we open our hearts to experience the "fullness" of our inheritance we will surely become a "vessel" of that blessing to "all" those around us. And, in presenting a true and proper image of the One we serve, the will and desire of the Heavenly Father to prosper His children in all things, will become evident through us to those who picture Him as a withdrawn and austere God. As in all things pertaining to our life in Christ, we must always have our priorities in the proper position in order that we experience only what God has planned for us - devoid of any desire to obtain that which leads only to self-satisfaction and death. How numerous are the "mental ascensions" and "pre-conceived notions" that are a product of the unrenewed mind - and which have served only to rob the church of its rightful blessing of divine prosperity in the earth. Having been given the opportunity, Satan has kept many parts of the church in poverty and sickness, thus keeping them "neutralized" as far as coming against him [and his strongholds] goes. It is time for every true believer to lay down "all" that would hinder the blessings of God [the Father's best] from flowing to them and become all that they are called to be in Christ - for there is a "world" that needs to see a demonstration of the Kingdom of God in power that the multitudes might come to know the One True God - as He is in all of His Glory.

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 3:5-8; Galatians 6:7-8; 1 Corinthians 1:30; 1 John 3:8; Proverbs 14:12; Luke 10:19;

## **MAY 16TH**

### **DEFINING THE "TRUE" PROPHET OF GOD**

...."And His gifts were varied; He Himself appointed and gave men to us, some to be apostles [(special messengers), some prophets inspired preachers and expounders], some evangelists [preachers of the Gospel, travelling missionaries], some pastors [shepherds of His flock], and teachers. His intention was the perfecting and the full equipping of the saints, His consecrated people, that they should do the work of ministering toward building up Christ's Body the Church. That it might develop until we all attain oneness in the faith and in the comprehension of the full and accurate knowledge of the Son of God; that we might arrive at really mature manhood - the completeness of personality which is nothing less than the stature of the fullness of Christ, and the completeness in Him".... Ephesians 4:11-13 Amplified Translation

In this last hour there is a great need for every child of God to gain a deep revelation of the "five-fold" ministry and its true purpose in the plan of the Father for the establishment of a Glorious ["spotless and unblemished"] Church. There has been much confusion in the church at large as to the true definition of the apostle, the prophet, the teacher, the evangelist and the pastor. Because of this, the ministry of God's Word has been greatly hindered - up until this time. The office of the "prophet" is one that has been widely ignored and even disdained [due to many false and deceptive practices in the past by some who called themselves "prophets"] by many

children of God and, thus, it is most important that "all" of the "lies" of Satan concerning this office be cleared away once and for all in this most critical hour. The work of a "true" prophet is to act as God's messenger and make known the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart [will] to His people. They are called to teach men and women of God's true character - showing a fuller revelation of His dealings in the past through the Scriptures - as well as to deliver "present truth" from the Throne Room of God to His people. It is also the call of the prophet to denounce sin and foretell its punishment [righteous judgement] under the divine unction of the Holy Spirit. They are to be above all, a vessel of righteousness. When the children of God fall away from the true [absolute] faith that they are called to, the prophet is brought on the scene by the Holy Spirit to restore that faith by pointing the people of God back to His holy Word, and by the ministry of that Word [in the power of the Spirit of wisdom and revelation], to remove "false views" about the character of God - and the true nature of the "divine requirement" [Luke 10:27] for His children - that are caused by carnal, fleshly ascent to His Word. There will be many raised up in this last hour as holy apostles and prophets [as well as Third Day evangelists, pastors and teachers] for the edification of the Body of Christ. Let us receive them as the "gifts" sent from God that they are, and take the revelations that God has given to them - continually acting upon them as we open our hearts to hear the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Chronicles 20:20; Amos 3:7; 1 Corinthians 12:28; Matthew 10:41;

**MAY 17TH**

### **THE PROCESS OF TRUE SANCTIFICATION**

"For I know that nothing good dwells within me, that is, in my flesh. I can will what is right, but I cannot perform it. I have the intention and urge to do what is right, but no power to carry it out".... Romans 7:18 Amplified Translation

One area of our Christian life that is too often misunderstood is "sanctification". This process has nothing to do with the perfecting of our old nature, but rather it is the process by which we receive the "impartation" of God's nature by the joining together of our souls [mind, will, emotions] with the Person of Jesus Christ. It is of the utmost importance for every believer to fully realize that they, in themselves, do not have the power to produce the desired effect of holiness in their life. Having the above portion of Scripture revealed to their heart is the definite pre-requisite to the Spirit-led life of faith and obedience that the Father requires. Many children of God - in the darkness they have held to - have "allowed" themselves to be deceived in the "belief" that they are complying with the divine standard for their lives. But, in reality, they continue to follow after their own understanding - seeking only to please [look after] themselves first. As the Holy Spirit convicts them of their hardness of heart, that believer will inevitably be led into a situation wherein it will become obvious that they, in their own strength, are not able to cope. This "testing" or "trial" will bring the child of God to the point of decision and, depending upon the deepest motivation of the thoughts and intentions of their heart, they will either repent and forsake all that stands between God and themselves or they will remain in rebellion against

God and proceed directly into the great spiritual darkness that is encompassing the "world" in this last hour. The child of God who, because of the pureness of their heart towards God, is able to see the evil of the "old nature", is greatly blessed. For they will no longer seek to justify themselves in any way before God or man, and this will lead them directly into a full and absolute dependence on the Holy Spirit and the Word of God for all things - for they will continually be found casting aside the darkened understanding of the "flesh". Sanctification is not a "human" experience of a state brought about by human hands. It is the reception of Jesus Christ as our very substance and life - with the end result being that He is our all in all. Our life in Christ is not imitating His example by our own strength and efforts, but rather it is living His life with His life, thus allowing Him to possess our entire being with His strength and power.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Peter 1:2; 1 Thessalonians 2:13; 1 Corinthians 1:30-2:5; Romans 15:16; 1 Thessalonians 5:23-24; Isaiah 60:2; James 1:2-4; Ephesians 1:17-23;

## **MAY 18TH**

### **HOW ABSOLUTE ARE THE SPIRITUAL PRINCIPLES THAT THE FATHER HAS SET FORTH IN HIS WORD!**

...."Do you not know that when you present yourselves to someone as slaves for obedience, you are slaves of the one whom you obey, either of sin resulting in death, or of obedience resulting in righteousness?".... Romans 6:16 NASB

Any believer who acts on their "own" [leans upon their own understanding and strength] immediately leaves the authority of the Lord and comes directly under the control of Satan. Every person in this earth [in any given moment] is either being controlled by God - through obedience to His Word and by the power of the Holy Spirit - or by Satan - through disobedience to the Word of God in a spirit of fear and/or rebellion. How "absolute" are the spiritual principles that the Father has set forth in His Word! If a believer chooses to do what they desire to do - this desire being apart from the revealed will of God, and thus a product of self-desire - they have "allowed" themselves to be "held captive" by the Evil One to do his will. Because of this they will, in some way, be used against their brothers and sisters in Christ - even though they will not be conscious of the fact. From these things, one can see clearly how easy it is for the Evil One to cause strife and division amongst believers who are walking to "any" degree outside [seeking anything other than] the Word [Will] of God. There is no excuse for us, as children of God, to be outside the Word [Will] of God at any time, and it has become very clear that as time passes, it is more and more dangerous with each passing day to remain outside the covenants of promise - through unbelief and the exercising of an "impure" faith! In this final hour, as more and more believers come to the realization of who they are in Christ, the "insidious lies" that have plagued the church for over two thousand years shall be removed from our midst, and we shall indeed "walk in the light as children of light". God gave to each one of His children a "Spirit of power and love and of a sound mind". The definition of a "sound mind" in spiritual terms is a mind that is entirely captivated by - and given wholly to the will of God - in all things. People of God are we able to neglect so great a gift as we have been given in Christ in the face of the turmoil and

confusion which exists in this world? Are we able to neglect so great a promise in the face of the Love that was poured out for us at Calvary? Place the Word of God first in your lives in this season, and forsake "all" that would serve only to keep you apart from the One who loved you and died for you - in order that you might live and be the ultimate blessing from here on in that you are called to be, in Christ!

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Timothy 2:19-26; Ephesians 5:8; Proverbs 3:5-7; Joshua 1:8; 2 Timothy 1:7; Isaiah 26:3; John 10:10;

**MAY 19TH**

### **THE TRUE CHURCH: A "BEACON" OF GREAT MAGNITUDE**

...."For even as the body is one and yet has many members, and all the members of the body, though they are many, are one body, so also is Christ. For by one Spirit we were all baptized into one body, whether Jews or Greeks, whether slaves or free, and we were all made to drink of one Spirit. For the body is not one member but many....now you are Christ's body, and individually members of it".... 1 Corinthians 12:12-14,27 NASB

All who are born-again children of God are members of the Body of Christ. "Ecumenism" [the movement for worldwide unity and cooperation between all Christian churches - and now I might add between "all" religions] and "denominationalism" [a disposition [mind-set] to divide into or form denominations; rigid adherence or devotion to a creed [doctrine] or sect;] have gotten out beyond the picture God has given to us in His Word of the one true Church [the Body of Christ - which is unified by the empowerment of the Holy Spirit alone]. Because of this, many parts of the Body have become disjointed, filled with bitter strife in the hold of a spirit of division and, thus, they are operating apart from the living Word of God - "allowing" Satan to enter into their midst like a cancer, eating away at what little life and light is manifested in her members. His vile aim is to divide the church against herself because he knows that the house that is divided against itself will fall [short of the Glory of God]. In this passage in Corinthians the apostle Paul, by the Spirit of God, draws the analogy between the Church and the human body. We are Christ's body in a physical sense as well as the spiritual sense. Jesus is the Head, and born-again believers everywhere are the members of His Body. Just as every movement and function in our bodies first receives its nerve impulse from our head [brain], so should we receive every direction from our spiritual head, who is Jesus. This is precisely why we are to keep our eyes "fixed" on Jesus - for we must have developed within our hearts an attitude that "refuses" to speak or act on anything that is not received from Him, through the Holy Spirit. The time has come for every believer to put aside their own understanding and "preconceived notions" [mental ascensions], and begin to depend totally upon the Word of God in order that we might be truly "unified" in the Holy Spirit - through a continued revelation of the Father's heart and will. The Father's plan for the Church far transcends the "efforts" of men and women who, over the past twenty plus centuries, have shown what they can do by trying to serve God in their own darkened understanding [division and chaos]. It is not the Father's will for sickness and disease - or any other manifestation of evil - to dwell in the "Body" of His dear Son. We, as members of the

Body, would do well to hearken fully to the Word of God and the voice of the Holy Spirit in this last hour, in order that we might drive out the fear, sickness and darkness that - up until this time - has been "allowed" to manifest itself in the church. For in doing so we shall surely become a "beacon" of great magnitude [both individually and corporately] in the midst of the great darkness that is encompassing the world to a greater degree with each passing day.

**"beacon"** - a sign[al] esp; a signal fire or light on a hill intended as a warning or guide;

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 12:25-28; Colossians 3:12-17; John 15:5; Hebrews 12:2; Proverbs 3:5-7; Ephesians 5:25-27; Proverbs 4:20-27;

## MAY 20TH

### SANCTIFICATION AND TRUE AUTHORITY

...."They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world. Sanctify them in the truth; Thy Word is truth. As Thou didst send Me into the world, I also have sent them into the world. And for their sakes I sanctify myself, that they themselves also may be sanctified in truth. I do not ask in behalf of these alone, but for those also who believe in Me through their Word"....  
John 17:16-20 NASB

The Lord sanctifying Himself meant that for the sake of His disciples, He refrained from doing many things that were perfectly legitimate to Him; from speaking many words which He could have spoken; from maintaining many attitudes which He could have justifiably had, and from partaking of many foods which would have been acceptable for Him. Sanctifying ourselves is not an "outward pretension", but rather it is the restraint [constraint] of the Holy Spirit in our spirit. The child of God who has truly received the authority given to them in Christ will [seek to] represent God accurately in their every word and action. To be in a position of delegated authority requires great restraint and discipline [self-control] on our part. At times, others may speak but we cannot; others may act in similar circumstances, but we cannot. Every believer who would walk in the "fullness" of their calling [inheritance] must learn to obey the voice of the Holy Spirit as He teaches them in the depths of their being. Unless we sanctify ourselves as Jesus did we are not qualified to be in authority - for fellowship with the rest of the Body of Christ must be "maintained" under the guidance of the Holy Spirit alone in every case. As a member of the Body we must serve in coordination with our brothers and sisters - never allowing ourselves to assume the false position of being in a "special class". In sanctifying ourselves under the restraint of the Holy Spirit, we will set a perfect example to all who cross our path. It is the anointing that abides within us that continually sanctifies us from any "natural" affections, and any heart motivation that aligns itself with the world and its ways. There is an important reason for the much severer discipline applied to those called to positions of authority in the Church, and that is that God has chosen them to help lead His children into the fullness of their inheritance in Christ. Let us not abhor [disdain] the reproof and discipline of the Father for it is both an honour and a privilege to lay down our lives [soul-life] for Him in order that His will be done on earth as it is in Heaven in the midst of His people.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Thessalonians 5:23-24; Luke 10:19; Ephesians 4:1-6; 1 John 2:27; Colossians 3:1-3; Joshua 1:5-9;

**MAY 21ST**

**WE ARE A TOTALLY "NEW CREATION" IN CHRIST**

...."Therefore if any man is in Christ, he is a new creature; the old things passed away; behold new things have come".... 2 Corinthians 5:17 NASB

One of the great hindrances to the life of faith is the lack of understanding many have of the New Birth - that is, their failure to comprehend that they are truly a "new creation" in Christ Jesus. It is only as we continually meditate on the Word of God that the Holy Spirit is able to reveal to our hearts a deeper revelation of the Father's will and purpose for our lives. And, it is as our faith grows [stronger] that we will begin to experience [to a continually greater degree] what it truly means to be a "new creation" in Christ [the old things having passed away - and in their place "new" things have come]. Again, as we begin to place our "entire dependence" upon the Word of God we will indeed be able to behold and experience the "new things" [the fullness of the inheritance we have in Christ] the apostle Paul wrote of . To the degree we seek first the Kingdom of God [and to be righteously motivated in all things] it is to that very degree that we will experience what it "truly" means to be a born-again child of God - and it is most certainly an awesome thing! We need to realize that it is God's will and purpose for the New Birth to purge mankind of all facets of the evil nature that Adam "inherited" from Satan - and thereby eliminate every trace of the "sin-consciousness" that has robbed the church of her true authority and power - up until this time. Each and every believer must come to a deep and full realization [revelation] of the great price that was paid to buy our perfect freedom [liberty]! The precious Blood of Jesus was poured out as a sin-offering for each one of us, and we must never allow ourselves to be deceived by the Evil One into denying the Blood of Christ in any way - through fear and unbelief [which are most certainly not part of our new nature in Christ]. We must realize that any action that we take outside of faith in and obedience to the revealed Word [Will] of God will cause us to deny, in some way, the precious Blood of Jesus - and that it is a very serious thing in the eyes of the Father! Every child of God needs to know that, in being born into the household of God, they are called to the life of consecration, faith and holiness. We must realize that the measure of Christ's surrender for our salvation is the only true measure of our own surrender to Him and His service - and that is an "absolute" surrender. We are called to live the life of the Cross [obedience unto the death of the self-life], and be led by the Holy Spirit in all things rather than by the old "selfish" nature from which we have been redeemed. Amen [so be it].

**Related Scriptures:** Joshua 1:8; Romans 10:17; Matthew 6:33; Psalm 23:3; Romans 12:2; Matthew 10:34-39; Galatians 3:13-14;

**MAY 22ND**

**IT IS TIME FOR EVERY CHILD OF GOD TO REBEL AGAINST SATAN!**

...."whatever is not from faith is sin".... Romans 14:23 NASB

The time has come for every true believer to "purge themselves" of the sin, fear and unbelief that has been so prevalent in the lives of many - up until this time. Judgement has begun with the household of God, and there is a great shaking going on that will surely touch "every" child of God. As the consuming fire of the Holy Spirit begins to burn [shine] in the heart of every believer in this most critical hour what will He find there? Will there be gold or will there be dross? It is certain that there is an urgent call to get the sin out of our lives, and to saturate our hearts with the Word of God in a way we never have before! Now is the time for every believer to act and make a "quality decision" to hand the reins of their entire life to Jesus. If one will truly open their heart up to Jesus, He will surely reveal the things that they need to know - and that will cause them to enter into the fullness of their calling [Kingdom-position]. It is time for every child of God to rebel against Satan - taking the Word of God and driving him out of their lives. There are many children of God who would "play" at being a Christian in this last hour, but if they continue to do so they will suffer great loss at the hands of the Evil One. There is no fear in the heart that is "wholly" given to God [a heart that is filled with a revelation of His Word (Will)], and Satan will find no opportunity in them or against them in this hour. Let us diligently pursue an absolute faith and a perfect obedience at all cost to ourselves in order that we might be found to be "fit" vessels - coming forth as gold - knowing that He will use us greatly to accomplish His highest purposes in the earth - both individually and corporately in this most glorious hour.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Peter 4:17; Isaiah 4:4-6; James 4:7-8; 1 John 5:18; Romans 5:5; Ephesians 4:14-16; Luke 4:18; Job 23:10-12;

**MAY 23RD**

### **"ABIDING" IN THE COUNSEL OF GOD**

...."Who among you is wise and understanding? Let him show by his good behaviour his deeds in the gentleness of wisdom. But if you have bitter jealousy and selfish ambition in your heart, do not be arrogant and so lie against the truth. This wisdom is not that which comes down from above, but is earthly, natural, demonic. For where jealousy and selfish ambition exist, there is disorder and every evil thing. But the wisdom from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, reasonable, [lit.-willing to yield] full of mercy and good fruits, unwavering without hypocrisy".... James 3:13-17 NASB

Walking in the counsel of God is an area that has been, for the most part, neglected in the lives of many believers due to their obstinate refusal to place the Word of God first in their lives. Because of this, they are not able to experience the "fullness" of all that their Heavenly Father has provided for them in Christ Jesus. The Father wants us, as His precious children, to share in His knowledge and wisdom, and to walk in close fellowship with Him - that we might be found prospering in all things. We know that to fellowship with someone properly we need to have some "common ground" [goals]. When the believer will take the time and effort to fill their heart

with God's Word THEN they will have that common ground with Him [the knowledge of His Will], and He will be enabled to teach them His ways - ways that are high above the ways of men - and reveal to them both the deepest secrets of the universe and the wisdom that will enable them to handle the daily, practical affairs of life successfully. True fellowship with God is the joy of our heart - and our strength and wisdom in all things. As we remain in "unhindered" fellowship with the Father and His Word - continually walking in His wisdom and understanding - we will have within our hearts no desire to walk in the darkened understanding of the "old nature" [lean upon our "own" understanding in any way]. The child of God will never become attuned to the heart and mind of the Father until they make the quality decision to "immerse" themselves and their entire lives in the Word [Will] of God. For it is only as they do this that their minds will be renewed to the ways of God, and they will truly be found walking in His counsel. For how can one walk in the "counsel" of the one they refuse to listen to - through and adherence to their own mind-sets and desires?

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 1; Romans 6:16; Psalm 32:8; 2 Corinthians 2:16; Proverbs 4:5-9; Proverbs 3:5-6;

## MAY 24TH

### **EVERY CHILD OF GOD NEEDS TO HAVE A DEEP REVELATION OF WHAT THE BIBLE TRULY IS**

...."In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. He was in the beginning with God. All things came into being by Him, and apart from Him nothing came into being that has come into being. In Him was life, and the life was the light of men. And the light shines in the darkness, and the darkness did not comprehend it".... John 1:1-5 NASB

In the above passage we see that Jesus is called the Word, and we can see clearly from this fact [as we continually seek to put God's Word first in our lives] that the Word of God is nothing less than the "inspired revelation" of our Lord Jesus Christ. Many believers have attempted, through their own good intentions, to put Jesus in His rightful place as Lord of their lives but they have, for the most part, neglected to live by "every Word that has proceeded [and continues to proceed] out of the mouth of God." Because they have mentally ascended to the Word of God to a degree and, thus, have remained in a position of leaning upon their own understanding, Satan is able to keep them in a form of confusion and darkness when it comes to the life of consecration they are called to, and this "hinders" them from walking in God's best in every area of their lives. Every child of God needs to have a revelation of what the Bible truly is! Some believe that the Bible is just a guidebook and, while, in a sense it is, it certainly is a great deal more than that. The Word of God is not just a group of words placed in a book, it is the "living" Word of God, and each word or statement found within the Bible has the supernatural power within it to bring itself to pass by the power of the Holy Spirit! In making the heart decision to put the Word of God first in our lives we need to know beyond a shadow of doubt that the Word of God is a Person and not just a group of words thrown together for no purpose.

One must realize that the Bible they are carrying around is a copy of their Heavenly Father's "love letter" to them. It is certain that when one begins to open their heart daily to receive a revelation of the absolute truths contained in the Bible [revealed to their heart by the Spirit of wisdom and revelation] they will indeed enter into the place wherein their "total dependence" will be on the Word of God alone - in all things.

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 4:12; 2 Timothy 3:16-17; Hebrews 1:1-3; Matthew 4:4; John 14:6; Hebrews 12:1-2;

## **MAY 25TH**

### **GOD AND SATAN: "ABSOLUTE" OPPOSITES**

...."There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. For the Law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death".... Romans 8:1-2 King James Version

Every believer needs to realize that everything that God stands for, Satan is against, and everything that Satan stands for, or is a part of, God is against. They are two "absolute" opposites, and they cannot mix in any form or fashion. In the church today there is a great amount of sickness, poverty, and strife [division] simply because many have compromised the Word of God by attempting to "mix it" with the lies of Satan [through a mental [soulish] ascension to the Word - Will of God]. From the Scriptures we are able to see clearly that our Heavenly Father never made any provision for His children to compromise His Word in any way. We need to "know" in our hearts that the Father has commanded all of His children to be holy as He is holy - and that means there is no room for wilful sin and rebellion in our lives. Until we have this truth revealed to our hearts by the Spirit of God, there will remain within us the tendency - in some form - to sow to the flesh. If we, as children of God, decide by a conscious act of our will to partake of those things that are apart from the Word [Wisdom] of God [and which, therefore, come under the law of sin and death] then we "allow" Satan to enter into our lives in some way to steal from us, kill us, or destroy those things that belong to us. It is Satan's plan for us to be apart from God and cut off from His blessings and power - in order that we are not a threat to His schemes in any way. We need to establish clearly in our hearts that there can be no compromise in our walks, and that we can do nothing without the power of God. For the time is coming, and now is, that our very survival [ability to rise above and overcome] in this earth will depend on it!

**Related Scriptures:** Leviticus 11:44; James 4:4; 1 John 5:18-19; John 10:10; Galatians 6:7-8; Matthew 7:24-27;

## **MAY 26TH**

### **THE TRUE CHRISTIAN LIFE: A LIFE CONTROLLED, EMPOWERED AND MAINTAINED BY THE HOLY SPIRIT**

...."If we live by the Holy Spirit, let us also walk by the Spirit. If by the Holy Spirit we have our life in God, let us go forward walking in line, our conduct controlled by the Spirit" .... Galatians 5:25 Amplified Translation

The essence of the true Christian life is the ministry of the Holy Spirit abiding within the believer. What a wondrous blessing we have received in the Person of the Holy Spirit, and how important He is to our whole calling and purpose in this earth. Many children of God have little knowledge of the ministry of the Holy Spirit, and this must change before the church begins to walk in the "fullness" of the authority she has been given, in Christ. As we look at the many different aspects of the Holy Spirit's ministry we are able to see clearly how important it is for every believer to come to the position of total submission and absolute subjection to both the Word of God and the voice of the Holy Spirit. As we yield ourselves to the Spirit of God He is enabled to do a continually deeper work in our heart [the deepest work of the Cross] - thus making us pure and clean vessels of God's love and light to a world that is perishing in darkness and sin. Each and every believer must know that they are called to be "separated" from this world and its ways into a life of holiness before their Heavenly Father. Until we come to the full realization of this truth our lives will in some way be bound up by carnality, and we will be hindered greatly in living the true Christian life. The life that the Father desires us to live is a life that is totally controlled, empowered and maintained by the Holy Spirit - a life which is always seeking to be in agreement with the Word of God [a revelation of the Father's will] at all times. The prerequisite for "maintaining" this life before God for every believer - regardless of their present spiritual maturity, is for them to walk in "all" of the "knowledge" [light] that has been revealed to them by the Holy Spirit - at all times. This will cause them to grow in the Lord, from faith to faith, glory to glory and obedience to obedience. It is certain that the Word of God concerning holiness and the ministry of the Holy Spirit must be taught and preached from every pulpit in the land, for the hour is late and the flock must come to know the voice of the Master. For indeed it is only then that many will be set free from every form of religious bondage and begin to live the "true" Christian life in the power of the Holy Spirit.

**Related Scriptures:** John 14:26; John 16:13; 1 John 2:27; Matthew 28:18; James 4:4; 1 Peter 1:16; Luke 10:19;

## **MAY 27TH**

### **THERE IS NO PROVISION IN THE WORD OF GOD FOR A LIFE THAT IS BASED ON ANYTHING APART FROM THE REVEALED KNOWLEDGE [WISDOM] OF ALMIGHTY GOD**

...."For while I was passing through and examining the objects of your worship, I also found an altar with this inscription, "to an unknown God". What therefore you worship in ignorance, this I proclaim to you".... Acts 17:23 NASB

In the minds of the Greeks, God was considered "unknowable". Even with their many philosophies they did not know Him, and could not understand Him. Many people today

acknowledge that there is a God, but yet do not "know" Him. Believers - who have both eternal life and know the Lord Jesus - need nonetheless to know Him to a greater degree with each passing day. In the beginning of their Christian walk the child of God will, at times, find themselves seeking to supplement their walk with ideas and thoughts that are products of the "unrenewed mind" because they feel that the "little" revelation knowledge they have is "insufficient" to carry them through a world that is going in the opposite direction to the things of God - and His Kingdom. Because of a definite lack of revealed knowledge in their hearts they feel they need the "false aids" of human reason and man-made doctrine [creeds] to protect their faith. Let it be clearly understood, faith comes by hearing the Word of God with the heart - and, therefore, a lack of quality time spent in fellowship with the Father and His Word will lead to a life based on the doctrines, traditions and the "organizations" of men [denominationalism] rather than the "living relationship" with God that grows progressively from faith to faith and glory to glory when one is truly seeking the highest purposes of God from the position of a heart "wholly given" to Him. There is no provision in the Word of God for a life that is based on anything that is apart from the revealed knowledge [wisdom] of Almighty God. For many, their faith in God is dependent upon their having to walk carefully in fearful caution, always afraid of hearing anything different that might overturn "their" knowledge of God. Because of this, Satan is able to use them to a certain degree as "vessels of persecution" against those children of God who base their entire walks on revealed knowledge - and obedience to that which they hear from the Holy Spirit. In those who truly know God neither the "natural" faith of the entire world would help them to believe nor can the unbelief of the entire world shake loose their faith. For revelation is much deeper than the thought-life or feelings, and when one inwardly understands the thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart THEN nothing can sway them - and only such people as these can [and will] be used by God to a great degree in this final hour.

**Related Scriptures:** Colossians 2:8; Romans 12:2; Joshua 1:8; Romans 1:16-17; John 15:5; 2 Timothy 2:24-26; 2 Corinthians 5:7;

## **MAY 28TH**

### **"LIVING UNION" WITH CHRIST: THE KEY TO ACCURACY IN ALL THINGS**

...."Men who have gone astray from the truth saying that the resurrection has already taken place, and thus they upset the faith of some".... 2 Timothy 2:18 NASB

Those who "err" as they put forth God's Word to their congregations do not necessarily "deny" the resurrection of Jesus but, in many cases, they leave the impression in the minds of the people that it has already passed and is no more for us today - or that it is for sometime in the future. We must fully realize that the Cross is now; the Resurrection is now; and the Ascension [partaking of the fullness of our authority in Christ] is now. If we "allow" ourselves to view any portion of the work of Jesus Christ as "passed away" then it will be dead to us. As we continually view the work of our Lord in the light of the Holy Spirit we will find that all of His works are living to us. If we look at His work outside and apart from the Holy Spirit - through a "mental ascension" to the Word of God - the benefits of that work will seem "unattainable". For all things

in Christ, if viewed as doctrines and traditions, become things of the past - locked in time. It is only the revelation gained through the working of the Spirit of wisdom and revelation that makes our inheritance in Christ real on a continual basis. For it is only the "working" of the Holy Spirit - in us - that brings us into our supernatural union with Christ, and it is only in this position of "living union" that we come to the realization that all that the Father has accomplished through Jesus is not mere history - but rather, that He is forever in the "now"! False doctrines [error] are those "ideas" [born in darkness] that are put forth by flesh and blood without any light from God - or any "direct" communication with Him. We must fully understand in our hearts that it is not the "doctrine" of Christ that saves [delivers]! Rather it is the Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing] Whom the Father has revealed through His Spirit, that saves. To speak and act with true spiritual value, the church [both individually and corporately] must speak and act from the revealed knowledge of God's Word [Will] alone. If any area of the church should lack revelation, and if all she has comes from the traditions and doctrines of men then she is bound for failure - and will fall far short of the Glory [Kingdom-positioning] that the Father intended for her. Only words and actions that are based on revealed knowledge given by the Holy Spirit will reach the innermost part of the listener's being. With "revelation" comes the life and light and love of God to accomplish His highest purpose. It is the emphasis on tradition and doctrine - and not revelation - that accounts for the weakness, failure and barrenness found in many areas of the church at large. Let us seek to have the Word of God revealed to our heart before we speak it or act on it lest we be found leading the sheep of the pasture astray - in ANY way!

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:22; Hebrews 13:8; John 14:26; John 16:13-14; Ephesians 1:17-23; Isaiah 55:8-11; Matthew 12:33-37;

## **MAY 29TH**

### **MAN'S CONCEPT OF TIME IS GOVERNED BY THEIR UNBELIEF**

...."But do not let this one fact escape your notice, beloved, that with the Lord one day is as a thousand years and a thousand years as one day".... 2 Peter 3:8 NASB

Due to the fact that He is God from eternity past and to eternity future, He is not "limited" by either time or space. God is neither restricted nor bound by time in any way. In order for us to know and understand Him more fully - and that we might follow the course that He has set before us - it is very important that we see that the Father and His ways transcend time. We cannot measure His words or actions by time because whatever He does or says [through a proceeding word of prophecy] transcends it. Because of this fact, whenever we approach Him to obtain spiritual help we must learn to be delivered from the "influence" [our past experience] of time in our dealing with Him if we are to truly understand His ways and His methods of training us and preparing us for entrance into the fullness of our Kingdom-position - in Christ. All who truly seek to know Him and serve Him must be freed from any bondage that is within them concerning man's concept of time - a concept that has its root in unbelief, fear and the pursuit of "self". God is the God of today; He is the One who is always now. In other words, with God there is no concept of time as far as the accomplishing of His will - only the "fullness of time". This in

no way means that the Father has no particular time for His plans to be accomplished, it is only meant to indicate that He is not restricted or bound by it. Whenever most people think of time, they think of past, present and future, but when we truly come into touch with the Father and His Word His time frame is always "now" - and that is the way of the Kingdom. We cannot say that God has no time; what we must establish in our hearts is that time [as the world knows it] simply cannot apply to Him. The world's time has tenses that include past and present and future; but the Father has only the eternal now, and uninterrupted present - for with Him there is neither past or future in His dealings with His children. Let us rid ourselves of any bondage to time [a bondage to time that will surely prelude the exercising of the absolute faith and the perfect patience that inherit the fullness of God's promises] that we have retained - up until this time - by keeping our eyes "fixed" on the living Word - Who indeed is the same yesterday, today, and forever.

**Related Scriptures:** Isaiah 55:8-9; Romans 4:17; Hebrews 11:6; John 8:57-58; Exodus 3:13-15; Hebrews 6:12;

## **MAY 30TH**

### **IT IS THE WORDS WE SPEAK THAT REPRESENT US - AND REVEAL OUR TRUE NATURE AND HEART TOWARDS GOD**

...."Who do men say that the son of man is? And they said, "Some say John the Baptist; and others, Elijah; but still others, Jeremiah, or one of the prophets". He said to them, "But who do you say that I am?" And Simon Peter answered and said, "Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God". And Jesus answered and said to Him, "Blessed are you Simon Barjona, because flesh and blood did not reveal this to you, but My Father who is in Heaven".... Matthew 16:13-17a NASB

While in His earthly ministry those who opposed Jesus said that He was demon-possessed, a glutton and a wine bibber. Those who had good thoughts towards Him also had many different views. Nicodemus said He was a teacher who came from God; the woman at the well called Him a prophet of God. As we look closely at Peter's answer to the question "Who do you say that I am?", we see how accurate an answer Peter gave. In it he clearly confessed two things about the Lord. First he confessed Jesus as the Christ, and second that He was the Son of God. Every believer needs to have a revelation of the fact that, as to the person of Jesus, He is the Son of God - but as to His work and ministry He is God's Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing]. The "Son" refers to who He is - the "Christ" refers to what He does. "Son" indicates His relationship with the Father, Himself; "Christ" speaks of His relationship to the fullness of the Father's plan for the redemption of mankind, the establishment of a Glorious Church - and the Kingdom. Our true confession of the Lord Jesus Christ is not "teaching" [doctrine] that is apart from the Holy Spirit, but on the Father's revelation to our hearts - apart from our five physical senses [intellect]. The foundation of the church is to be built and grounded in the revealed knowledge of God's Word [Will] - which shows us [and all men] the person and work of Christ. When an individual speaks, it causes those who hear to know what kind of person they are. Words are a person's expression - therefore, it is the words we speak that represent us and

reveal our true nature and heart towards God. Jesus is the Word of God, and it is only through the revealed knowledge of the Word [Jesus] that we are able to know and understand the heart of the Heavenly Father. The written and spoken Word of God are nothing less than the revelation and expression of God's love for mankind. Therefore, let us not take lightly the exhortation to be filled with the Spirit of God [the Spirit of wisdom and revelation] in order that we might know to a continually greater degree with each passing day the "living" Christ - and, thus, come to know our perfect part [both individually and corporately] in the plan of the Father for the Glorious Church.

**Related Scriptures:** John 1:1-2, 14; Hebrews 1:1-3; John 3:1-21; Ephesians 1:17-21; Ephesians 5:15-21;

## MAY 31ST

### FAITH IS NOT SOMETHING REALIZED IN THE FUTURE

...."All things for which you pray and ask, believe that you have received them, and they shall be granted you".... Mark 11:24 NASB

According to human understanding "to pray and ask for" is something done now, but "they shall be granted you" happens in the future. According to man's idea, the answer to a prayer is bound to come sometime in the future, but as we look closely at the words of our Lord in this passage we see what real faith is. Only one kind of faith is real faith, and that is the faith that believes that God "is". To believe that we have received our petition means that we have received them "now" - NOT not some time in the future! We can clearly see how this approach differs from our "natural concept" of the future - for in Christ there is no future tense. The "fact" [spiritual reality] that is seen in faith is not something realized in the future, it is something that is both believed and received now. According to the reasoning of the unrenewed nature of man, past, present and future form a logical sequence, but in spiritual matters this is not so - for there is neither past nor future but only present in the Kingdom. Real faith gives us the eyes to see that in the spiritual realm things are "already done" as soon as we apply our faith and exercise it. Many prayers are "amiss" because the heart of those who have prayed has limited the Father [and His Word] to time and their own surroundings [circumstances]. Any bondage to time and space will always cause a child of God to "feel" that their prayers are ineffective unless they can perceive the results with their five physical senses. Every child of God needs to know that the fervent, effectual prayer that avails much transcends "all" time and space. They must come to know that it is the power of God resting on the words of faith that are spoken by them, that will cause the physical manifestation of the petition to come in the Father's perfect timing - without fail - as they maintain an absolute faith and trust in Him.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Peter 3:8; Romans 10:17; Hebrews 11:6; Joshua 1:8; James 1:6-8;

## JUNE 1ST

### WHAT THE FATHER DESIRES MOST CONCERNING THE CHURCH

...."And when they had set a day for him, they came to him at his lodging in large numbers; and he was explaining to them by solemnly testifying about the Kingdom of God, and trying to persuade them concerning Jesus, from both the Law of Moses and from the Prophets, from morning until evening".... Acts 28:23 NASB

If we truly desire to continue the work of the apostles and prophets we must testify to what they testified. To a great degree the church has "forgotten" [or worse, has never known] the victory, the authority, and the throne of Christ. Many in the church do not dare testify that Jesus Christ alone is King - or, in other words, that Jesus is Lord of all, and that Satan is a vanquished foe - for fear of what "flesh and blood" may think of them! But it is certain that to truly preach the Gospel of the "Kingdom" we must declare in "all" of our words and actions that Jesus is Lord. In this last hour, what the Father most desires to do is to reveal the manifestation of His Son's absolute victory in the earth - and the soon coming exile of Satan and his forces. If we are not of one mind and heart with the Father in this matter [and if we do not pay attention to what He desires to accomplish], we will be found walking far below His best for us - for "self-agenda" of any kind will ALWAYS fall far short of the Glory of God. The Father is looking for a people who will put themselves in total agreement with His Word - in order that His will might be done on earth as it is in Heaven. If Christians view, as their greatest responsibility on earth, the saving of peoples's souls, then they have failed to realize the deepest heart desire of the Father. The greatest responsibility - even greater than the responsibility of saving souls - is to bring this present age to a close, and bring in the Kingdom of God. Our greatest task is to bring about the final destruction of Jesus' arch-enemy Satan - and all of his forces of death and darkness. Prayer is not to pray for ourselves, but to do damage to the schemes of the Evil One. Saving souls is not merely to save people but also to harm Satan, who has held them in bondage. We must not in any way demean the work of evangelism - for the saving of men and women is a glorious task that we should never despise! But in the work of bringing [the fullness of] salvation to men let us not lose sight of the Kingdom. We will indeed be effective servants of God [and continually bear maximum fruit in our lives and ministries] if we always keep in view the establishing of the Kingdom of God at all cost to ourselves - and the eternal destiny of Satan!

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 28:18; Luke 10:19; Matthew 6:33; Mark 16:15-18; Colossians 2:15; Revelation 20:10;

## JUNE 2ND

### HIS GREAT POWER TOWARD US WHO BELIEVE

...."And what is the surpassing greatness of His power toward us who believe".... Ephesians 1:19 NASB

Revelation knowledge enables us to "know" the will of the Father, and it is His power alone that continually enables us to accomplish that Will. The power of God is so great on our behalf that unless He opens our eyes we will never be able to see just how great it is. Our spiritual progress, as Christians, is not judged by how much power we "obtain" from the Lord, but rather by the amount of revealed knowledge we have of that power - "toward us who believe". Although it is at the moment we are born-again that God puts the "treasure in the earthen vessel", it takes an entire lifetime to discover how great and how precious the true and exact knowledge [absolute truth] of God is. We will make little or no progress if we do not pursue diligently a "progressive" revelation of God's Word from the time we are born anew. Many believers have never "allowed" their revelation of Jesus Christ to be expanded. Therefore, they have only the initial revelation they received [the New Birth], and because of their lack of diligence towards their relationship with the Father and His Word even that revelation has become dim and distant - and, thus, the passion they once had to pursue the perfect will of God [and intimate relationship with Him] has all but died out. The key to the successful and victorious Christian life is seeing God's Word [Will] with the eyes of our heart, for it is in this place - and in this place alone - that we shall come to know Him and, thus, learn to depend upon [trust] Him for all things. It is never because we ask the Father to give us something that He therefore "works" in us. Anything we could ever ask for to fulfil His will - we "already have", in Christ! What is truly needed is for the Father to reveal His Word to us [through the Spirit of wisdom and revelation] that we may truly "see". For in seeing with the eyes of our heart, and continually acting in obedience to the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit we shall surely come into a "perfect" experience and knowledge of the character and heart [love] of the Father. The child of God should not come before the Father pleading and pleading for that which they are lacking, but rather they should come before Him with the attitude of coming to "see" what they already possess in Christ - and, in gaining a deeper revelation of that very thing, apply it to the need of the moment in faith. We must never ask God to pour upon us more power from "outside". We must ask Him to cause us to discover and to see more of what is already in us and, as He opens our eyes to see, we shall only praise Him more and more for all that we have already been given in Jesus Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing]!

**Related Scriptures:** 1 John 4:4; 2 Corinthians 4:7; 2 Corinthians 9:8; 2 Timothy 2:20-21; Psalm 119:1-16; Romans 8:14-17; Philippians 4:19;

### **JUNE 3RD**

#### **THE COMPLETENESS [ABSOLUTENESS] OF TRUE LIBERTY**

...."It was for freedom that Christ set us free; therefore keep standing firm and do not be subject again to a yoke of slavery".... Galatians 5:1 NASB

It is as we "know" [have a revelation of] ourselves freed from sin, and delivered from the hand of all our enemies, that we are truly able to serve God in righteousness and holiness all the days of our life. To have a revelation in our heart of the liberty we have in Christ is the only way for us to realize it in our day to day walk. We must believe and stand upon the Word of God

above "every" physical circumstance that surrounds us in any given moment, and in this way the power of God [the Holy Spirit] will be able to work unhindered in us and for us. Satan does his utmost to keep believers in ignorance of the "fullness" of their inheritance in Christ - and the completeness of their freedom from his bondage [tactics]. Because many believers are content with their own thoughts of what their redemption consists of - through "mental ascensions" and "preconceived notions" to the Word of God - they fail to experience "all" that the Father has provided for them, as His children. As we go forth in the revealed knowledge of our salvation from sin, self and the world we are empowered through diligent obedience to the Word of God, to walk above "all" the schemes of the Evil One. Sin may seek to assert its "old" right; it may speak in a tone of authority; it may try to frighten us into fear and submission [compromise], but it has no power over the born-again child of God, except as we - forgetting our freedom in Christ - yield to its temptation, and ourselves give it power. As we grow up into all the freedom that Jesus has won for us we will become partakers of His holiness. For true liberty [freedom] is having the power to carry out unhindered the spontaneous impulse of our "new" nature. In Christ, we are free from everything that can hinder us from carrying out the "law" of our new nature - that is the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus [the law of love]. In being free from everything that hinders us from serving God - through our faith and trust in His Word alone - He can take complete possession, and this complete possession will cause His holiness to be manifested in us continually.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 3:17; Luke 4:18; Galatians 4:4-7; Romans 6:1-23; Romans 8:2; Colossians 2:20-3:3;

## **JUNE 4TH**

### **HOLINESS IN THE LIFE OF THE BELIEVER IS THE FATHER'S HIGHEST GLORY**

...."But an hour is coming, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in Spirit and truth; for such people the Father seeks to be His worshippers. God is Spirit and those who worship Him must worship in spirit and truth".... John 4:23-24 NASB

Because God is a spiritual and "invisible" being, every revelation of Himself - whether in His works, His written Word, or Jesus Himself - calls for us to exercise faith. Because holiness in the life of the believer is the Father's highest glory, and the highest blessing He has for us, it is certain that in living holy lives before Him that we need to live by "faith" in Him alone. We must "know" by faith that we are "in" Christ and that all His holiness belongs to us [He became to us holiness] and, thus, we must be found trusting in God for the strength and empowerment we need to live the holy life moment to moment, day by day - for there is no other way to do so [live the holy life]. It is Jesus who is our sanctification whether we look at it in light of what He has done for us once and for all or whether we view it through our day to day experience as we grow into the fullness of our inheritance. The true life of holiness has its root and its strength in an "abiding" sense [perception] of our own helplessness apart from God, and in our "absolute surrender" to Him in faith - that we [self] might be nothing in order that Jesus might be all in all. Faith and holiness are hindered greatly by our own efforts, and the desire to discern the things of

God by our own understanding. The Holy Spirit will cause the Word of God to be confirmed in our experience as we continually stand in faith. Our task is to believe in the "all-sufficiency" of God even when all appears dark and cold, and the "old" nature and past experience attempt to tell us of our futility in going the way God has called us to go. It is the child of God who refuses to occupy themselves with themselves, but only looks to Jesus [the Author and Perfector [Developer] of their faith, to whom progress in holiness will be a joyful march from victory to victory and glory to glory. When God appears not to be doing what we are believing Him to do we must stand fast in an absolute faith [trust] and a perfect patience - for as we do we shall not fail to inherit His intended blessing in its fullness - and, in our holiness, He shall be glorified to the greatest degree in all that we say and do.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 10:17; John 20:24-29; Hebrews 12:2; 1 Peter 1:3-9,13-16; 2 Corinthians 5:7; 2 Corinthians 3:17-18;

## **JUNE 5TH**

### **THE CROSS: GOD'S ABSOLUTE STANDARD**

...."I can do nothing on my own initiative. As I hear I judge and My judgement is just because I do not seek My own will, but the will of Him who sent Me".... John 5:30 NASB

The principle of the Cross is to continually deny "all" that proceeds from the "fallen" nature and enter into an absolute dependence upon [faith in] God for "all" things - through intimate relationship with Him. As we come to know the Father and His Word more intimately, we come to realize fully that it is only because Jesus, who was crucified, lives in us, that the Holy Spirit is able to teach us and guide us into the fullness of our Kingdom-destiny. Yet, because we are still physically living in a world that is "anti-Christ" in every way it is no easy school at times, and it is certain that there can be no "hurried" learning - as we are being prepared as vessels of Glory in this final hour. As we exercise a continually greater degree of faith and dependence upon God and His Word the more proficient we become at living the life of the Cross [obedience unto the death of the self-life]. As we continue on in the school of the Cross we are led by the Holy Spirit into a deeper understanding and appreciation of our redemption and salvation ["soeteria" - deliverance from every temporal evil] through the "personal experience" that comes only from a continued faith and absolute trust in God and His Word. Jesus bore the "cross" in His own life throughout His earthly ministry to show us the way. He calls us to give up the self-life with its self-pleasing and self-exaltation, to bear the cross in fellowship with Him - that we might become partakers of the fullness of His victory at Calvary. Those who would view the Cross through carnal eyes alone [the eyes of the "flesh"] see only sin, death and defeat, and because of this they fear laying down their lives to serve God with "all" of their heart. But the child of God who will open their heart to see the Cross in all of its great glory and power [as it is revealed to them by the Holy Spirit] will surely cast down every mental ascension and preconceived notion they have of the "Divine requirement" [Luke 10:27], and they will see clearly that their true measure of service, as children of God, is the same as the requirement that was set before our Lord Jesus so many years ago, and they shall be set on a course that will cause them to "know"

the fullness of the Father's love [and Provision] for them.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 6:6-11; Galatians 2:20; Philippians 2:8-11; Luke 14:25-33; 1 Corinthians 2:2; 2 Corinthians 4:7-12;

## **JUNE 6TH**

### **ABSOLUTE FAITH [PERFECT LOVE AND PERFECT OBEDIENCE] IS THE SPONTANEOUS BY-PRODUCT OF THE "REVEALED" KNOWLEDGE OF GOD'S WORD THAT DWELLS IN OUR HEART**

...."If you abide in Me and My words abide in you, ask whatever you wish [desire] and it shall be done for you".... John 15:7 NASB

One thing, and one thing alone, enables us, as believers, to walk as "overcomers" in all that we do and say - and that is an "absolute" faith. It is as we abide in the Word of God and the Word abides in us that overcoming faith shall continually be found rising up in our heart. Perfect faith [love and obedience] is the spontaneous by-product of the "revealed" knowledge of God's Word that dwells in our hearts. As we "allow" the Holy Spirit to reveal the Word to us daily - having kept the Word close to our heart [and mouth] at all times - we will begin to receive a deeper revelation of the awesome authority we have been given in Christ, and through our continued diligence we will have the necessary faith [love] to carry out the will of God in every situation we find ourselves in. Due to the fact that every child of God [should they so desire] is able to know fully the will of God in any given moment, it is certain that overcoming faith is NOT beyond their reach. For too long, because of ignorance, "laziness" [born of fear] and rebellion, many children of God have settled into a position of constant defeat and failure in their lives - having disregarded the Word of God [and the supernatural wisdom of God] for their "own" darkened understanding. This is not at all pleasing to the Father who has made such a wondrous provision, in Christ, for our deliverance from every temporal evil that could possibly befall us as we walk out our calling in this final hour. Whenever we do not "know" [with a heart-knowledge] the revealed will of God we are unable to exercise faith [or obedience]. Therefore, our first priority before we undertake God's work to any degree is to have His will clearly revealed to our heart by the Holy Spirit. If we are in doubt as to the will of God, we will doubt in our heart [to some degree] the success and fulfilment of those things for which we are believing God. If we do not have a revelation of the absolute victory and authority of Jesus Christ [Who is Absolute Truth] then we will surely fail to exercise the necessary faith that allows us to "overwhelmingly conquer" in all things. Let us be found "saturating" our heart with the Word of God in this season - for, in doing so, we shall surely enter into the place of "abiding" in a perfect obedience before the Father.

**Related Scriptures:** Mark 11:23-24; Matthew 12:33-37; John 16:33; John 8:31-32; Romans 8:35-39; Luke 10:19; Matthew 28:18;

## JUNE 7TH

### DAILY NOURISHMENT IN THE "INNER CHAMBER" - THE KEY TO AN OVERCOMING FAITH

...."Let me hear Thy lovingkindness in the morning; for I trust in Thee; teach me the way in which I should walk; for to Thee I lift up my soul. Deliver me, O Lord, from my enemies; I take refuge in Thee".... Psalm 143:8-9 NASB

It is in the early morning hours, when we are fresh from a good night's rest, that we must seek from God's Word all that we need to continue on the course of His will - for that particular day and beyond. Whether we meditate on one verse or ten chapters depends fully on the leading of the Holy Spirit for each individual on any given day. If we do not take the time to store up the Word in our heart in the morning before we venture out into the "world", we should not be surprised if the world - and it ways [fear, worry, selfishness, pride etc.] - assume first place in our heart during the day. For in our failure to give the Father the "first fruits" of our day we will have neglected our only means of starting in [and staying in] advance of the world. The Lord gives us sleep in order that we might throw off the weariness of the day and He gives us the morning to make a new beginning each day with a fresh spirit and divine energy. It is only in the morning hours that we are truly able to devote our full, fresh and undiminished energy to the Lord. It is then that we are able to fully gather in the "spiritual food" we need while the blessing of the night's rest is upon us - and before we face the corruption and potential defilement of the world. All those who truly desire to serve God and walk in all of His ways, will come to cherish their precious fellowship and communion with Him each morning in the "inner chamber". Every child of God must guard their heart with all diligence in this matter - for it is certain that the life of faith that is NOT nourished afresh each morning will not endure successfully the attacks of the Evil One. As one diligently spends the first hour[s] of their day with the Lord they will surely experience the Word of God in ways that they have not known before - and a definite and sure "spiritual transaction" will take place - a spiritual transaction [impartation of divine power] that will cause them to be both spiritually alert [aware of the Enemy's schemes] - and overcome in all things. Every child of God must lay aside everything that stands in the way of faith [and obedience] in this final hour. If the giving of the first hours of our day have not been reserved for fellowship with the Father and His Word, then we must change this immediately - for to serve the Lord with "all" of our heart we must truly be found giving Him first place in ALL things.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 6:14-7:1; Exodus 16:21; Psalm 63:1-8; Hosea 6:3; Mark 1:35; Genesis 19:27; Psalm 90:14; Song of Solomon 7:12;

## JUNE 8TH

### RECOGNIZING "TRUE" DELEGATED AUTHORITY IN THE CHURCH

...."But Peter and John answered and said to them, "whether it is right in the sight of God to give heed to you rather than to God, you be the judge; for we cannot stop speaking what we

have seen and heard".... Acts 4:19-20 NASB

Submission [yieldedness] to authority is always a matter of heart attitude, while obedience to authority is a matter of conduct [revelation]. In the above passage Peter and John submitted to the delegated authorities who were present up until the point where those in authority contravened the Word of God. Our obedience to those who are in a position of delegated authority over us is not always absolute. Some authorities must be obeyed while others must not [because that which they say and do is not in line with the Word (Will) of God], but "submission" [a heart "wholly given"] to the inherent authority of the Father and His Word is ALWAYS absolute - and is the prerequisite to living the true Christian life. As we continually submit ourselves in our own personal lives to the revealed Word of God we will be assured of recognizing the anointing that is upon those who have been placed in a position of "true" delegated authority in the Church. We are NEVER subject to the "person" of the delegated authority but ALWAYS the anointing of God that is upon them. In other words, we are to be submitted to the delegated authority only to the degree that their words and actions are in complete accord with the revealed Word [Will] of God - through the empowerment of the Holy Spirit. The born-again child of God should NEVER utter even one word of slander or maintain any attitude of insubordination in their heart towards "any" governing authority - whether it be in the Church, the government or the family - for this betrays a ground of rebellion in one's heart. One who has truly met God, and therefore has a revelation of His authority [and perfection] will be absolute in their submission both in their heart and in their words, and there will be no rebellion found in them. When delegated authority and God's inherent authority [the revealed Word of God] are in conflict we must always render submission [by continuing to walk in love where they are concerned] but NEVER obedience to the delegated authority. It is the Father alone who receives unqualified obedience without measure! Again, any delegated authority can only receive obedience to the words they speak and the actions they carry out to the degree that they are in one accord with the revealed Word [Will] of God. It is for this reason that we must continually be in a position to receive revelation from the Father in the "inner chamber" - in order that might we truly "know" those whom He has sent for our edification, and to help protect us from being led astray by false doctrines and false teachers.

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:27; Hebrews 1:1-3; Matthew 28:18; 1 John 2:27; John 7:17-18; Ephesians 4:11-16; Ephesians 4:29;

## **JUNE 9TH**

### **OBEDIENCE FUELS THE DESIRE FOR MORE OBEDIENCE - AND INTIMACY WITH GOD FUELS THE DESIRE FOR GREATER INTIMACY WITH HIM**

...."You are to stay in the city until you are clothed with power from on high"....  
Luke 24:49 NASB

Many Christians continue to go their own way [in their own strength] - believing that what they do ["in His Name"] will somehow please God. They do not yet realize that ALL we do

in our service to God must be both led and empowered by the Holy Spirit. Many find themselves in this place of soulish activity [presumption] because of a lack of knowledge of the Scriptures and a distinct lack of intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber". But this lack of knowledge [revelation] has its root cause in rebellion [and a spirit of independence], and the desire to do what they desire to do in their ardent pursuit of self-glory - without much concern for the thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart, and "His" plan for their life and ministry. The basis for any true Christian service is for our heart to be "wholly" given to God [willing to do all of His will - at all times]. Because the "fullness" of the Divine requirement [Luke 10:27] has not been preached in many areas of the church, many of those who desire to serve God do not know of their absolute call to the life of the Cross [the call to no longer live for themselves, but for God and His highest purposes alone]. There can be no excuse for anyone who is born of God to misrepresent Jesus Christ in any way. Walking in faith and obedience - empowered by the Holy Spirit continually - causes us to truly draw near to the Father in the "inner chamber" each day, and creates within us a strong and godly desire to seek His will alone in all things [obedience fuels the desire for more obedience and intimacy with God fuels the desire for greater intimacy with Him]. Every believer must realize that we are called to be "different" from those in the world, and it is the Holy Spirit alone - Who dwells within us - that causes this manifestation to come about in our lives and ministries. Those who refuse to be led and empowered by the Holy Spirit will misrepresent Jesus to a great degree - and continue to "allow" Satan inroads into their own lives - and also into the church. The day has come for ALL sin and rebellion to be removed from the Church [the midst of the congregations of the righteous]! Therefore, it is imperative that every believer truly humble themselves before Almighty God in this most critical season, and repent of any sin or rebellion that they have retained - in order that God might be glorified in all that they do and say. How do we truly glorify the Father and exalt the name of Jesus to the greatest degree in all things? We speak only the utterances of God, and we operate only in the wisdom and strength that He has supplied. For all of God's work can only be accomplished by His power. In brief, God's work can only be done by God - and it is only because we are "in Christ Jesus" [and He in us], that we are able to fulfil the purposes of God at all. Let us separate ourselves from all that would cause us to lean upon the old nature [fleshly understanding], and truly enter the divine rest that the Father has provided for each of us, in Christ. For it is only in this place of divine rest that one will have ceased striving from their "own" works and, thus, be found representing the One they serve - perfectly [in "His" sight].

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 8:14-17; Galatians 2:20; Luke 14:25-33; John 7:17-18; 1 Peter 4:7-11; Proverbs 3:5-6; Hebrews 3:7-4:13; 1 Corinthians 1:30; Isaiah 58:13-14;

## **JUNE 10TH**

### **THE DANGER OF "SELF-SUFFICIENCY" AND "SELF-EFFORT"**

...."Do not be anxious then, saying, "what shall we eat?" or "what shall we drink?" or "with what shall we clothe ourselves?" For all these things the Gentiles eagerly seek; for your Heavenly Father knows that you need all these things. But seek first His Kingdom and all these

things shall be added to you. Therefore do not be anxious for tomorrow; for tomorrow will care for itself. Each day has enough trouble of its own".... Matthew 6:31-34 NASB

Everything we need to sustain us spirit, soul, body, financially, relationship-wise; location/environment-wise and ministry-wise has been provided for us in Christ Jesus. The Father, through His Word, has made provision for all of our needs concerning the Kingdom-service we are called to [from before the foundations of the earth]. Therefore, we must not even begin to take a thought for the meeting of our needs by our own strength. As we continually fix our eyes on the establishment of God's Kingdom, all those things [and people] that we need to fulfil what we are called to by God will be provided in their "due time". Many children of God tend to "self-sufficiency" because they still maintain a desire to go their own way apart from the will of God for their life and ministry. Others say, in their heart: "God really doesn't want to hear about my little needs", but this lie and deception of Satan attempts to keep them in an area of lack, struggling to meet their own needs in their own strength and means - and in bondage to fear, worry and unbelief. When we "allow" ourselves to take a worry or care, Jesus is then no longer the primary focus in our walk, for as long as we hold onto that fear and anxiety we are, in essence, saying that God is not able, or even worse, is not willing to meet our every need - both of which are lies. How innocent Satan has made reliance upon our own means and "understanding" seem - even necessary! From this insidious root comes a church that mostly walks devoid of power because of her continued reliance on worldly wisdom [self-sufficiency and self-effort] and "religious mind-sets" rather than the Spirit of wisdom and revelation. Until we have a deep revelation in our heart that the Word of God is true [and that the Father is watching over His Word to perform it] our instantaneous reaction to a situation will remain one of fear and worry rather than one of faith and trust and patience [peace]. It is only when our heart is well established in God's Word that fear will no longer be an "active" force in our lives. Let us begin to trust fully in the Word of our Heavenly Father in order that we might not lean upon our own understanding and strength in any way - for it is only then that we shall truly be "anxious for nothing"!

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 2:10; 1 Peter 5:5-7; Psalm 55:22; Psalm 37:1-11; Philippians 4:4-8; Joshua 1:5-9; 1 John 4:18; 2 Timothy 4:18; Romans 8:15; Jeremiah 1:12;

## **JUNE 11TH**

### **THE FATHER'S FAITHFULNESS [GOODNESS] TOWARDS US**

...."Be anxious for nothing, but in everything by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known to God. And the peace of God, which surpasses all comprehension, shall guard your hearts and your minds in Christ Jesus. Finally, brethren, whatever is true, whatever is honourable, whatever is right, whatever is pure, whatever is lovely, whatever is of good repute, if there is any excellence and if anything worthy of praise, let your mind dwell on these things".... Philippians 4:6-8 NASB

As we feed continually on the Word of God we receive a continually deeper revelation of

the Father's faithfulness. In our moment to moment walk with God it always comes down to one thing: we are either going to found believing the Word of God or not believing it. When we are exercising an absolute faith [trust] in the Word of God we are like trees, tall and straight, deeply rooted in good soil, continually watered, and when life's storms and troublesome circumstances appear on the horizon, we are not even swayed because our spiritual roots are deeply established in the Word of God - and His faithfulness [goodness] towards us. The Father desires with His whole heart to take full responsibility for our sustenance in the earth, and if we harden our hearts toward Him in any way we are robbing ourselves of His blessings and, also, robbing Him of the pleasure He derives from blessing us superabundantly. When we are praising God for those things that we have sought for in "prayer" [that which has its source in godly desire and the Will of God] - and yet the circumstances still seem to indicate that it won't come to pass - we are found to be exercising an "absolute" faith in His sight - and this exerts tremendous pressure upon the forces of Satan [even though we may not be able to "feel" or "see" it at the time]. As we continue to exercise the force of faith and patience [through praise and continued obedience] we cannot fail to inherit the fullness of the Father's blessing [His best] in this hour. As we make the "quality decision" to believe God's Word ABOVE ALL ELSE - and at all times - we will experience fully how to receive from the Father on a continual basis, and be totally free to advance in our spiritual growth, in Christ. As we "saturate" our hearts with the Word of God, and keep our mind on the "things above" [seek first the Kingdom], THEN each time an opportunity arises for us to be influenced by the cares of this world, the Word of God [revelation] that fills our heart will rise up from deep within us and cast down any fear-filled, lying thought or circumstance that Satan attempts to influence us with.

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 1:1-3; Joshua 1:5-9; Psalm 55:22; Psalm 37:1-11,27-34; 2 Timothy 1:7; 1 Peter 5:5b-10; Hebrews 10:23; Philippians 1:6;

**JUNE 12TH**

### **THE FATHER'S "BEST" - A GLORIOUS STATE**

...."No man will be able to stand before you all the days of your life. Just as I have been with Moses, I will be with you; I will not fail you or forsake you. Be strong and courageous, for you shall give this people possession of the land which I swore to their Father's to give them. Only be strong and very courageous; be careful to do according to all the law which Moses My servant commanded you; do not turn from it to the right or to the left, so that you may have success wherever you go. This book of the law shall not depart from your mouth, but you shall meditate on it day and night, so that you may be careful to do according to all that is written in it; for then you will make your way prosperous, and then you will have success".... Joshua 1:5-8 NASB

In any given moment we, as children of God, are either meditating on [thinking upon] the revealed Word of God or the "fear-filled" lies of Satan. The Father desires us to be "immersed" in His Word - spirit, soul and body - for a true and exact knowledge [revelation] of His Word is the only way for us to both experience and walk in the fullness of our salvation in Christ. We are

called to live on every Word that proceeds out of the mouth of God, and He desires each one of His children to live in His "best" - a glorious state wherein we have His absolute life, light and love controlling our lives - far above the death and fear and corruption that infest the world. "Worry", which is one of Satan's weapons aimed at pulling us down from the "high life" that is ours in Christ, is nothing less than meditating on the lies of the Evil One. Meditating on the things of this world will produce a strong desire in one's heart to "sow to the flesh" which, in turn, will reap darkness, death and corruption in some form. Meditating on the things of God, thus keeping our eyes "fixed" on Jesus, will create in us an attitude of "sowing to the Spirit" which, in turn, will cause the absolute life of God to dwell in us to a continually greater degree. Satan will attempt to use five different vehicles to cause us to fear and worry. They are: affliction; persecution for the Word's sake; the cares of this world the deceitfulness of riches; and the lust for other things apart from God [self-desire]. The "revealed knowledge" of God's Word abiding in one's heart in these five areas will stop Satan and his forces cold every time. Therefore, let us diligently meditate the Word of God - continually bringing EVERY thought captive to a revelation of who we truly are in Christ - that we might prosper and succeed in all that we do for both the Church and the Kingdom.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 John 4:18; Romans 5:5; Mark 4:14-19; 2 Corinthians 10:5; 2 Timothy 1:7; Romans 8:15; Psalm 27:1-3;

## **JUNE 13TH**

### **THE FATHER REQUIRES US TO BE BOTH LED AND EMPOWERED BY THE HOLY SPIRIT IN ALL THINGS**

...."For the love of Christ controls us, having concluded this, that one died for all, therefore all died; and He died for all, that they who live should no longer live for themselves, but for Him who died and rose again on their behalf".... 2 Corinthians 5:14-15 NASB

Because of a definite lack of a true [exact-absolute] knowledge [revelation] of the Scriptures many children of God have little idea of the all-encompassing aspect of the Divine requirement [Luke 10:27] that is presented in the Word of God. Every child of God must come to the clear realization that the only basis for true service to God is for our heart to be given wholly to Him - thereby causing us to be found willing [and seeking] to do His will - at all times. Whether one is called to the five-fold ministry or not they must have a revelation of the fact that the Father requires them to be both led and empowered by the Holy Spirit at all times. If one truly desires in their heart to serve God and carry out His will in the earth they will reach out to Him with all of their being to receive all that He has provided for them in Christ. For it is only from this place of abiding in the "fullness" of our salvation [inheritance] in Christ that we are able to accomplish [in and by the power of the Holy Spirit] all that we were created for from before the foundations of the earth. One distinct cause for the lack of power and true service amongst the children of God is the fact that the baptism of the Holy Spirit has not been put forth from the pulpit in many areas of the church at large. The baptism and the "infilling" of the Holy Spirit must be preached to every congregation of believers regardless of their "doctrine" - for as it is

preached accurately, multitudes of those who truly love God and desire only to serve Him, will leave "the denominations" and flow to the places [true spiritual environments] where God is being worshipped in spirit and in truth. For many children of God it will be at this point that they will experience for the first time what true Christian service is all about. Those who refuse - in their rebellion and presumption - to allow themselves to be led by the Holy Spirit "misrepresent" Jesus and allow Satan ground from which to work his evil schemes within the church. The time has come for God to remove all sin and rebellion from the Church in order that all believers might truly become one in Christ, and that all the nations might see the physical manifestation of the "Body of Christ" in the earth - a spotless and pure Church in which all are led and empowered by the Holy Spirit - in all things.

**Related Scriptures:** John 7:17; Luke 4:13-18; Luke 24:44-49; Isaiah 11:1-3; 2 Timothy 2:15-21; John 4:23-24; Malachi 3:16-4:1;

## **JUNE 14TH**

### **THE PERFECT FRUIT OF "TRUE" SUCCESS**

...."If you keep My commandments, you will abide in My love; just as I have kept My Father's commandments, and abide in His love. These things I have spoken to you, that My joy may be in you, and that your joy may be made full. This is My commandment, that you love one another, just as I have loved you. Greater love has no one than this, that one lay down his life for his friends".... John 15:10-13 NASB

Regardless of where a believer may be at in their walk with the Lord, they must first and foremost revere the command to "love one another". For ANY violation of this commandment will surely put into motion the force of fear [and hatred] - not only in the life of the one speaking [acting], but also in the life of the one spoken to [acted against]. All words spoken in accordance with the revealed knowledge of God's will are "words of love" - even though, at times, they may "seem" harsh to the undiscerning ear. As we speak the uncompromised Word of God in EVERY situation those anointed words will bring about the manifested presence of God in whatever form it takes to both plant the incorruptible seed in one's heart, and to bring the words spoken to pass in the Father's perfect timing and unfolding. Words of selfishness and pride will cause the opposite effect to come about; for all words that proceed forth from the darkened and self-exaltive understanding of man will bring about the manifested presence of evil and fear - putting into action the law of sin and death [in some form] in that situation. Every believer must grasp the revelation of the importance of the words they speak, and the serious and solemn responsibility we have, as Christians, to speak the uncompromised truth in love - at all times. Words of love are always words that are filled with the faith of Almighty God, and they will always control "any" circumstance to which they are applied by driving out any fear in their path, and because of this Satan will continually suffer defeat as we encounter him in our daily walk. As we dwell and abide in the Word of God we will come to experience fully what it means to be "more than a conqueror" in Christ. As we meditate on the Word of God "day and night" that Word in us will begin to produce the desired result of "true" success [accomplishment] in our

walk. "True" success is defined as the constant ability [produced and sustained in the heart of a believer, who is established in God's Word, by the Holy Spirit] to walk in the perfect will of the Father at all times. It is indeed the perfect fruit of "true" success to have our beloved Lord and Master speak the words "Well done My good and faithful servant" - as we carry out His commands moment to moment, day by day, and on into the eternity of the ages.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 John 3:23; Romans 8:2; Ephesians 4:18; Matthew 12:33-37; Romans 8:37; Joshua 1:8;

## **JUNE 15TH**

### **THE FAMILY STRUCTURE AS ORDAINED BY THE FATHER**

...."Hear, O son, the instruction of a father, and give attention that you may gain understanding, for I give you sound teaching; do not abandon My instruction. When I was a son to my father, tender and the only son in the sight of my mother, then he taught me and said to me, "Let your heart hold fast my words; keep my commandments and live;".... Proverbs 4:1-4 NASB

One area in the church where godly wisdom is much needed is the family. Many Christians ignore, to a great degree, the absolute revelation of the family structure that the Father has placed before them in His Word. From the beginning God has ordained that the mother and father of a child were to be His "representatives" to that child in the earth. He commanded the Israelites to pass His Word down to their children from a very early age and, consequently, Hebrew children were nourished and weaned from the age of three or four on the Law. As they grew up they were taught the elementary fundamentals of education such as reading and writing through their study of the Law [Torah]. They learned to both read and write through the reading and writing of the Law and the Covenants of promise, and all of their education was derived through experience - that experience coming as a result of their fulfilling [or not fulfilling] the requirements of the Law. Gradually, the Israelites grew slack in their obedience to God and, thus, they began to experience [to the degree they had gotten outside the covenant] a breakdown within their families. The exact same thing has happened in our society today! Many send their children off to schools where for the most part the Word of God has been pushed aside altogether and, thus, there is a strong and perverse influence "inundating" the minds of the children - an "influence" that causes a deep drawing into the worldly attitudes and the "doctrines of self" that pervade the anti-Christ system. We must thank God continually for the men and women who continue to feed the children the Word of God at every opportunity - regardless of any oppressive regulation set forth by the ungodly. It is time to drive Satan out of our families and out of our schools, and begin to put the Word of God in His rightful place - both in our lives and the lives of our children. It is time for every Christian parent to truly make Jesus the Lord over their families, and stop trying to raise their children in the darkened wisdom of their own fear and understanding. For, in this final hour, the Father is going to accomplish great and miraculous healing and restoration within the family structure - both His family [the Church], and the families of His children. It is a time when children will be restored to their parents and parents to their children, and the strongholds of Satan will crumble and vanish as if they never existed.

Indeed, how important it is for every one of God's children to walk in and depend upon the wisdom of God and His counsel alone in this most critical and glorious hour.

**Related Scriptures:** Deuteronomy 6:1-9; Joshua 1:8; Proverbs 3:1-7; Proverbs 12:7; Proverbs 13:24; Proverbs 22:6; Proverbs 24:3-4; Proverbs 29:15,17; Malachi 4:5-6;

**"inundate"** - to overwhelm with abundance or excess; to cover by overflowing; flood;

**"critical"** - exhibiting careful, precise judgements;

## JUNE 16TH

### A TRUE KNOWLEDGE OF LOVE

....Now the Lord is the Spirit; and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty" .... 2 Corinthians 3:17

We, as Christians, need to be a people who have a deep and abiding revelation of what [Who] Love is! There are still vast multitudes of God's children whose concept of Love is based upon "their" performance before the Father - and the performance of others towards them. This is sheer and unadulterated carnality in the sight of the Father, and it has absolutely nothing to do with the true love that is found only in Him - for He is Love! We need to be a people who have the Father's heart - a people who NEVER allow themselves to be drawn into the quest for the "soulish gratification" [lust - self-desire] that the world calls "love". In reality, that which the world calls "love" is simply selfishness "refined" - the deepest element of EVERY word they speak and EVERY action they take is still "self"! The bottom line is that - in any given moment - one will be found living for God or living for themselves. In this last hour, it is certain that the true position of EVERY heart will be exposed. This will bring great reward for all those who abide in the place of righteous motivation [love], and great loss to all those who have formulated a lifestyle and ministry that is rooted and grounded in unrighteousness [self-desire], and the quest for self-glory. Those who continue to adhere to ANY form or element of self-desire shall find their entire life consumed with seeking after soulish gratification in an attempt to establish some form of "security" [peace]. But - in their rebelliousness - they will continue to set themselves apart from intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word - the ONLY positioning that will produce a true knowledge of love and freedom from fear. The simple fact of the matter is that ANY element of self-desire that is "allowed" to remain in one's life produces an ever-increasing bondage [to fear and self], while faithfulness towards God - in the carrying out of His will - always produces an ever increasing revelation of the love of the Father and the freedom that belongs to us in Christ. For where the Spirit is [the Spirit of love] there is liberty - and ONLY where the Spirit is!

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Corinthians 13:4-8a; Galatians 5:18-25; 1 John 4:18;

**JUNE 17TH**

**THE TIME HAS COME FOR A SHOWDOWN BETWEEN THE TRUE CHURCH AND THE EVIL ONE**

...."He who is not with me is against Me; and he who does not gather with Me, scatters".... Luke 11:23 NASB

How often our Heavenly Father is blamed for the works of the Evil One - even by many of His own children. Because of their ignorance of His Word [and His heart] and their lack of fellowship with Him, they attribute the deeds of destruction, theft and death to the One that so loved the world that He sent His only begotten Son to deliver us from the domain of darkness, and transfer us into the Kingdom of God. The time has come for the lies and doctrines of devils to stop being circulated freely in the church. For in this last hour - as the spotless and unblemished Church is made ready for the return of the Lord Jesus - everything that is not in complete accordance with the Word of God will be seen for what it truly is - a lie of Satan! For centuries the Evil One has been "allowed" to build his schemes into the church. Like a cancer that eats away the life of each cell until the body is no longer able to function he has been allowed to paralyse many areas of the church through his lies - and the fear that they fuel. Instead of many children of God being in agreement with the "revealed" Word of their Heavenly Father [and, thus, entering into one accord they are called to] they find themselves fighting against their own brothers and sisters in the Lord. A vast multitude of believers who have come up through "denominational" circles have remained in bondage to a group of rules and regulations [the doctrines and precepts of men] that to the carnal mind appear quite acceptable but, in reality, are an abomination to God. All the years apart from the "living" Word of God have produced in them a "faith" that adheres only to the traditions and doctrines of men and devils - and not that which is established by the Spirit of wisdom and revelation [the Holy Spirit]. There is a great and urgent need for the uncompromised Word of God to be put forth from the pulpits throughout the Body of Christ [by men and women who are anointed to do so]. The time has come for a showdown between the True Church and the Evil One for the control of men's hearts and minds! In these days - by the power of the Holy Spirit - a holy Church shall destroy [tear down] Satan's strongholds [religious and otherwise] to a degree never before seen in the earth [John 14:12], and conquer overwhelmingly in all that they set our hand to. To the greatest glory of the Father many captives shall be set gloriously free by His "unadulterated" power [love] flowing through His holy vessels. It is truly time for every child of God to choose their allegiance and go all out for Jesus. For it is only as we continually keep our eyes "fixed" upon Him that will allow us to continually be found fighting for Him and not AGAINST Him.

**Related Scriptures:** Joshua 1:8-9; John 3:16; Colossians 1:12-14; Ephesians 5:27; Matthew 15:3-9; 1 John 3:8; Deuteronomy 30:15-20; Joshua 24:14-15;

## **JUNE 18TH**

### **HE "IS" THE FAITHFUL ONE**

...."The Lord will protect you from all evil; He will keep your soul. The Lord will guard your going out and your coming in from this time forth and forever".... Psalm 121:7-8 NASB

In this last hour the Father is looking for those who will be obedient to His commands ABOVE ALL ELSE - in order that His glory might be manifested in all the earth, and that the captives might be set gloriously set free. As we truly begin to put the Word of God first in every facet of our lives we will become perfectly conformed to the will of God and, thus, we will no longer be found seeking the "wants" [selfish-desires] that arise out of the flesh. But rather we will seek and desire only those things that are of God - in order to accomplish the fullness of His will in the earth. As we continue on in obedience, and our faith matures, new doors will open - doors that had been shut due to our previous refusal to be obedient to God in ALL things. It is a sad thing to behold many children of God still in the grip [control] of the Evil One, walking in bondage - and far below the fullness of their destiny in Christ. Every believer must allow the Holy Spirit to expose and cleanse away any area of defeat or potential defeat that is caused by a continued reliance upon the mind of the flesh [one's own understanding] through fear. All that is not of God must be removed from each of our lives - and the sin that so easily entangles us must be put aside [cast down]. The Father is desirous of a holy people. Therefore, let us draw near to Him with clean hands and pure hearts, and let us be found continually humbling ourselves in His Presence. Regardless of whatever Satan has attempted to confront us with our Heavenly Father, through His Word, has already made the provision for us to overcome - but we must gain a "revelation" of the fact that He needs our "full" co-operation. He needs us to truly believe in His Word with an absolute faith and trust - always "knowing" in our heart that He is watching over His Word to perform it at every turn. We must never "partially" depend upon our Heavenly Father, but rather we need to cast our care [sustenance] entirely upon Him - "knowing" that all of our needs are met because He cares for us, and because He IS the Faithful One.

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 4:18; Romans 8:2; Hebrews 11:6; Romans 12:2; Jeremiah 1:12; 1 Peter 5:5-7;

## **JUNE 19TH**

### **THE FATHER DESIRES ABOVE ALL ELSE FOR EACH ONE OF US TO DRAW NEAR TO FELLOWSHIP AND COMMUNE WITH HIM**

...."But now having been freed from sin and enslaved to God, you derive your benefit, resulting in sanctification, and the outcome, eternal life. For the wages of sin is death, but the free gift of God is eternal life in Christ Jesus our Lord".... Romans 6:22-23 NASB

If the child of God desires after, and seeks to maintain, a lifestyle that remains based and rooted in carnality [self-desire] - that is, a dependence upon the "flesh" - then they will not be

able to serve God. Many children of God "allow" themselves to remain in bondage to sin and its effects, and while the path they have chosen in their own understanding and presumption may "seem" comfortable or even right[eous], its end is the way of death [and darkness], and is an abomination to God. Our Heavenly Father commands holiness in His children - and what He commands He empowers! So one has no excuse to be found walking in anything less than the perfect will of God at any time. We, as children of God, must never allow ourselves to be deceived by Satan in any way! The Father knows every thought and intention [motivation] that is in our heart, and as we draw near to Him He is able to separate us from our sins and every unrighteous motivation by the power of His Word - for His Word is living and active and able to judge the thoughts and intentions of our heart. We must desire in our heart to be free [rid] of EVERY idol and incline our hearts to the Word of God alone - for in doing so we will surely reap the "true" success and prosperity that the Father desires for each one of His children. How clear is the choice that we have in this last hour! The Word of God says that we are a people for His own possession, and it is certain that the Father desires ABOVE ALL ELSE for each one of us to draw near to fellowship and commune with Him - in order that we might be both strengthened and empowered to fulfil His plan for us in the earth, and also gain a deep and abiding [eternal] revelation of His great love for us. The main desire of all those who would truly serve God should be to be consumed and possessed by the Holy Spirit in order that they might be filled up to all the fulness of God - becoming partakers of His divine nature through His great and precious promises. For it is only in this way that one will truly experience the abundant life that Jesus came to give us more abundantly.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 8:1-2; Proverbs 14:12; 1 Peter 1:13-16; Hebrews 4:12; Deuteronomy 30:15-20; 2 Peter 1:2-4; John 10:10;

## **JUNE 20TH**

### **THE GRACE OF GOD IS SUMMED UP IN ONE WORD - AND THAT WORD IS JESUS**

...."For as through the one man's disobedience the many were made sinners, even so through the obedience of the One the many will be made righteous. And the law came in that the transgression might increase; but where sin increased, grace abounded all the more, that, as sin reigned in death, even so grace might reign through righteousness to eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord. What shall we say then? Are we to continue in sin that grace might increase? May it never be! How shall we who died to sin still live in it?".... Romans 5:19-6:2 NASB

The grace of God is summed up in one word, and that word is Jesus. Indeed God's grace is summed up in all that the Heavenly Father has provided for us in Jesus Christ. We know that Jesus was the exact representation of the Father's nature and that He [the Word] became flesh, and dwelt among us, and we beheld His glory, glory as of the only begotten from the Father, full of grace and truth. Many believers today have attempted to separate God's grace from His Word and, thus, they have allowed themselves to slip deeply into sin and darkness - vainly believing that their sin and rebellion are somehow overlooked because God is such a "loving" God. But in their desire to "remain" in their sin [fulfill their own selfish desires and the continual seeking

after self-glory], they have separated themselves from the only provision God has made for them to be without sin and blameless in His sight, and if they steadfastly refuse to repent of the evil [unrighteous motivation] that is in their heart they will indeed reap the judgement that has "already" been proclaimed for all those who, in their rebellion, have aligned themselves with the Evil One. Many continue to be deceived into thinking that God will somehow justify them in their sin and rebellion because they have "mentally ascended" to the mercy and grace and love of God. But it will be only as they open their hearts wide to receive the revealed Word of God that they will be able to escape the darkness that has enshrouded them. The hour has come wherein the thoughts and intentions and motivations of God's children shall be exposed for all to see, and because of this "all" sin and rebellion shall be removed from the hearts and minds of all those who truly love Him. Let us serve God from a pure heart from here on in - for in doing so we shall truly experience the fullness of His grace and love - that superabundant grace and perfect love that will empower us to both enter into and fulfill the fullness of our precious destiny in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** John 1:14; Hebrews 1:1-3; Psalm 119:130; Psalm 119:105; 2 Corinthians 5:17-21; 2 Corinthians 6:14-7:1; Isaiah 60:1-3;

## **JUNE 21ST**

### **A PERFECT STATE OF HEART IS POSSIBLE FOR ALL THOSE WHOSE HEART IS WHOLLY GIVEN TO GOD**

...."Therefore you are to be perfect, as your Heavenly Father is perfect".... Matthew 5:48  
NASB

Any element of the heart that speaks or accepts ANY defeat or failure [that is, settles for anything less than the perfect desire and will of God for their life and ministry] - or continues to accept as one's due course that which they have been redeemed from, in Christ, is a product of a "sin-consciousness" [see word of prophecy below]. As the children of God gain a continually deeper revelation of the power of the Blood of Jesus, they will begin to see clearly that the provision has already been made for them to walk in a perfect state of heart [be righteously motivated in all things] continually before God. Out of a perfect state of heart will come the words that will put into motion [and cause to come to pass] those things that are in perfect accordance with the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart. It is God's will that "all" traces of the "sin-consciousness" that has plagued the church up until this time, be removed - and that all of the false doctrines and traditions, that are a product of that "darkened" consciousness be exposed and consumed by the Spirit of judgment and burning. If we, in any way, as children of God, deny the ability [empowerment] that the Father has given us, in Christ, to walk [abide] in "perfect" obedience then we deny the ability [and perhaps the willingness] of God to carry out His Word on our behalf. Every child of God must come to a deep realization [revelation] of the truth that what the Father has commanded us, He will empower us to do! It is only through "abiding" in faith, love and obedience that will allow us to gain the revelation needed to carry out the Father's will in the earth. Those who attempt to justify their "imperfection", and their incapability of walking for more than a short time without sinning, are

"fools" , and they openly betray their true heart desire to live for themselves - in order that they might fulfil their own selfish desires [which are cross-grain to the will of God]. It is only in the forsaking of all those things that proceed from the flesh that will allow us to walk perfectly before the Father in the Spirit of the Cross and the power of the Resurrection, and it is only as we begin to see and discern all things through the eyes of that Father that we will begin to appreciate fully the awesome wonders of His love. Therefore, let us be perfect as He is perfect, resting in the knowledge that He is indeed watching over His every Word to perform it in our lives - for not only our greatest eternal benefit but also the greatest eternal benefit of all those that He directs across our path.

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:27; Hebrews 9:11-14; Hebrews 13:12; Isaiah 4:2-6; Matthew 12:34-37; 1 Peter 1:13-19; 2 Peter 1:2-4; Jeremiah 1:12; 1 Corinthians 1:18; 1 Corinthians 2:2;

....**"Sin-consciousness"** is the "mind-set" that believes and practices [holds to] words or doctrines that are the product of a "mental ascension" to My Word. It is "any" belief held to apart from the "revelation knowledge" imparted by My Spirit - the Spirit of wisdom and revelation. The chief characteristic of ALL "sin-consciousness" is that it denies to some degree the power of the Precious Blood of My dear Son - a "power" that is needed for each and every one of My children to victoriously "rise above" the attempts on their life and ministry by the Evil One in this last hour - and ALWAYS leaves that one holding to [believing in] it in a position of "non-resistance" to the destructive schemes of Satan and his forces. The "refusal" to separate oneself from the "bondage" and "darkness" of sin-consciousness in this last hour shall result in that one taking up a position - by their own choice - outside the Covenants of Promise and thus they [and those with them] shall be "openly" attacked by Satan and his forces due to the "lawlessness" at work within them until such a time as a deep and thorough repentance is forthcoming!....

## **JUNE 22ND**

### **PERFECT POSITIONING - BOTH SPIRITUAL AND PHYSICAL**

...."that the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give to you a spirit of wisdom and revelation in the [true] knowledge of Him".... Ephesians 1:17 NASB

One of the first great principles of the true [glorious] Church is that it is made up of a people who continually seek after [and abide in] revelation knowledge - a people who refuse to move or speak apart from the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]. In light of these things, it would be very beneficial for EVERY last Christian [true believer] walking the face of the earth to take the necessary steps in faith and obedience [revealed to them by the Holy Spirit in their time of fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber"], and make any adjustments - regardless of how big or small - concerning their perfect spiritual positioning [both individually in the "inner chamber" on a daily basis and, corporately, as far as their "physical positioning" [location] in the Body of Christ. It is only in the true spiritual positioning [true spiritual environment] established by God for them [which would include fellowship with only the "divine connections" (kindred spirits) that He has ordained for the carrying out of His Will]

that they will come to the aforementioned place of "abiding" in revelation knowledge, and it is only from this place of abiding in revelation knowledge that one will be found walking in a perfect obedience. Again, perfect obedience ALWAYS consists of two components for the child of God: first, a revelation of the Father's will, and then the carrying out of that which has been revealed in the power and unction [timing] of the Holy Spirit from beginning to end. If one "allows" themselves [through fear, self-desire and/or unbelief] to fall short of the "glorious" positioning the Father has for them in these days it will most certainly have a direct effect on their destiny [destination] in this earth throughout the remainder of this dispensation, and their eternal reward - without exception! It will all come down to this one thing in this final hour in the midst of God's people: is one truly serving God from the position of a heart "wholly given" or are they still living for themselves in ANY way? All things are about to be revealed as to their origin and motivation [righteous or unrighteous]. Let every child of God be found pursuing holiness in an absolute reverence [trust and respect] for the Father and His Word that they might continually be found a "fit vessel" for the carrying out of the Father's highest purpose - in any given moment!

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 6:14-7:1; 1 Corinthians 10-15;

**JUNE 23RD**

### **THE FOLLY OF UNRIGHTEOUS JUDGEMENT**

...."Do not judge lest you be judged. For in the way you judge, you will be judged; and by your standard of measure, it will be measured to you. And why do you look at the speck that is in your brother's eye, but do not notice the log that is in your own eye? Or how can you say to your brother, let me take the speck out of your eye, and behold the log is in your own eye? You hypocrite, first take the log not of your own eye, and then you will see clearly to take the speck out of your brother's eye".... Matthew 7:1-5 NASB

Many children of God, through their words and actions, seem to be under the impression that the Word of God calls them to "judge their neighbour" when, in reality, the Word states "who are you to judge the servant of another?" and "do not judge lest you be judged". It is now the time for every child of God to "fix" their eyes upon Jesus - and Him alone - and begin to love "all" those who cross their path in the same manner that they themselves desire to be loved. Because of their hardness of heart, many children of God have "allowed" themselves to become entrapped by the lies of Satan and, because of this, they have been used by him to sow seeds of disharmony, strife and division within the church. Unless a deep repentance on their part is forthcoming, they will surely reap the darkness and "death" that they have sown to in their self-righteousness. For if ANY child of God, through the evil intent of their heart, continues to judge others, they themselves will experience the judgement of God upon their words and actions. All judgement that proceeds forth out of the old nature seeks only to exalt self and has no thought or true desire for the building up of the Body of Christ in love. Let us not be deceived! There is only one "righteous" judgement and that is Jesus Christ, the living Word of God. The revealed Word of God is the only standard by which we can ever measure anything correctly. All those who would measure others apart from the revealed Word of God, and thus speak outside the unction

of the Holy Spirit are exercising "false" [unrighteous] judgement. Because they choose hate over love and death over life and darkness over light, they state the true intentions of their heart: the prideful seeking after their own glory. Let each one who would serve God let no unwholesome word proceed from their mouth, but only such a word as is good for edification according to the need of the moment that it might give [impart] grace to those who hear. Let all who love life and desire to see good days, refrain their tongue from evil, and their lips from speaking deceit. For it is certain that in this last hour, the mouths of those who speak "lies" will be stopped, and "all unrighteousness will shut its mouth" in the presence of God's glory!

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 14:4; Mark 12:29-31; 2 Timothy 2:24-26; Galatians 6:7-8; Mark 4:24-25; John 5:30; Psalm 63:11; John 7:16-18; Luke 14:11; Ephesians 4:29; 1 Peter 3:10; Psalm 107:42;

## JUNE 24TH

### WE MUST NEVER DREAD ANY OF THE FATHER'S DEALINGS WITH US

...."My son, do not regard lightly the discipline of the Lord, nor faint when you are reproved by Him; for those whom the Lord loves He disciplines, and He scourges every son whom He receives. It is for discipline that you endure; God deals with you as with sons; For what son is there whom his father does not discipline? But if you are without discipline, of which all have become partakers, then you are illegitimate children and not sons. Furthermore we had earthly Father's to discipline us, and we respected them; shall we not much rather be subject to the Father of spirits and live? For they disciplined us for a short time as seemed best to them, but He disciplines us for our good, that we may share His holiness. All discipline for the moment seems not to be joyful, but sorrowful; yet to those who have been trained by it, afterwards it yields the peaceful fruit of righteousness".... Hebrews 12:5-11 NASB

The reason that God's discipline "seems" NOT to be joyful in the lives of many of His children is because there is still within them the tendency to view things through the eyes of the flesh [their own understanding]. But as one diligently pursues holiness [and as they separate themselves from the world and, thus, are continually transformed by the renewing of their minds] the discipline of the Father becomes the joy of their heart - simply because they will have a deep and ongoing revelation in their heart that "all" of His discipline is for their "greatest" good - that they might become partakers of His nature. Without a revelation of the Father's love, and His desire for them to be partakers of His nature, the child of God will not let go of the ties that bind them [emotional attachments, the world etc.], and in not believing that the Father is a rewarder of all those who seek Him diligently they will not seek Him diligently, and will not draw near to His Word. Because of these things the Holy Spirit will be hindered from doing His work in them to any great degree. All those who set themselves in a position of "abiding" in the Word of God will allow the Holy Spirit to do the deepest work of the Cross in them at an "accelerated" pace. We must NEVER have a dread of any of the Father's dealings with us for He desires only our greatest good - in view of our remaining time in this earth, and throughout eternity. We must draw near to His Word daily, and allow the consuming fire of His Spirit to

separate us from all within us that is not of Christ - for it is only then that we shall "come forth as gold" - a fit vessel for the Master's use in this final hour.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 5:7; 1 Corinthians 3:13-15; Job 23:10; Romans 12:2; 2 Peter 1:2-4; Matthew 7:7; John 15:4-5; 1 Peter 1:6-7;

## JUNE 25TH

### THE DANGER OF A "MISPLACED" FAITH

...."Christ redeemed us from the curse of the Law, having become a curse for us...in order that in Christ Jesus the blessing of Abraham might come to the Gentiles, so that we might receive the promise of the Spirit through faith".... Galatians 3:13a-14 NASB

All failure, disappointment and defeat in the life of the believer stem from a "misplaced" faith. Every believer must take, as their "only" standard, the revealed knowledge of God's Word - for it is then [and only then] that they will "fully" realize the magnificence of their redemption and salvation, in Christ. If any child of God is found to be suffering defeat and failure in any area of their lives they need only to seek the wisdom of God in that area. As they begin to "fix" their eyes on the revealed knowledge of God's Word, they will no longer suffer at the hands of Satan - for their faith will no longer be misplaced, and they will surely gain the victory in every area where they had previously been defeated. There is no problem or difficulty or temporal evil from which we have not been redeemed. In God's Word is found the provision to meet all the needs of every person in this earth. The answer to every question that could ever cross the mind of man is found in the wisdom of God - for the Father has left nothing out! Every facet, every minute detail of human existence has been provided for under the Covenant of grace, and this is an absolute revelation that must be found burning in the hearts of every believer! In this last hour, if one chooses to remain outside the covenants of promise they shall surely suffer defeat and injury at the hands of Satan. Indeed it is only faith - continually exercised in the Word of God - that will allow the people of God to "survive" [rise above and overcome] in this last hour. It is time for every Christian to come to the full realization that the call to live by faith in God's Word alone is not some form of punishment, but rather the life of faith is a life that has an "unlimited" capacity for divine blessing, and the bearing of fruit for the Kingdom. In this most critical hour every child of God must repent of any sinful desire within them to do anything apart from God - in order that they might experience the fullness of life and blessing that their Heavenly Father has for them. For it is certain that we are a people who are truly blessed - and to whom much is given much is required. The principle of divine blessing states that one is "blessed [in order] to be a blessing". Let us be found pursuing the fullness of the Father's blessing in this season that we might be found imparting His best to all those who are directed across our path.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 10:17; Mark 4:24-25; Matthew 7:7; Hebrews 12:2; Romans 8:2; 1 Corinthians 2:16; Ephesians 2:12; Romans 14:23; John 10:10;

## JUNE 26TH

### OUR ESTEEMED POSITION IN CHRIST

...."But God, being rich in mercy, because of His great love with which He loves, us, even when we were dead in our transgressions, made us alive together with Christ (by grace you have been saved) and raised us up with Him, and seated us with Him in the Heavenly places, in Christ Jesus".... Ephesians 2:4-6 NASB

Every believer must come to the full realization of the esteemed position that the Father has placed them in - for, in reality, they have been raised to sit with Christ in the heavenly places at His right hand. This is the place of absolute victory! It is the place wherein one is able to understand the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart and, indeed, come to view all things through His eyes. It is a position that transcends all of the "temporal" evils of this world, and allows us to walk continually in the "fullness" of the authority and power of God - in order to destroy the works of Satan at every turn. In view of these things it is no small wonder that Satan fights desperately to keep the children of God in an area of "heart-fellowship" with the world. For any continued dependence upon one's own understanding [in the darkened environment of the "world"] will ALWAYS cause their heart to be hardened and their eyes to be blinded to the will of God - thus allowing the Evil One to continue on in his schemes against them, and against those they love. It is for this reason that every believer must forsake "all" those things that bind them to the world - for as they do they will not only experience a continually deeper separation from the world they will also come to know the Lord Jesus in the power of His resurrection and the authority of His ascension, thus enabling them to overcome in ALL things. And, as their heart is filled and saturated with the revealed knowledge of God's Word on a daily basis, they will indeed be builders and repairers of the breach, and restorers of the streets in which God desires His people to dwell. As one keeps their eyes "fixed" on Jesus [desiring to do only the will of God] there will be nothing that they cannot overcome by the power and might of the Holy Spirit -Who abides within them. Let us be those who "refuse" to be moved by anything other than the revealed Word [Will] of God that we might be found as faithful and obedient children - always speaking and doing those things that are pleasing in the sight of our Heavenly Father.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Corinthians 2:16; Matthew 28:18; Luke 10:19; 1 John 3:8; James 4:4; John 17:17; Hebrews 12:14; Philippians 3:7-10; Isaiah 58:12; Hebrews 12:2; Zechariah 4:6; 1 John 2:27; Hebrews 11:6;

## JUNE 27TH

### THE FATHER HAS ALWAYS HAD A "HOLY REMNANT" IN PLACE TO ENSURE THE FULFILMENT OF HIS PURPOSES IN THE EARTH

...."He who overcomes, I will grant to him to sit down with Me on My throne as I also overcame and sat down with My Father on His throne. He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the Churches".... Revelation 3:21-22 NASB

It is a very high calling that has been placed on those who have been called to the five-fold ministry [and every other position of Kingdom-service] in this last hour. For they have been called and chosen to both walk in and lead the children of God into the "fullness" of their precious inheritance in Christ Jesus - that we, as the Body of Christ might all be found walking in sinless perfection before the Father in the unity of faith - a Glorious Church, blameless in all of our ways. It is certain that it will take a mighty turnaround for these things to come to pass because, through the past twenty centuries, religious doctrines [doctrines established apart from a revelation of God's Word] have caused vast multitudes to stray farther and farther away from the true life that they have in Christ. Throughout the centuries there has always remained in the earth a "remnant" of God's people who desire above ALL else to do His will. These "overcomers" passed down all of the revealed knowledge of God's Word that they received from the preceding generations as well as the deeper knowledge of the truth that they themselves received from the Holy Spirit in intimate communion with the Father and His Word. Even though at times in the history of the church the reality of the true Gospel of the Kingdom became a small and flickering flame, all but extinguished by the winds of worldly doctrine and religious tradition, the Father has always had a "holy remnant" in place to ensure the fulfilment of His purposes in the earth [and also the fullness of His plan for a Glorious Church]. In this last hour over nineteen hundred years of Satan's schemes to keep the children of God in religious bondage and fear shall be destroyed by the consuming fire of the Holy Spirit - that shall be poured forth upon all flesh through a Glorious Church. The hearts of all men shall be "laid bare" in this season - for there are many who call the lives that they live the true Christian life but, in reality, the lives they live no more resemble the Lord Jesus Christ than darkness represents the day. All those who would call themselves "Christian" must repent of their carnality in this most critical hour in the history of the church. The Christian life that we are called to live is not a game in any way - and that will become very evident in these days! For all those who have called on the name of Jesus have not only been delivered from their sin, but they have also been equipped to fight the "battle of the ages" between the Kingdom of God and the "kingdom" of darkness. God has not called us out of the world and placed us in His Kingdom, only to have us return to our "former" abode and align ourselves with Satan through the believing of his lies - and the "mental ascensions" and false doctrines that are the spontaneous result. Let us not be found fighting against our beloved Lord in this last hour, but rather let us - with ALL of our heart - seek to live the "true" Christian life that we have been called and empowered to live. For it is then and only then that we will truly "overcome" in all things - crushing Satan and his forces under our feet at every turn!

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 5:48; Joshua 1:5-9; Psalm 119:1-3; Colossians 2:8; Colossians 3:1-3; Acts 2:17-21; John 7:38; Ephesians 4:17-24; Ephesians 5:25b-27; 2 Corinthians 10:3-5; 1 John 3:8; Colossians 1:13-14; Matthew 12:30; 1 John 5:3-4;

## **JUNE 28TH**

### **FALSE OR FLEETING SECURITY**

...."Let your character be free from the love of money, being content with what you have; for He Himself has said, "I will never desert you, nor will I ever forsake you," So that we

confidently say, the Lord is my helper, I will not be afraid. What shall man do to me?"....  
Hebrews 13:5-6 NASB

The Word of God tells us that those who desire to get rich above all else, fall into temptation and a snare, and many foolish and harmful desires that plunge them into ruin and destruction. We also know that the love of money is the root of all of the Evil One's schemes in this earth - because with it he can lure those who have fear and unbelief in their hearts away from worshipping God, and into a dependence upon earthly riches [false or fleeting security] and the "things that are seen". Those who long after riches will surely wander away from the path of faith and obedience and will, indeed, pierce themselves through with many sorrows because of it. As servants of the Lord Jesus Christ we must flee from [turn our back on] all that is apart from God, and pursue righteousness, godliness, faith, love, perseverance and gentleness with all of our heart. We must never "allow" ourselves to be filled with conceit [self-sufficiency] or to fix our hope and trust in the uncertainty of temporal riches. But, rather, we must fix the eyes of our faith on the Father and His Word - who richly supplies all things for us to enjoy. Our enjoyment of "things" is dependent upon the motivations of our heart, and if our heart is ALWAYS towards God and the carrying out of His Will THEN we will truly enjoy all that we have, and we will be content in whatever circumstances we find ourselves in. On the other hand, if we have our trust in temporal things, those things will reach out and grip us, keeping us in fear and insecurity - and a certain compulsion to hoard things in order to alleviate our fear of lack - or losing that which we already possess. We must realize that the Father is not against us possessing things, but He most certainly is against those things possessing us! Let us be rich in the doing of the Father's will for He is faithful, and let us be generous and ready to share all that He has blessed us with that we might store up for ourselves the treasure of a good foundation for the future - in order that we may take hold of that which is life indeed!

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Timothy 6:3-19; Philippians 4:11; Proverbs 30:7-9; Proverbs 23:4-5; Proverbs 28:20; Luke 12:15-34; Matthew 6:19-34;

## **JUNE 29TH**

### **THE DANGER OF "INORDINATE" RELATIONSHIP WITH PEOPLE OR THINGS**

...."Do not think that I came to bring peace on the earth; I did not come to bring peace, but a sword. For I came to set a man against his father, and a daughter against her mother, and a daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law; and a man's enemies will be the members of his household. He who loves father or mother more than Me is not worthy of Me. And he who does not take his cross and follow after Me is not worthy of Me. He who has found his life shall lose it, and he who has lost his life for My sake shall find it".... Matthew 10:34-39 NASB

The greatest single cause for the children of God not separating themselves "wholly" unto the Father and His Word is their refusal to let go of "every" emotional attachment. These "emotional" attachments have their origin in the "old" nature [and past experience], and take the form of idols in the lives of those who place "any" relationship they have in the physical realm

above their relationship with Almighty God. Those who persist in placing their "greatest" dependence upon anyone or anything other than the Word of God will not enter into the "fullness" of their Kingdom-position - and will not be found fulfilling the Father's highest purpose for their life and ministry until they get every one of their priorities straight. They do not realize that a "continual" dependency upon people or things provide only a "false security" that will eventually lead them into corruption and darkness - farther and farther away from the close fellowship with the Father that they are called to. The end-all result in sowing to the flesh continually in any area of our lives will "always" be separation from the very people or things that we had depended upon for our security, and the gratification of our soul. It is indeed a very foolish thing for any child of God to believe, in any way, that the Father does not desire to prosper them greatly in every one of their "relationships"! But it is certain that while desiring to prosper us greatly in this area, He desires to have each and every one of our relationships renewed by the power of His Word and His Spirit - in other words, rooted and grounded in love. For it is only as the children of God have the love of God "shed abroad" in their heart - through intimate communion with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" [the secret place of His presence] on a daily basis - that they will be enabled to be a pure vessel of divine love to all who cross their path. Let us forsake any "inordinate" dependence upon people or things in this season. For as we are transformed [make the transition from self-desire to godly desire] by the renewing of our minds, and as the love of God is continually shed abroad in our hearts to a greater degree with each passing day, we will truly be enabled to love all those who cross our path with the love of God - and the love of God alone!

**"inordinate"** - exceeding proper limits; not ordered by God;

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 12:2; 1 John 5:21; Luke 10:27; Galatians 5:6-7; 3 John 2; Hebrews 4:12; Romans 5:5; John 15:1-13;

## **JUNE 30TH**

### **THE GREAT DANGER OF REBELLION [SELF-DESIRE; PRESUMPTION]**

...."Today if you hear His voice, do not harden your hearts as when they provoked Me, as in the day of trial in the wilderness, where your Father's tried Me by testing Me, and saw My works for forty years. Therefore I was angry with this generation, and said they always go astray in their heart; and they did not know My ways; as I swore in My wrath they shall not enter My rest. Take care brethren, lest there should be in any one of You an evil unbelieving heart, in falling away from the living God. But encourage one another day after day, as long as it is still called today, lest any one of you be hardened by the deceitfulness of sin".... Hebrews 3:7-13 NASB

It is the rebellion [self-desire; presumption] in one's heart that will cause them to withstand [run from] the conviction of the Holy Spirit, and the righteous "judgements" of God. To the degree that one has hardened their heart towards God it is to that degree that they will need to see "physical" evidence of their rebellion. For in not harkening to the Word of God and

the voice of His Spirit [through their hardness of heart], and refusing to enter into the intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word that they are called to, their spiritual eyes will remain blinded and they will soon find themselves in the position of being "strangers to the covenants of promise". It is because of this wrong "spiritual positioning" [the world instead of the Kingdom] that they will be plundered by Satan and his forces at every turn in this hour - as the conflict of the "kingdoms" escalates! To the degree that one chooses to believe the lies of Satan above the revealed knowledge of God's Word it is to that degree that they will "allow" themselves to "perish" [become uncovered - unprotected]. Again, the people of God perish for one reason alone - and that is a "lack" of a revealed knowledge of God's Word concerning their covenant! Any who have aligned themselves with Satan through their rebellion against God - having refused the "fullness" of the provision that is theirs in Christ - are already perishing to some degree. For it is certain that any who steadfastly sow to the flesh [and defend their "right" to do so in a spirit of self-righteousness] shall surely reap the death and corruption that they have sown to - in their unbelief and hardness of heart towards God - and His Will. History has proven that over and over again throughout the ages [remember Korah's rebellion!]. Let us be found "abiding" in the Word of God that we might come to know and understand the deepest thoughts and intentions of Father's heart, and walk in the great authority that is ours, in Christ. For it is only as we abide with Him that we will be enabled to walk "continually" above the deceitfulness of sin and rebellion in this most critical hour in the history of the church.

**Related Scriptures:** John 3:19-21; John 5:30; Ephesians 2:12; Hosea 4:6; Romans 8:17; Galatians 6:7-8; Numbers 15:37-16:50; John 15:4-7;

## **JULY 1ST**

### **THE "FALLEN" NATURE OF MAN HAS WITHIN IT ONLY THE CAPACITY AND CAPABILITY TO MISUNDERSTAND THE HEART AND MIND OF THE FATHER AND HIS WORD**

...."Love is patient, love is kind, and is not jealous; Love does not brag and is not arrogant, does not act unbecomingly; it does not seek its own, is not provoked, does not take into account a wrong suffered, does not rejoice in unrighteousness, but rejoices with the truth; bears all things, believes all things, hopes all things, endures all things. Love never fails".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8a NASB

How often are those who walk in the love of the Lord misunderstood by those who retain their own selfish interests [self-desire] as their prime motivation for living [and even their "service" to God]. As the faithful and obedient servants of God go forth speaking the truth in love all those who maintain and foster a dependence upon their own understanding [darkened wisdom] will in no way be able to "discern" the love that dwells in the hearts [and guides the words] of those that the Father has sent to them - those who live only for God and the carrying out of His will. Indeed the "fallen" nature of man has within it only the capacity and capability to misunderstand the heart and mind of the Father and His Word. The world's view of love is rooted in a bondage to fear and pride, and its deepest motivation ALWAYS [no matter how well

hidden] seeks for the benefit of "self" before all others. The love of God - which is continually shed abroad in the hearts of all those who truly love God - has its root in absolute freedom [perfect liberty], and ALWAYS seeks to benefit others at the expense of self. The world's love which, in reality, is "lust" desires only to benefit self at the expense of others, because lust desires only to "get" [obtain for its own selfish purposes], and is the reciprocal action to the love of God which desires only to benefit others at its own expense - because true love desires only to give [that which it has been blessed with by God]. There are many children of God who, through slothfulness and a lack of diligence towards the Word of God, have settled for the lower life of the fallen nature instead of opening their hearts wide to receive the love of the Father, and a revelation of His heart towards them. It is that same dependence on one's own understanding [the flesh], and the continued pursuit of self-desire that causes many to reject those whom God has sent to them to minister His love and wisdom, and because of this rejection [reproach] of His servants many have been found to be fighting against God in this most critical hour! Let us enter into the place of abiding in the Word of God in order that His wondrous love might be shed abroad in our hearts continually, and let us be open and pure vessels of that love that we might be found blessing others at all times with the love of God - which we ourselves have been blessed with in abundance.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 5:5; Luke 10:27; Proverbs 3:5-6; Romans 12:2; 1 Corinthians 10:5-12; John 15:1-13;

## **JULY 2ND**

### **THE NECESSITY OF A DIVINELY ESTABLISHED FOUNDATION IN OUR LIVES [THROUGH REVELATION]**

...."Worship the Lord with reverence and rejoice with trembling".... Psalm 2:11

In this final hour every true, "seeking" Christian needs to cultivate a deep and holy reverence of the Father and His Word. We need to have a holy reverence of what He requires of us. We need to have a holy reverence as far as being faithful to His plan - His ultimate plan for our lives, both individually and corporately. We need to have a deep understanding of the Cross - for we were bought with a price that we might NO LONGER LIVE FOR OURSELVES to ANY degree. These are things that are very, very fundamental [and foundational] as far as the true Christian life goes. Without this divinely established foundation in our lives [through revelation] THEN when the shaking starts [and it is going to intensify in a manner heretofore unseen in the midst of God's people in these days] that which has been built in our lives upon the shifting sands of worldly wisdom and self-desire shall be "moved" [removed]. On the other hand, if our life and ministry is built ENTIRELY upon the foundation of the revelation knowledge of God's Word [Will] THEN we will not be shaken [for "the righteous will never be shaken"], and nothing will be able to move us off of the "narrow path", and we shall be found overcoming in all things - accomplishing the "fullness" of the Father's purpose with a pin-point accuracy at every turn.

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 119:38; 2 Corinthians 5:15; Luke 6:47-49; 1 Peter 4:17a; Psalm

119:137-138; Matthew 7:13-14; Proverbs 10:30;

### **JULY 3RD**

#### **THE RESURRECTION POWER OF GOD IS FOUND ONLY IN THE "CROSS" [OBEDIENCE UNTO THE DENIAL OF THE SELF-LIFE]**

...."For the Word of the cross is to those who are perishing foolishness, but to us who are being saved it is the power of God".... 1 Corinthians 1:18 NASB

It is those who truly love the wisdom of God who will have the power of God manifested greatly in their lives in this final hour. For in loving the Word of God above all else the child of God will surely transcend the darkness of this present world system - as the light of revealed knowledge floods their heart continually. Having "seen" [received a revelation of ] the wisdom that created the universe, that Wisdom will be the only thing that will truly satisfy one's heart from that point on. As the children of God begin to consecrate themselves unto God [and, thus, separate themselves from the world] they shall become pure vessels of God's wisdom and knowledge in the earth and, as that wisdom and knowledge are poured forth on the multitudes in this hour, "true" authority will be established in the Body of Christ throughout the earth - pushing aside the darkened wisdom and religious strongholds of Satan. In this last hour, as we go forth to minister the Word of God, our total reliance upon the anointing that abides within us will cause a work of great magnitude to be accomplished in the hearts and minds of those we are called to minister to. It is not just the words themselves that contain the power of God but rather the words of God united with the faith [love] of those who speak them. Even though two people might speak the same words, if one speaks in faith and the other in dependence upon their "own" understanding of the Word of God they speak, one will speak with authority and great power, and the other without. One is a vessel of light and life, the other a vessel of darkness and death! The resurrection power of God is found only in the "Cross" [obedience unto the denial of the self-life]. Therefore, to the degree that one depends upon the Father and His Word it is to that same degree that His love and power will be manifested in their lives. Let us learn to depend upon the Father and His Word for all things in order that the power of the Cross might work mightily in our lives. For our God is an absolute God, and He requires an absolute dependence upon Him in all the things that we set our hand to - in obedience to His Word and His Spirit.

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 2:2-15; Proverbs 3:13-26; Luke 10:27; Proverbs 4:5-9; James 3:13-17; 1 John 2:27; Mark 11:23-24; Philippians 3:7-11;

### **JULY 4TH**

#### **PERFECT ACCORDANCE WITH THE THOUGHTS AND INTENTIONS OF THE FATHER'S HEART**

...."And the Lord will continually guide, and satisfy your desire in the scorched places, and give strength to your bones; and you will be like a watered garden, and like a spring of water

whose waters do not fail. And those from among you will rebuild the ancient ruins; you will raise up the age-old foundations; and you will be called the repairer of the breach, the restorer of the streets in which to dwell".... Isaiah 58:11-12

Every true believer [child of God] will only find "satisfaction" in the things that they do as they abide in a perfect obedience. That is, as they are in perfect accordance with the thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart in their every thought, word and action. It is only as we do all things out of a deep heart love for the Father and His Word that our "service" is both pleasing and acceptable before Him. For it is only "His" love [shed abroad in our heart] that empowers us to walk above "every" unrighteous motivation and selfish ambition that proceeds forth from the darkened wisdom of the "flesh". If the child of God attempts to carry out God's will with less than a perfect heart attitude towards that holy will, they will not [and cannot] experience the true satisfaction [peace, rest and joy] that is the spontaneous by-product of abiding in faith, love, and obedience. Every motivation of heart in our Christian service must be rooted in the desire for "all" of the will of God to be accomplished in any given moment [or time-frame] with a pin-point accuracy - in order that the works of Satan might be destroyed completely [at the root], the captives set free, and the name of Jesus exalted in the earth to the greatest degree. Any motivation that proceeds from "self" will only serve to allow Satan an entrance [open door] into our lives. Our God is an absolute God, and for each of us to fulfil His will for our life and ministry it will take a perfect [absolute] love abiding in our heart. We must realize fully the fact that the Father has never made [and will never make] any provision for any action or word that is apart from, or outside of, Himself [Christ], to build His Church. Therefore, let us cleanse ourselves from "all" defilement of flesh and spirit in this season, perfecting holiness in our reverence and respect for the Father and His Word. For the anointing that abides within us is only released fully in us [and through us] by faith in His Holy Word - working through His perfect love abiding in our heart, and manifesting in a perfect obedience.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 5:5; Romans 12:2; Matthew 5:48; Luke 10:27; John 15:4-5; 2 Corinthians 6:14-7:1; Galatians 5:6;

## **JULY 5TH**

### **IT IS THROUGH "REVEALED" KNOWLEDGE ALONE THAT WE FIND OUR WAY IN THE DARKNESS**

...."Grace and peace be multiplied to you in the knowledge of God and of Jesus our Lord; seeing that His divine power has granted to us everything pertaining to life and godliness, through the true knowledge of Him who called us by His own glory and excellence. For by these He has granted to us His precious and magnificent promises, in order that by them you might become partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world by lust".... 2 Peter 1:2-4 NASB

Every believer must lay aside any hindrance to their receiving the "revealed knowledge" of God's Word [Will] in this season. For it is only in the assurance and integrity of God's holy

Word that one will be able to walk above the temporal evils and darkness of this world - which are increasing in their intensity day by day in much the same way as labour pains do in the woman who is ready to give birth. Now is the time for every child of God to heed all of the warnings and admonitions that are found in God's Word [and also spoken by the true handmaidens and bondservants of the Lord] in order that they might be led into that secret place of protection found only in the presence of God [the "inner chamber"]. It is through revealed knowledge alone that we find our way in the darkness that has encompassed the world - and the hearts and minds of all who fellowship with it. Through the receiving of revelation knowledge we are made partakers of the divine nature, and we are granted everything that we need in this earth to walk in godliness - and to experience fully the abundant life that Jesus came and died to give us. It is only an "absolute" dependence upon [faith in] the Father and His Word that allows us to escape from, and rise above, the death and fear and corruption which infest the world. Therefore, in having a deep and true [exact - absolute] knowledge of this fact, let us press on to "know" our Lord to a greater degree with each passing day. For it is certain that all those who truly believe in Him [enter into Covenant with Him] will never be disappointed or ashamed, and as they abide in His love they will "know" no fear and they will not "see" [experience] death and darkness - for it will be swallowed up by the absolute life and light that dwells within their heart.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 7:24-27; Psalm 91:1-16; 1 John 5:19; Isaiah 60:1-3; John 10:10; Romans 10:9-11; 1 John 4:13-18; Isaiah 54:4; 1 Corinthians 15:54-58;

## **JULY 6TH**

### **THERE IS NO PLACE FOR REBELLION IN THE CHURCH OF THE LORD JESUS CHRIST**

...."Remember that you were at that time separate from Christ, excluded from the commonwealth of Israel and strangers to the covenants of promise, having no hope and without God in the world. But now in Christ Jesus you who formerly were far off have been brought near by the Blood of Christ".... Ephesians 2:12-13 NASB

Many children of God have separated themselves from the Word of God to such a degree in these days that they can no longer recognize the Father's ways - or understand the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart. Because of these things, great darkness has entered into their hearts and minds, and distorted their thinking in every way. No longer are their actions rooted in God's love for their hearts have "dried up", and become hardened through the "maintaining" of self-desire. When the children of God "allow" themselves to be separated from the Word of God [and the intimate fellowship that the Father requires of them in the "inner chamber"] then there is no way for the love of God to be continually shed abroad in their heart and, it is certain that, without abiding in God's love they will walk in "carnality" [in heart-fellowship with the world and its selfish ways]. There will be no place to hide in this last hour for those who would call themselves a Christian! It is time for every man and woman to be held accountable to the Father for their "allegiance". To those who have chosen to align themselves with Jesus: victory, reward, the fullness of Kingdom-position and great prosperity shall be their

portion. Those who have chosen to align themselves with Satan - through the continued believing of his lies [false doctrines and religious traditions] - shall experience great weeping and gnashing of teeth [torment of soul], for they shall be "inundated" and overwhelmed with those things that they have sown to in their rebellion against the will of God for their life and ministry. It is time for all things to become evident, and the church purified and filled to overflowing with holy fire [and there is NO place for rebellion in the Church of the Lord Jesus Christ]. It is indeed a tragic [and unnecessary] mistake for a born-again child of God to "allow" themselves to be separated - in any way - from the Word [Will] of God in this last hour. Those who truly love God, but who have allowed, in their rebellion, a spirit of darkness to enter their lives, need only to repent and draw near to the Father and His Word in the secret place of His presence. For, in doing so, the entrance of divine light [revelation] will dispel that darkness, and they will once again have "eyes to see" [a definite prerequisite to overcoming in this most critical hour]. As the judgements of God are poured forth upon all flesh in these days [beginning with His own household] we shall SURELY be able to distinguish between those who truly love God and those who do not - between those who serve God from a pure heart and those who do not. Let us incline our heart towards the Father and treasure His holy Word within us - that we might walk sinless and upright before Him at all times. Doing only those things and speaking only those words that are pleasing in His sight.

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 4:17-24; Romans 5:5; Psalm 37:1-11; Matthew 13:41-43; Matthew 12:33-37; Isaiah 60:1-3; 1 Peter 4:17; Malachi 3:16-4:3; Psalm 119:9-11;

## **JULY 7TH**

### **OUR REMAINING TIME HERE WILL PRODUCE THE GREATEST "CORPORATE" OUTPOURING OF GOD'S LOVE THIS WORLD HAS EVER SEEN**

...."But realize this that in the last days difficult times will come. For men will be lovers of self, lovers of money, boastful, arrogant, revilers, disobedient to parents, ungrateful, unholy, unloving, irreconcilable, malicious gossips, without self-control, brutal, haters of good, treacherous, reckless, conceited, lovers of pleasure rather than lovers of God; holding to a form of godliness, although they have denied its power; and avoid such men as these".... 2 Timothy 3:1-5 NASB

In this last hour many have fallen away from their pursuit of "perfect obedience" to the will of God for their life and ministry and, because of this, darkness and lust [self-desire] have replaced the divine love and passion that once burned fervently [brightly] in their heart. The apostle Paul - as he prophesied by the Spirit of God - warned the church of this greater dependency upon [adherence to - inclination towards] the "flesh" that would develop in the last days - both within the church at large and the world [and its "religions"]. As we look back at over two thousand years of Satan's scheming we can see clearly the fulfilment of Paul's words, for as the lies of Satan have been gradually "assimilated" [instituted] into many areas of the church many have come to a place wherein their hearts are "insensitive" to God and, because of this, they are a more fitting representative of the Evil One than they are of the Lord Jesus Christ!

Rather than bearing the fruit of the Holy Spirit they bear the fruit of ungodliness before the world, thus causing a distorted image of Jesus [and the Father] to be formed in the hearts and minds of the people. These "religious" one's have been held captive by Satan to do his will - which is to both hinder and tear down the true works of God. They have an "appearance of" both the truth [godliness] and a sincere desire to serve both God and His people but, in reality, their hearts are hardened to the Father and His Word, and their sole aim for their life and "ministry" is to seek and gain their own glory rather than to glorify God. There will be a severe price to pay for all those whose "love" is only for themselves in this final hour. For by the power of the Holy Spirit the Father is going to remove from their position all those whose true "god" is found in their own selfish lusts. Let us be diligent towards the Father and His Word in order that we might walk by the Spirit of God at ALL times and, thus, NOT fulfil the lusts of the flesh [self-desire]. For to do anything apart from Jesus [Christ] - or come against Him IN ANY WAY - in this last hour shall be seen to be utter foolishness in the eyes of the multitudes! For it is the time of the Glorious Church - a Church without spot or wrinkle - and, in these days, as the fullness of the Father's plan begins to unfold, the true heart and character of God shall be seen through a "holy" remnant. Our remaining time here will produce the greatest "corporate" outpouring of God's love this world has ever seen. Just imagine the results of that!

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:27; 2 Timothy 2:15-26; Galatians 5:13-16; John 10:10; John 7:17-18; 1 Corinthians 3:10-15; Matthew 6:33; Malachi 3:16-4:1;

## **JULY 8TH**

### **AN ABSOLUTE FAITH AND ABIDING TRUST PUTS INTO MOTION EVERY ASPECT OF OUR COVENANT WITH GOD**

...."You shall establish yourself on righteousness - right, in conformity with God's will and order; you shall be far even from the thought of oppression or destruction, for you shall not fear; and from terror, for it shall not come near you. Behold, they may gather together and stir up strife, but it is not from Me. Whoever stirs up strife against you shall fall away to you....But no weapon that is formed against you shall prosper and every tongue that shall rise against you in judgement you shall show to be in the wrong. This [peace, righteousness, security, triumph over the opposition] is the heritage of the servants of the Lord, [those in whom the ideal Servant of the Lord is reproduced]. This is the righteousness or the vindication which they obtain from Me - this is that which I impart to them as their justification - says the Lord".... Isaiah 54:14-15,17  
Amplified Translation

As one confesses boldly the name of the Lord [and every attribute and characteristic of that Name] in every circumstance that they find themselves in it puts into motion those aspects of the Covenant that bring about their perfect protection and constant victory through the power of God - and, in their continual exercising of faith NO weapon that is formed against them will ever "prosper". Many children of God fail to put themselves in the position [intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word on a daily basis] wherein they might freely receive [a revelation of] the "fullness" of the salvation [inheritance] that belongs to them in Christ Jesus and, thus, they leave

a door open to Satan and his forces through their failure to exercise an absolute faith and trust in the "fullness" [every aspect] of their Covenant with God. To the degree that one seeks to lean upon their own understanding it is to that degree that they have decided in their hearts to go it alone - apart from God's perfect Provision for their life and ministry in the earth. It is utter foolishness for the child of God to walk anywhere apart from the Word of God in this hour - for, in doing so, they strip themselves of the divine protection that both delivers them and continually empowers them to walk [in love] above all of the temporal evils of this world - not the least of which is sin. There is a very great need for every child of God to deepen their revelation in this area of divine protection - in order that they might not only be protected from Satan and his schemes, but also that they might be found walking in the "fullness" of the authority they have been given in Christ, to tear down and bring to nothing the strongholds that the Evil One has built in the hearts and minds of men, women and children. It is only the heart that refuses to fear that will be a pure vessel of God's deliverance to all those who cross their path in this final hour. Therefore, let us confess before flesh and blood [and all the demons of Hell] in every word we speak and every action we take that: "Jesus is Lord, and my heart will not fear because "He" - and He alone - is my light and salvation!"

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 12:8-9; Hebrews 2:3; Proverbs 3:5-7; Ephesians 2:12; Luke 10:19; Matthew 28:18; 1 John 3:8; Psalm 27:1-6;

## **JULY 9TH**

### **"WHENEVER YOU STAND PRAYING, FORGIVE"**

...."And Jesus answered saying to them, "Have faith in God. Truly I say to you, whoever says to this mountain, be taken up and cast into the sea, and does not doubt in his heart, but believes that what he says is going to happen, it shall be granted him. Therefore I say to you, all things for which you pray and ask, believe that you have received them, and they shall be granted you. **AND WHENEVER YOU STAND PRAYING, FORGIVE**, if you have anything against anyone; so that your Father also who is in Heaven may forgive you your transgressions. But if you do not forgive, neither will your Father who is in Heaven forgive your transgressions"....  
Mark 11:22-26 NASB

Many children of God fall prey to Satan's schemes because of their hardness of heart towards the Father, and towards their brothers and sisters in the Lord. It is Satan's aim to cause, in some way, every child of God to walk outside the "law of love" - for if he is enabled [allowed] to accomplish this, he will eventually lure that believer out from under the covenant of grace and into an area [through fear, doubt and unbelief] wherein he can strike them openly and without restraint. It is for this reason that we must keep our heart sensitive before the Father at all times by drawing near to, and abiding in, His Word. For, in doing so, every root of fear, bitterness and unforgiveness will be exposed - and replaced with an "abiding" love. There is nothing more crippling to one's faith than a spirit of unforgiveness. For in refusing to forgive we deny the great love, mercy and forgiveness that were shown to us at Calvary and, thus, in "denying" the Blood of Jesus [which is the foremost desire of Satan], we, ultimately, are held captive to do his will -

through fear and unbelief. Satan is persistent in his attempt to convince a believer to take upon themselves the thought or care of what others [flesh and blood] have done to them. Therefore, it is of the utmost importance for every believer to gain a deep revelation of the truth that their struggle is "NEVER" against flesh and blood, and [as they abide in righteousness] that all of the persecution that they encounter is the direct result of their desire to live godly lives in Christ Jesus. In coming to a full realization [revelation] of these truths [facts] they will no longer take offense at ANY words or actions that come against them, and as they continually abide in the Word the fullness of God's love will be shed abroad in their heart, and every piece of ground from which Satan might have worked against them [or through them] shall be removed - to the glory of God!

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 6:14-15; Ephesians 4:32; Proverbs 4:23; Colossians 3:12-17; 2 Timothy 2:24-26; Mark 4:13-20; Ephesians 2:12; John 15:4-11; 2 Timothy 3:12;

## **JULY 10TH**

### **THE WISDOM OF GOD VERSUS THE "WISDOM" OF THE PRESENT WORLD-SYSTEM**

...."Mere knowledge causes people to be puffed up - to bear themselves loftily and be proud; but love, that is, affection and goodwill and benevolence, edifies and builds up and encourages one to grow to his full stature. If anyone imagines that he has come to know and understand much of divine things, without love, he does not yet perceive and recognize and understand as strongly and clearly, nor has he become as intimately acquainted with anything as he ought or as is necessary. But if one loves God truly - with affectionate reverence, prompt obedience and grateful recognition of his blessing - he is known by God, that is, recognized as worthy of his intimacy and love and he is owned by Him".... 1 Corinthians 8:1-3 Amplified Translation

Every child of God must come to the realization that the darkened knowledge of this world is not the "wisdom" that is to be sought by them - under any circumstances. It is by the Wisdom of God that the heavens and the earth, and all that they contain, were created. Therefore, we must continually seek to know and understand the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart, and we must have them "revealed" to us by His Spirit - because it is only the Holy Spirit Who knows the heart of the Father and the mind of Christ. We have not received the spirit of the world, but we have received the Holy Spirit that we might "know" [gain a revelation of] the things freely given to us by God - and it is only through the revealed knowledge of God's Word that we are enabled to walk "above" the darkness that encompasses the present world-system. The Heavenly Father has a deep desire for each one of His children to have a close and intimate knowledge of His ways - in order that they might come to know His great love for them, and that they might prosper in "all" that they set their hand to. "Mental ascent" [reaching out in one's own intellect and understanding] to the Word of God leads only to darkness and corruption [confusion] in one's walk and, thus, we must always guard against presumptuously relying upon our "own" understanding - thereby shutting out the "flow" of God's light and wisdom to our heart

and mind. As every believer begins to develop a holy and reverent fear of the Father and His Word they will refuse to take, or rely upon, ANY thought that has its origin in the old nature [pride, fear and self-exaltation]. It is truly time for every child of God to lay aside "any" ambition [self-desire and presumption] that sets them apart from the will of God in order that they might be led into a full and exact knowledge of God's Word [Will] - thus enabling them to fulfil their portion of the ministry of Jesus in the earth in this final - and most glorious - hour.

**Related Scriptures:** James 3:13-17; Proverbs 3:19-20; 3 John 2; 1 Corinthians 2:6-16; Galatians 6:7-8; Proverbs 3:5-6;

## **JULY 11TH**

### **THE WAY OF THE CROSS [OBEDIENCE UNTO THE DENIAL OF THE SELF-LIFE] IS BOTH THE PREREQUISITE AND THE CATALYST FOR ENTRANCE INTO THE PLACE OF RESURRECTION POWER, AND THE FULLNESS OF OUR AUTHORITY IN CHRIST**

...."For although I am free in every way from anyone's control, I have made myself a bondservant to everyone, so that I might gain the more for Christ".... 1 Corinthians 9:19  
Amplified Translation

As we go forth in the name of Jesus, we must ALWAYS be found esteeming others as greater than ourselves. For in maintaining a "spirit of servitude" in all things we will surely become the pure and holy vessels that the Father desires [and needs] to pour forth His love upon the multitudes. There is no place in true Christian service for arrogant and prideful, self-seeking attitudes - for they cripple the church, and cause both the Father and the Lord Jesus to be "misrepresented". As the deeper work of the Cross is done by the Holy Spirit in the heart of the believer [on a daily basis] they will continually lay aside any desire for self-glory - and do ALL to the greatest glory of the Father. How important it is for every child of God to understand the "power of the Cross", and the need for their total and absolute dependence upon God's Word in all things. The way of the Cross [obedience unto the denial of the self-life] is both the prerequisite and the catalyst for entrance into the place of resurrection power, and the fullness of our authority in Christ. Every believer must make a "quality decision" [a decision from which there is no shadow of turning; no compromise;] to walk in love. For if one refuses to make the aforementioned "quality decision" [in their heart] to walk in love they will always be found seeking to benefit themselves at the expense of others - particularly when any spiritual pressure arises. Whereas, walking in love will always seek to benefit others at the expense of self - no matter how much abuse it may suffer [for righteousness' sake]. Only those who have "laid down their lives" for their brothers and sisters [and those in the world] put themselves in a position to receive the true Kingdom blessings [the fullness of their inheritance in Christ], and the full empowerment of God in their Kingdom-position! For they refuse to make ANY provision for the flesh and, because they abide in the Word of God, the love of God is shed abroad in their heart to such a great degree that they are overflowing vessels of God's life and love to all who cross their path. The greatest blessing we can attain to in the earth is for us to be a pure vessel of God's

blessing to others - for, indeed, we are "blessed to be a blessing". Truly it is more blessed to give than to receive, and the giving of ourselves for the sake of the Kingdom and the greatest glory of the Father should be our greatest praise and joy - day in and day out!

**Related Scriptures:** Philippians 2:1-4; Luke 10:27; 1 Corinthians 1:30-2:1-5; John 15:1-13; 1 John 3:21-23; Romans 13:14; Romans 5:5; Genesis 12:1-3; Acts 20:35; Luke 6:38;

## **JULY 12TH**

### **ONLY AN "ABIDING" FELLOWSHIP WITH THE FATHER, SON AND HOLY SPIRIT WILL ENABLE US TO BE "CLOTHED" WITH THE POWER FROM ON HIGH NECESSARY TO ACCOMPLISH THE DEEPEST DESIRES OF THE FATHER'S HEART**

...."And as for you, the anointing which you received from Him abides in you, and you have no need for anyone to teach you; but as His anointing teaches you about all things, and is true and is not a lie, and just as it has taught you, you abide in Him".... 1 John 2:27 NASB

Every child of God must diligently seek new ways to place their dependence for all things as they arise on the "Anointing" that abides within them. They must, through diligent meditation in the Word of God, remove themselves from "all" dependence upon their own understanding in order that the anointing [wisdom and power] of God might flow forth to them [and through them] unhindered. In this last hour, every believer must continually do those things, in obedience to the Holy Spirit and the Word of God, that will cause them to have a greater capacity for the presence of God abiding within them - in order that the life and power of Almighty God might be ministered in the fullness of conviction [absolute truth] to the captives that still remain in bondage to fear, death and rebellion - in any of its forms. Obedience on the part of the believer is the key to the Father's working in the earth. As the children of God are obedient to His every command [instruction] in this most glorious hour the captives will not only be set free, but they will become citizens of God's Kingdom, and enter into the fullness of their Kingdom-position, in Christ - totally free from the entrapments of the world and the religious bondages that - up until this time - have plagued many in the church at large. As those called of God we can never attain to, or accomplish, all that the Father has created us for unless we are continually obedient to the command to set ourselves apart unto Him - as our first and foremost priority. For it is only an "abiding" fellowship with the Father, Son, and Holy Spirit that will enable us to be "clothed" with the power from on high necessary to accomplish the deepest desires of the Father's heart [the fullness of His purpose in any given situation or circumstance]. All those who would be "true ministers" of God must develop an attitude of "intolerance" towards all influences [both inward and outward] that are apart from the "revealed" Word [Will] of God. They must remain in the secret place of God's presence and, therein, develop the sensitivity of heart towards Him that comes only through intimate fellowship with Him. For it is then - and only then - that they shall become pure vessels of His life and love, and be entrusted with the power and authority to minister His Holy Word to the multitudes in the power of His Spirit.

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 3:5-6; Psalm 119:32; Romans 8:12-17; Romans 12:2; Colossians 1:9-13; Hebrews 12:14; Psalm 91; 1 Thessalonians 5:17-24;

**JULY 13TH**

### **DEFINING THE TRUE WEAPONS OF OUR WARFARE**

...."Be strong in the Lord, be empowered through your union with Him: draw Your strength from Him, that strength which His boundless might provides. Put on God's whole armour, the armour of a heavy-armed soldier, which God supplies that you may be able successfully to stand up against all the strategies and the deceits of the devil. For we are not wrestling with flesh and blood contending only with physical opponents but against the despotisms, against the powers, against the master spirits who are the world rulers of this present darkness, against the spirit forces of wickedness in the Heavenly [supernatural] sphere. Therefore put on God's complete armour, that you may be able to resist and stand your ground on the evil day of danger, and having done all the crisis demands, to stand firmly in your place. Stand therefore, hold your ground, having tightened the belt of truth around your loins, and having put on the breastplate of integrity and of moral rectitude and right standing with God; and having shod your feet in preparation to face the enemy with the firm-footed stability, the promptness and the readiness produced by the good news of the Gospel of peace. Lift up over all the covering shield of saving faith, upon which you can quench all the flaming missiles of the wicked one. And take the helmet of salvation and the sword the Spirit wields, which is the Word of God. Pray at all times, on every occasion, in every season, in the Spirit, with all manner of prayer and entreaty. To that end keep alert and watch with strong purpose and perseverance, interceding in behalf of all the saints, God's consecrated people".... Ephesians 6:10-18 Amplified Translation

Many children of God attempt to fight an "invisible" enemy [Satan and his forces] with physical weapons. If one knows they have an enemy then it is certain that they will use whatever weapons are at their disposal to defeat him. If the child of God considers their enemy to be anyone who stands in the way of their "progress" and their self-glory, they will use carnal weapons, but if they have a revelation of the fact that Satan is the enemy, and that their sole task in this earth is to tear down and destroy his strongholds, then they will use the spiritual weapons which are at their disposal, in Christ. Those who seek their "own" glory - in any way - will always use carnal weapons and their attack will always be directed towards "flesh and blood" in a spirit of self-exaltation. Those who seek only to glorify God in all that they do will ALWAYS use spiritual weapons, and their attack will be directed solely at Satan and his forces in the revelation and power of the Holy Spirit - NEVER against flesh and blood.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Corinthians 16:13-14; 1 Corinthians 9:24; Ephesians 2:2; Ephesians 1:17-23; John 12:31; Acts 26:18; Colossians 1:13; James 4:7; 1 Thessalonians 5:17;

## JULY 14TH

### **ONLY THOSE WHOSE SOLE HEART-DESIRE IS TO SEEK AFTER A CONTINUALLY DEEPER KNOWLEDGE OF THE FATHER AND HIS WORD PLACE THEMSELVES IN THE POSITION TO RECEIVE THE ABUNDANT BLESSINGS OF HEAVEN THAT ARE THEIRS, IN CHRIST**

...."Blessed, happy, fortunate, to be envied are the undefiled - the upright, truly sincere and blameless in the way of the revealed will of God; who walk, that is order their conduct and conversation in the whole of God's revealed will, the law of the Lord. Blessed, happy, fortunate, to be envied are they who keep His testimonies, and who seek, inquire for and of Him and crave Him with the whole heart. Yes they do no unrighteousness, no wilful wandering from his precepts; they walk in His ways".... Psalm 119:1-3 Amplified Translation

Every aspect of our conduct must be ordered by the Word [Will] of God, and carried out by the unction of the Holy Spirit - Who abides within us. For too long, many who would call themselves "believers" have continued on in the paths of unrighteousness and, through their "misrepresentation" of the Lord Jesus Christ, they have caused many to be led astray into the despair and darkness that befalls all those who make their abode apart from a living relationship with the Father and His Word. In His absoluteness, the Father has decreed that every one of His children make their "abode" [place of prime residence] in His presence [the "inner chamber"] and in His Word - always seeking to keep His statutes and testimonies. Only those whose sole heart-desire is to seek after a continually deeper knowledge of the Father and His Word, place themselves in the position to receive the abundant blessings of Heaven that are theirs, in Christ - and walk in the path of truth and righteousness at all times. For the heart that is given wholly to God will surely reap the abundant light and life [zoe] that Jesus Christ came to bless mankind with. Indeed, our Heavenly Father has blessed us with every spiritual blessing in Christ, in Whom are hidden all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge - the wisdom and knowledge [revelation] that causes us to "walk above" all of the temporal evils of this world, and keeps us in the place where we are not ignorant of the schemes of Satan. The life of consecration and holiness is truly the most blessed life available to man, and yet many children of God remain paralysed by the death and darkness which infest Satan's domain [the world] and, thus, they fail to cast [fix] their eyes on the light that does not blind, but rather heals them and restores them perfectly to the very One who created them. Let us not forsake the wondrous heritage we have in Christ in order to flirt with the fleeting pleasures of sin. And let us always remember that the wages of sin is death, while the fruit of our righteousness in Christ is the absolute truth and life of Almighty God abiding within us - without measure.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 4:4; John 15:4-5; Luke 10:27; 2 Chronicles 16:9a; Colossians 2:1-3; Ephesians 2:4-6; 1 John 5:18-19; Luke 11:35; Isaiah 53:4-5; Romans 6:23; Isaiah 54:17; John 10:10;

## JULY 15TH

### **THE FATHER HAS BEEN FAITHFUL TO MAKE PERFECT PROVISION FOR HIS CHILDREN TO MAINTAIN THE LOVE-WALK - REGARDLESS OF WHAT SATAN AND HIS FORCES TRY TO DO TO REMOVE THEM FROM THE PATHS OF RIGHTEOUSNESS**

...."I can do nothing on my own initiative. As I hear, I judge [discern]; and My judgement [discernment] is just [righteous], because I do not seek My own will, but the will of Him who sent Me".... John 5:30 NASB

In these days, every last child of God is going to be held personally accountable to the Father concerning His call to holiness [His call for a heart that is "wholly given" - His call to an absolute faith working through a perfect love - manifesting in a perfect obedience] and, thus, it is certain that we MUST be found measuring EVERY command given in the Word of God in its "absoluteness" - in and by the power of the Holy Spirit. It is only in this way that one shall not fall prey to [be ignorant of] the devices [schemes] of the Evil One in this final hour, and it is also only in this way that one shall be found overcoming Satan and his forces at every turn. To the degree that one is in fellowship [on a daily basis] with the Father and His Word [ON HIS TERMS] it is to that degree that they are going to have revelation knowledge [divine vision] "abiding" [continually activated] in their heart. And to the degree of revelation knowledge one has abiding in their heart it is to that degree that they shall be found abiding in "godly desire" - and thus, are found to be righteously motivated in ALL things. Sometimes one is not certain - at least initially - whether they are righteously or unrighteously motivated in a given situation but as one is diligent to "maintain" the aforementioned fellowship with the Father and His Word on a daily basis they will have a divine assurance deep in their heart that even when they speak and act in a manner that simply "seems good to them" it will be vindicated by God as being righteous in His sight. In other words, they were righteously motivated all along even though it took an act of absolute faith [trust] on their part to act initially in obedience to the "impression" that was laid on their heart by the Holy Spirit. Hence the importance of "maintaining" a perfect fellowship with the Father and His Word - day in and day out. In light of the various attacks of the Enemy that attempt to "jam the signals" of the child of God - so to speak - the Father has been faithful to make perfect provision for His children to maintain the love-walk - regardless of what Satan and his forces try to do to remove them from the paths of righteousness. Our task then is simply to remain faithful to the fullness of the Father's will and purpose for our life and ministry - KNOWING that He is faithful to both sustain and empower us in EVERY way in the carrying out of that holy will and purpose.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Peter 2:9; 1 Peter 3:10-12; John 15:7; 1 Thessalonians 5:23-24;

## JULY 16TH

### **IT IS ONLY THE CONTINUAL SEEKING AFTER [WITH OUR WHOLE HEART] A "REVELATION" OF THE FATHER'S WORD [WILL] THAT WILL CAUSE US TO BE CONTINUALLY CONFORMED TO HIS WILL IN OUR THOUGHTS, OUR WORDS AND OUR ACTIONS**

...."Wherewith shall a young man cleanse His way? By taking heed and keeping watch on himself according to Your Word, conforming his life to it. With my whole heart have I sought You, inquiring for and of You, and yearning for You; O let me not wander or step aside either in ignorance or wilfully from Your commandments. Your Word I have laid up in my heart, that I might not sin against You. Blessed are You, O Lord; teach me Your statutes. With my lips I have declared and recounted all the ordinances of Your mouth. I have rejoiced in the way of Your testimonies, as much as in all riches. I will meditate on Your precepts and have respect to Your ways, the paths of life marked out by Your laws. I will delight myself in Your statutes; I will not forget Your Word".... Psalm 119:9-16 Amplified Translation

There is only one way to live the life that we are called to live in Christ - and that is according to the revealed knowledge of God's Word [Will]. It is only the continual "seeking" of the revelation of that Word [Will] with our whole heart that will cause us to be conformed to the will of the Father in our thoughts, our words and our actions. Every child of God needs to have a deep and reverent fear of "wandering away" from the commandments [Will] of God. There are many believers who plead ignorance of God's will in order to continue on in their own selfish desires, but the time has come wherein ignorance of God's Word - wilful or otherwise - will leave the child of God "open" to extreme satanic attack in this most critical hour. To the degree one hardens their heart towards the Father and His Word, it is to that degree that they will prevent the entrance of that Word into their heart and, thus, they will "allow" themselves to be steered by the Evil One into ever increasing darkness and confusion. Every child of God must come to the place wherein they rejoice in doing the will of God MORE THAN ANYTHING ELSE! At any given time we are going to be found doing either our own will [as the result of self-desire] or the will of God as a result of our perfect heart-agreement with Him. There are no other alternatives! As we make God's Word our delight on a daily basis we will be kept by the Holy Spirit on the narrow path of perfect obedience, and the Father's ways will become our ways and our ways His ways. And, by the power of His Word, we shall be continually transformed and renewed in our hearts and minds - and our every "motivation" shall seek only to glorify and exalt His holy Name to the greatest degree - in any given moment.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Corinthians 1:30; Matthew 12:34-37; Matthew 4:4; Psalm 119:129-130; John 15:7; Romans 12:2;

**JULY 17TH**

**CLOSING THE DOOR OF ONE'S HEART TO THE REVEALED KNOWLEDGE OF THE WORD OF GOD BLINDS ONE TO THE SPIRITUAL REALITY OF THE KINGDOM WITHIN**

...."Deal bountifully with Your servant, that I may live, and I will observe Your Word, hearing, receiving, loving and obeying it. Open my eyes, that I may behold wondrous things out of Your law. I am a stranger and a temporary resident on the earth; hide not Your commandments from me. My heart is breaking with longing that it has for your ordinances and judgements at all times. You rebuke the proud and arrogant, the accursed one's, who err and wander from Your commandments. Take away from me reproach and contempt, for I have kept Your testimonies. Princes also sat and talked against me, but Your servant meditated on your statutes. Your testimonies also are my delight and my counsellors".... Psalm 119:17-24 Amplified Translation

It is only those who "wilfully" rebel in their heart against God who wander and stray from His commandments without even taking a thought for [or even being conscious of] their presumption and sin. They close the door of their heart to the revealed knowledge [divine light and absolute truth] of the Father's Word [Will] - which is His only provision for them to be free from the darkness within - and, thus they are blinded to the spiritual reality of the Kingdom within. It is these rebellious one's who wilfully forsake the wisdom of God to lean upon their own understanding in order that they might fulfil their own selfish desires - desires that are apart from the will of God for their life and ministry. They consider Heaven a far away place, and have as their "home" the world - and, thus, they continually seek after the "fleeting pleasures" of sin [soulish gratification] found therein. Every true believer needs to have a deep revelation of the fact that they are but "strangers" [aliens] in this earth - citizens of Heaven and Sons and Daughters of God passing through - in order to fulfil the ministry of Jesus Christ, as His joint heirs. For too long, many in the church have "allowed" themselves to be influenced by men and women who have been holding to a form of godliness, but who, through their words and actions, deny the power of the Holy Spirit and the living Christ. In this last hour, each man's work shall become evident [whether righteous or unrighteous], and once again we will clearly be able to distinguish between the righteous and the wicked, between those who love God and those who love the approval and praises of men. Let us be diligent in our pursuit of holiness in this most critical season, and let us also seek first the establishment of God's Kingdom in our heart, and in the hearts and minds of all who cross our path. For in doing so, we will avoid the destructive schemes of Satan and the forces of darkness, and be partakers of the fullness of God's life, light and love - in Christ!

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 4:17-24; Ephesians 1:17-19; Colossians 1:9-14; Romans 8:12-19; 2 Timothy 3:1-7; Proverbs 27:21; Matthew 6:1; Matthew 6:33; John 10:10;

## JULY 18TH

**AS ONE DILIGENTLY PURSUES AND MEDITATES UPON THE WORD OF GOD THERE WILL BE DEVELOPED DEEP WITHIN THEM A SENSITIVITY AND A ZEALOUSNESS [SPIRITUAL, NOT EMOTIONAL] THAT WILL CAUSE THEM TO CONTINUALLY RUN UPON THE NARROW PATH OF PERFECT OBEDIENCE - WITH A PIN-POINT ACCURACY**

...."My earthly life cleaves to the dust; revive and stimulate me according to Your Word! I have declared my ways and opened my griefs to You, and You listened to me; teach me Your statutes. Make me to understand the way of Your precepts; so shall I meditate and talk of Your wondrous works. My life dissolves and weeps itself away for heaviness; raise me up and strengthen me according to the promises of Your Word. Remove from me the way of falsehood and unfaithfulness to You, and graciously impart Your law to me. I have chosen the way of truth and faithfulness; Your ordinances have I set before me. I cleave to Your testimonies; O Lord, put me not to shame! I will not merely walk, but run the way of Your commandments, when You give me a heart that is willing".... Psalm 119:25-32 Amplified Translation

How precious to the Father is the heart that is "wholly" given to Him; the heart that desires - above all else - to be cleansed and purified from the way of falsehood, impurity and unfaithfulness. It is only the one who has laid down every [any] desire to lean upon their own darkened understanding that will cling tenaciously to the life-giving Word of God - regardless of what circumstances they find themselves in. Their first reaction will ALWAYS be one of searching and seeking for the wisdom of God as their only means of salvation [deliverance] and direction. As one diligently pursues and meditates upon the Word of God there will be developed deep within them a sensitivity and a zealousness [spiritual, not emotional] that will cause them to continually run upon the narrow path of perfect obedience with a pin-point accuracy, and their every word and action will be motivated by a deep desire to glorify God to the greatest degree. How wondrous is the clean and pure heart that the Father has both created and developed within all those who have inclined their ear to His Word. It is a heart that expresses the very nature of Almighty God with its every breath, and blesses all who hear the words that proceed forth from its depths [out of its abundance]. Let us be those who "saturate" our hearts with the Word of God daily - for in doing so we will surely be raised up and strengthened to accomplish "all" of the will of God for our life and ministry.

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 4:23; Matthew 7:7; Joshua 1:8; Matthew 7:13-14; Psalm 51:1-2,10-13; Matthew 12:33-37;

## JULY 19TH

**WITHIN THE WORD OF GOD IS CONTAINED EVERY PROVISION FOR US TO WALK IN EXCELLENCE OF MINISTRY [WITHOUT COMPROMISE]**

...."Then the presidents and Satraps sought to find occasion to bring accusation against

Daniel concerning the Kingdom; but they could find no occasion or fault, for he was faithful, nor was there any error or fault found in him. Then said these men, we shall not find any occasion to bring accusation against this Daniel, except we find it against him concerning the law of his God.... Now when Daniel knew that the writing was signed, he went into his house, and his windows being open in his chamber toward Jerusalem, he got down on his knees three times a day and prayed and gave thanks before his God, as he had done previously".... Daniel 6:4-5,10 Amplified Translation

Every scheme of Satan is designed, in some way, to separate the child of God from the Word of God. For it is only as he can lure the believer outside the covenants of promise [through their fear and unbelief] that he is able to cause them great harm and, eventually, fulfil his intention to put them "out of C(c)ommission". As the Church begins to understand more fully the thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart they will realize that their foremost task is to destroy the strongholds of Satan in the hearts and minds of men and women, and bring all of his evil works to nothing by the power of God residing within them. To walk in the fullness of our ministry we are needful of a total and absolute dependence upon the Father and His Word - at ALL times. For it is only in this way that we will become [in our heart and mind] well established in every facet of our covenant with God - a covenant ratified [sealed] by the precious Blood of Jesus; a covenant that provides perfect deliverance from "every aspect" of the law of sin and death - and the temporal evil that is its spontaneous by-product. As we meditate on the life of Daniel we see a man whose heart was given wholly to God - a heart in which there was no compromise concerning the will of God. From this story we can learn a valuable lesson. For as we ourselves serve God in obedience and faithfulness [and, in so doing, come to the place wherein we are dependent upon Him for all things] we will never "allow" ourselves to be lured apart from the Word of God - thereby giving Satan no ground to cause us any permanent defeat or harm. Let us realize that within the Word of God is contained every provision for us to walk in excellence of ministry [without compromise]. And, as we diligently seek to accomplish the Father's will for our lives and, thus, glorify Him in all that we do and say, we will not only be delivered from EVERY scheme of the Evil One against us we shall also continually be found pursuing both he and his forces until they are consumed!

**Related Scriptures:** Mark 4:14-20; Mark 16:14-18; John 10:10; 1 John 3:8; Proverbs 3:5-8; Ephesians 2:12; Romans 8:1-2; Luke 10:27; Isaiah 54:17; 2 Samuel 22:38;

## **JULY 20TH**

### **DIVINE ASSURANCE [REVELATION] AND PROVISION VERSUS THE FUTILITY OF SELF-EFFORT AND SELF-SUFFICIENCY**

...."the righteous are bold as a lion".... Proverbs 28:1b NASB

Praise God for the boldness, and the confidence [divine assurance] that are continually manifested in the lives of all those who "abide" in righteousness [seek to be righteously motivated in all things]. As we feed continually upon the Word of God we begin to experience an

"assurance" deep within our heart [the fruit of divine revelation] that will carry us through even the darkest of situations. This assurance is in no way connected to "self". This is a divine assurance and confidence that is imparted to us by the Spirit of God, Himself! Many children of God maintain a "partial" grip on their lives and, thus, they fall prey to a "self-reliance" and self-assurance that keeps them in bondage, and prevents them from trusting the Father for their "entire" sustenance in the earth. This mistrust of God - and the ensuing failure to obey His Word [pursue His Will - Wisdom] - causes one to be devoid of any "true" assurance whatsoever, and leaves them clinging to "false" hopes that are shrouded in fear and deception. It is because the word of the Cross [obedience unto the denial of the self-life; the continual forsaking of ungodly desire;] has not been effectively preached from many pulpits that there remains a great "acceptance" of self-sufficiency in the church at large. Many churches depend upon the world and its "wisdom" [rather than the Wisdom of God and the principles of the Kingdom] to handle their financial affairs [among other things] and, thus, they open themselves up to the attacks of Satan, and provide little in the way of godly leadership and example to multitudes of God's children. Because of these things, many remain bound by a life of fear, self-effort and "self-sufficiency" - in their futile attempt to serve God. It could be said that to the degree one depends upon the world and its ways, to that degree they will lack the "godly assurance" [revelation] in their heart that are born of a divine faith and trust - and a continual seeking after the ways of the Kingdom. If the people of God are taught [in any way] that it is acceptable to rely upon oneself [as a child of God] then why would they find it necessary to keep their eyes "fixed" on Jesus [the Word and Will of God], and rely upon the wisdom and provision of God - without exception? Again, the church - for the most part - has worshipped at the "altar of the world" and, by doing so, has promoted a self-reliance that has greatly hindered the multitudes from the life of "total dependency" upon the Father and His Word that they are called to. In this most glorious hour, let us be found a holy people who constantly forsake the "self-life". For, as we do, we shall enter into the place of "abiding" - the place wherein we abide in the absolute love and faith [power] of Almighty God. It is in this place alone that we shall continually manifest in our lives the divine boldness and assurance that are the certain by-products of the "force" of righteousness abiding within!

**Related Scriptures:** Acts 4:31; Ephesians 3:11:12; James 4:4; 1 Thessalonians 2:1-2; 1 Corinthians 1:30; Romans 7:18; John 15:4-8; 1 Peter 2:24; 2 Corinthians 5:15, 21;

## **JULY 21ST**

### **THERE IS NO GREATER POWER THAN "LOVE" FOUND IN THIS UNIVERSE**

...."A man who loves wisdom makes his father glad".... Proverbs 29:3a NASB

Is there any greater "gladness" a parent can experience than to see their children reach the fullness of their potential in Christ? Is there any greater satisfaction a parent can experience than to watch their children live wholly for God? What a glorious thing it is before God and man when a child hungers and thirsts after the wisdom of God for that child will surely be a great blessing to "all" who cross their path, and every minute detail of their life will bring glory to the

One they serve. Many Christian parents have experienced much trouble in their families where their children are concerned. They have seen their children caught up in the flow of the "world", contaminated by the rebelliousness and selfishness found therein. The deepest desire of many of these parents is to see their precious ones serve God but they have ignored the fact that they themselves have retained some form of "fellowship" with the world. It is this very ground that Satan works from to "maintain" his hold upon their children! It seems that almost every Christian has a different definition of what it means to "fellowship with the world. Some find certain things acceptable while others find the very same things abhorrent and sinful. It must be clearly understood that only a pure and "unobstructed" fellowship with the Father and His Word can clarify this situation in the mind and heart of every believer. When a parent has daily spent the "proper" amount of time in prayer and fellowship with the Father and His Word they will "know" exactly what He requires of them in their own lives. As the parent remains in the place of abiding fellowship with God they will set the "perfect" example for their children, and even if there are some attempts at rebellion by the child they will be few and far between. The key to having a prosperous family is to allow the Holy Spirit to rule over "every" situation and order "every" circumstance. It is only as the lives of the parents are ordered and empowered by the Holy Spirit that the lives of their children will be "captured" for the Lord. If we live lives that are not pleasing to God; if we place any emphasis at all upon worldly wisdom rather than the wisdom of God then our children are "doomed" to follow in the same path as we "chose". If we abide in perfect obedience we shall not be ignorant of the schemes of the Evil One and, ultimately, we shall be one with our children in Christ. If we maintain fellowship with the world then Satan will surely use us to cause our children much grief and our children to cause us much grief. For too long we have underestimated the power of God to heal our families and keep us as a whole on the "narrow path". Satan has no business in our midst and the Father has anointed us, as parents, to "rule" our families with His great love and power. There is no greater power than Love found in this universe, and it is time for each of us to come to a deep and abiding revelation of this spiritual reality. For, as we do, we shall surely "see" the magnificent plan that God has for our families, and it is certain that our children will reach the fulness of their potential in Christ in this final hour!

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 22:6; Deuteronomy 4:25-26,39-40; Proverbs 20:7; James 4:4; Ephesians 6:1-4; Colossians 3:2-3; Proverbs 1:8-9; Proverbs 2;

## **JULY 22ND**

### **SUPERNATURAL HOPE [REVELATION] - THE SURE AND STEADFAST ANCHOR OF OUR SOUL**

...."accordingly God also, in His desire to show more convincingly and beyond doubt, to those who were to inherit the promise, the unchangeableness of His purpose and plan, intervened [mediated] with an oath. This was so that by two unchangeable things, His promise and His oath, in which it is impossible for God to ever prove false or deceive us, we who have fled to Him for refuge might have mighty indwelling strength and strong encouragement to grasp and hold fast the hope appointed for us and set before us. Now we have this hope as a sure and steadfast

anchor of the soul; it cannot slip and it cannot break down under whoever steps out upon it - a hope that reaches farther and enters into the very certainty of the presence within the veil, where Jesus has entered in for us in advance".... Hebrews 6:17-20 Amplified Translation

What a tremendous blessing it is to have a deep revelation in our heart that the God we serve is NEVER going to fail us nor forsake us. As we, daily, cast our entire lives upon Him we will begin to see clearly the fact that He is watching "diligently" over His Word [Will] to perform it in the earth - on our behalf. As we are obedient day by day we will learn to truly cast "all" of our cares [dependence] upon Him, and we will begin to experience [and walk in] a deep and abiding trust in His perfect integrity towards us. As we meditate in the Word of God moment by moment - continually bringing each one of our thoughts in line with the "revealed" knowledge of the Father's will, His Word will truly become the "anchor" of our soul, and His peace will "rule" [reign] over our heart and mind. As we pursue the will of God with great intensity we will find ourselves continually in the "secret place" of God's presence and, in this place we shall truly come to understand what it means to walk in faith, and dwell [abide] in the Kingdom. As we spiritually mature, through an ever increasing dependence upon the Word of God, we will come to understand clearly that even though we are walking this earth "physically", all things with which we have to do are now controlled by the power of the Holy Spirit dwelling [abiding] within us. It is only as we "allow" the Word of God to enter into our heart "unhindered", that we shall come to the full realization that His holy Word is infallible - and, in having such a great surety, we shall continually be found exercising an "absolute" faith, thus causing the will of God to be accomplished and established through us in the earth - both individually and corporately. Every child of God must allow themselves to be brought to the place by the Holy Spirit [through a continued "yieldedness"] where the Word of God is always more real to them than any physical circumstances they might encounter. For it is only in this place of an absolute faith and trust that the Evil One cannot "touch" us, and it is only in this place that we will have an abiding and "supernatural hope" - a supernatural hope that is the sure and steadfast anchor of our soul.

**Related Scriptures:** Jeremiah 1:12; Joshua 1:5-9; 1 Peter 5:6-7; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Psalm 91:1; Psalm 57:1-2; 1 John 5:18-19; Romans 4:18-22;

### **JULY 23RD**

**SATAN HATES THE PREACHING OF THE CROSS BECAUSE THE "CROSS" IS WHERE HE HAS BEEN OVERCOME - AND WHERE HE RECEIVED THE FINAL BLOW OF HIS DEFEAT AT THE HANDS OF GOD**

...."Since then the children share in flesh and blood, He Himself likewise also partook of the same, that through death, he might render powerless him who had the power of death, that is, the devil and might deliver those who through fear of death were subject to slavery all their lives".... Hebrews 2:14-15 NASB

Satan hates the preaching of the Cross, in any way, shape or form and, because of this [if our lives are truly proclaiming the Cross - obedience unto the denial of the self-life] we will

surely suffer some form of opposition from him - in any given season. Therefore, everyone who truly desires to live a godly life in Christ MUST have a deep and abiding revelation of the "victory" of the Cross. The "Cross" is where Satan has been overcome, and has received the final blow of his defeat at the hands of God. Every believer must recognize the fact that Satan is already a "defeated foe" even before they venture out to do combat against him. It is "knowing" this in their heart that will enable them to walk victoriously [overcome] in every facet of their life and ministry. As the children of God come to truly depend on the Word for ALL things in this season they will be transformed and renewed by that Word, and come to a deep understanding and revelation of every aspect of their Covenant with God - including the fact that NO weapon formed against them shall EVER prosper [if they will simply exercise an abiding and absolute faith and trust in the Father and His Word]. Every thought must be brought captive to the "things above" [a revelation of the Divine heart and will] - for this alone will allow the believer to experience "fully" the victory that they have in Christ Jesus. Even though in troublesome circumstances they may not "feel" the victory they can, by faith, claim the victory of the "Cross" [and be found abiding in the effectual power of the precious Blood of Jesus working within them and through them], and the Enemy shall be defeated. If we are truly joined to the Cross one of our deepest heart-desires will be to "allow" the Holy Spirit to do a continually deeper work of the Cross in us. This will remove any hindrances [fear, unbelief, pride etc.], and allow us to be constant in the exercising of our faith in Christ's victory. Because of these things, we will come into the very experience of that victory [on a continual basis] and God will cause us to triumph overwhelmingly in all things - regardless of what Satan attempts against us.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Timothy 3:12; Colossians 2:8-15; 1 John 3:8; Romans 8:28-39; Revelation 12:11; 2 Corinthians 5:7; Isaiah 54:17;

## **JULY 24TH**

### **WE MUST LEARN TO WALK ONLY IN THE LIGHT OF GOD'S WILL**

...."Father, if Thou are willing, remove this cup from Me; yet not My will, but Thine be done".... Luke 22:42 NASB

Those who are children of God should NEVER, even for a moment, allow themselves to think that following after their own will [self-desire] will make them happy or bring any degree of true satisfaction. For the only way to experience true happiness and [divine] satisfaction for the born-again child of God is not in following after their own will, but in following after the will of God - without compromise in any area of their life and ministry! True "happiness" [peace and joy] are found only in obedience to the highest purposes of the Father - and not self-will. No matter how difficult the circumstance or trial we are experiencing we are to learn obedience to our Heavenly Father by saying in our heart and with our mouth, "Lord, not my will, but ONLY Your will be done". As we are faithful to "maintain" this heart-attitude we will come to see clearly - time after time - that the Father's way [wisdom] is perfect - and ALWAYS for our greatest good. Any disobedience on our part where the Word [Will] of God is concerned only causes "unnecessary wandering" in our walks. We are spared many of these "unfruitful"

wanderings if we keep our heart in a sensitive state before the Father, and learn at all times to submit [yield] to His will alone. If anyone truly desires in their heart to "know" [gain a revelation of] the will of God [with a view to carrying it out at all cost to themselves] they shall never be deceived, and they shall come into a perfect [exact] knowledge of the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart - in any given matter. Again, the prerequisite to knowing God's will is a heart that is "wholly given" to the Word [Will of God] - a heart that has already determined to both speak and "act" upon all that is revealed to it. We must learn to walk only in the light of God's will - and this becomes an awesome responsibility! For if we act carelessly in the flesh and, thus, venture out apart from the will of God, we become "misrepresentatives" of both the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ and cause, in some way, the hindering [and even "tearing down" in some cases] of the true works of God in the earth by the hands of Satan. Every Christian who truly desires to abide in an absolute faith [trust] and a perfect obedience must first submit themselves "wholly" [in their heart] to the perfect Will of the Father for their life and ministry. For this is the catalyst that will surely cause one to both enter into, and remain on, the "narrow path" and, ultimately, fulfil their precious destiny [all that they were created for], in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 12:10-11; James 1:2-4; John 7:17-18; Matthew 7:7; 2 Corinthians 5:15;

## **JULY 25TH**

**IT IS ONE'S CONSTANT OBEDIENCE IN RESISTING SATAN AND HIS FORCES THAT CAUSES THEM TO PASS THROUGH THE REFINING PROCESS WITH "FLYING COLORS" [IN AN ABSOLUTE VICTORY], AND COME FORTH AS GOLD - A FIT VESSEL FOR THE FULFILLING OF THE HIGHEST PURPOSES OF THE FATHER**

...."Bless our God, O peoples, and sound His praise abroad, who keeps us in life, [literal: puts our soul in life] and does not allow our feet to slip. For Thou hast tried us O God; Thou hast refined us as silver is refined".... Psalm 66: 8-10

We know that in the refining of silver - as the fire or heat is applied to it - all of the impurities [dross] are separated from the sought after substance. In our walk, as Christians, we are refined as the Word of God [on which is the anointing of the Holy Spirit] enters into our heart. This explains why, sometimes, as the Word is heard - particularly in an area where sin has been retained wilfully - that the believer will experience the convicting fire and intense light of the Holy Spirit, in a manner that lays them bare. This can indeed make all discipline and reproof "seem" not to be joyful, but sorrowful for a time! As believers become more mature in the faith they will both experience and receive a deeper revelation of why the Father is continually refining and testing the faith [love] of His children. It is the will of the Father for ALL of His children to walk in the place of "abiding" in His Word [Will]. It is precisely for this reason that the children of God who are truly "seeking" spiritual growth [desire to live godly lives in Christ Jesus] constantly find themselves in circumstances [persecutions etc.] where they must clearly

make the decision to rely on [trust in] the Word of God in order to prevail [succeed] - or fail to resist Satan and lean upon their own understanding in an effort to "alleviate" their fear[s]. It is one's constant obedience [adhering to the revealed Word of God] in resisting Satan and his forces that causes them to pass through the refining process with "flying colors" [in an absolute victory], and come forth as gold - a fit vessel for the fulfilling of the highest Kingdom-purposes of the Father. In the beginning of their walk, more often than not, God's children will continue to cling to the "artificial security" of the world [money, relationships, emotional attachments etc.], and the "mind-sets" [which are rooted and grounded in fear] that were formed from the various experiences they had in their "old life" - prior to being born again. But, as they are transformed by the power of God's life and light within [their mind being continually renewed by the Word of God] they will come to the clear realization that the Father is worthy to be trusted in EVERY circumstance. Through their continued obedience they will eventually reach the point where their "senses" will have become trained to discern both good and evil and, thus, their "spontaneous reaction" in any given situation or circumstance will be to discern all that crosses their path by the Word of God - in and by the power of the Holy Spirit - to the greatest glory of the Father.

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 12:11; 2 Timothy 3:12; Job 23:10-12; Romans 12: 1-2; Hebrews 5:14;

## **JULY 26TH**

### **THE PROVISION HAS ALREADY BEEN MADE FOR US TO WALK IN A PERFECT STATE OF HEART BEFORE THE FATHER [JUST AS JESUS DID]**

...."Christ also loved the Church and gave Himself up for her, that He might sanctify her, having cleansed her by the washing of water with the Word, that He might present to Himself the Church in all her glory, having no spot or wrinkle or any such thing; but that she should be holy and blameless".... Ephesians 5:25b-27 NASB

Any element of the heart that speaks of or accepts any defeat or failure - that is, anything less than the perfect desire and will of the Father for one's life and ministry [and all that falls short of and absolute faith and trust in the Covenants of promise], is a product of a "sin-consciousness". As the children of God gain a deeper revelation of the power of the Blood of Jesus in this final hour, they will come to see clearly that the provision has already been made for them to walk in a perfect state of heart continually before the Father [just as Jesus did]. Out of a perfect state of heart will come the words [and actions] that will put into motion and cause to come to pass, at all times, those things that are in perfect accordance with the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart. In this last hour, all traces of a "sin-consciousness" shall be removed from the hearts and minds of all those who truly love God, and no more will the false doctrine of "imperfection" in those who would serve God be able to stand before the consuming fire of the Holy Spirit. If a child of God denies [through fear and unbelief] their capability - that God has given them - to walk in perfect obedience before Him, then they deny His ability to carry out the words that He spoke when He called us to be holy as He is holy, and when He spoke the command to be perfect as He is perfect. As every child of God seeks the Lord diligently [through

their continual faith, love and obedience] they will gain the revelation knowledge that they are indeed equipped to accomplish all that they were created for in Christ. Those who would continue to justify their "imperfection", and their incapability of walking for more than a short time without sinning are foolish, and they openly betray their heart desire to walk in rebellion - in order that they might fulfil their own lusts [selfish and ungodly desires]. It is only the forsaking of ALL things in our lives that are apart from Christ that will allow us to walk in a perfect state of heart before the Father. As we begin to see ALL things through His eyes we will no longer view things through the darkened eyes of our own understanding, and we will have a deep and divine assurance abiding in our heart that the Father is indeed watching over His Word to perform it in our lives.

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 10:1-2; Matthew 5:48; Malachi 4:1; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Jeremiah 1:12; 1 Peter 2:9; Leviticus 11:44-45;

### **JULY 27TH**

#### **MANY "OUTWARDLY" SERVE GOD BUT "INWARDLY" THEY ARE DEVOID OF A REVELATION OF HIS WILL [WORD]**

...."Grace and peace be multiplied to you in the knowledge of God and of Jesus our Lord; seeing that His divine power has granted to us everything pertaining to life and godliness, through the true knowledge of Him who called us by His own glory and excellence".... 2 Peter 1:2-3 NASB

One revelation that the Father desires to impress upon the heart of every last one of His children in this most critical hour is the need for "consistency" in the diligent handling of ALL things pertaining to life and godliness - particularly in the matter of perfect and intimate fellowship with Him in the "inner chamber" [the secret place of His presence]. We need to be a people who "abide" in revelation knowledge! The Father has made the provision for us - through the empowerment of the Holy Spirit - to speak and act from a perfect [righteous] motivation at ALL times, but we cannot do it without a revelation of His will "abiding" [burning] in our heart. Many "outwardly" serve God but, inwardly, they are devoid of the "necessary" revelation - that is, Kingdom-revelation proceeding forth from the Throne Room - that would both enable and empower them to carry out a "true" service before God. They do not have a revelation of the Cross [obedience unto the denial and death of the self-life] and, thus, they remain mired in the muck of "self-effort" - and the self-exaltive words and actions that are its spontaneous by-product. When we put ourselves in a position to receive revelation from God [whatever that may mean to each individual believer in terms of fellowship with the Father and His Word] THEN it will cause us to transcend [rise above] the schemes of the Enemy, and not be ignorant of what he is attempting to do in any given moment. MOST IMPORTANTLY, we will not be ignorant of what the Father is doing - and desiring to do through us. This is the place [the "inner chamber"] wherein one will have the continual assurance deep in their heart that they are in the center of God's will - regardless of any outside circumstances or appearances. It is only in this place of "divine assurance" [revelation and supernatural hope] that one will NEVER be found in the

position wherein they "think" [self-assurance] that they are in God's will when, in reality they are not - for in their abiding faithfulness and obedience they will KNOW that they are! If we are Christians who are truly serving God then we should KNOW when we sin, and when we do not. We should KNOW in our heart when there is any "lingering" element of self-desire and wrong motivation attempting to "rise up" - and, thus, be found making every necessary adjustment in the light of God's Word, and the illuminating power of the Holy Spirit - NEVER allowing ourselves into a position wherein our heart is hardened to ANY degree. If we avoid that - through "ALL diligence" toward the Father and His Word - then we shall truly enter into a "divine" rest, and all striving after the fulfilling of self-agenda will be gone. Why? Because our "focus" will continually be upon the Rock of revealed knowledge [God's Word [Will] abiding in our heart!

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 1:17-23; 2 Corinthians 2:11; Hebrews 3:12-4:13; Isaiah 58:13-14;

## **JULY 28TH**

### **SUCH IS THE POWER AND CLARITY OF THE THIRD DAY ANOINTING THAT WILL BE FOUND ABIDING WITHIN THE GLORIOUS CHURCH!**

...."Therefore, brethren, be all the more diligent to make certain about His calling and choosing you; for as long as you practice these things, you will never stumble; for in this way the entrance into the eternal kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ will be abundantly supplied to you".... 2 Peter 1:10-11

Those who have given their heart "wholly" to God [those who "maintain" a steadfast position of faith, love and obedience] are able to discern [judge] the true motivation of one's heart [including their own] in any given moment. Many children of God get themselves into "unnecessary" trouble by "allowing" an element of self-desire to remain within them - and this constitutes an "open door" that allows Satan to continually carry out his schemes against them. This "maintained" ground also prevents them from discerning or judging properly. They can only see things through the haziness and confusion that is the product of a distinct element of darkness [fear and pride] still remaining within them. One of the great and distinguishable marks [characteristics] of the Third Day anointing is great clarity - a clarity that we shall need if we are going to truly overcome in this most critical hour. In this final hour, we are going to need the fullness of our glorious provision [inheritance] in Christ to overcome in ALL things. We are going to need to be a people who have studied diligently to show ourselves approved in the covenants of promise - KNOWING that the Father will reveal to our heart all that we need to know in any given moment, regardless of what Satan may attempt against us. If we acknowledge God in ALL of our ways THEN He shall SURELY be found directing our path. If we do not acknowledge God in ALL of our ways then it will be Satan who directs our path - a path that has as its end corruption and death [and great darkness on the path as we go]. We are going to need clear discernment in this last hour in order to devastate Satan and his forces at every turn! As we maintain righteous motivation [through a steadfast diligence toward the Father and His Word] we can have the divine assurance in our heart that we will be empowered to act and speak into every

situation with a pin-point accuracy. There are many in the world, in this last hour, who are going to begin to cry out to God with all of their heart, and so the Father is preparing a people who are able to discern [understand] all things [by the power of His Spirit] pertaining to any given situation that He might lead them into. As the faithful and obedient children of God go forth into the highways and bi-ways - acting and speaking in perfect accordance with the Holy Spirit - THEN it is certain that those who have truly "called on the name of the Lord" will experience a "superabundant entrance" into the Kingdom and, thus, immediately enter into a "true" service for their remaining days in this dispensation. Such is the power and clarity of the Third Day anointing that will be found abiding within the Glorious Church!

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 2:1-2; John 5:30; John 7:17-18; Acts 2:21; Ephesians 5:26-27;

### **JULY 29TH**

#### **WE NEED TO BE A PEOPLE WHO HOLD OUT - AT ALL COST TO OURSELVES - FOR A REVELATION OF THE FATHER'S HEART AND WILL AND PURPOSE - IN ANY GIVEN MOMENT**

...."The wicked, in the haughtiness of his countenance, does not seek Him. All his thoughts are, 'There is no God' .... O Lord, Thou hast heard the desire of the humble; Thou wilt strengthen their heart, Thou wilt incline Thine ear"... Psalm 10: 4,17

There are many in the church who continually confess [by their words and actions] the fact that they cannot hear God. The only reason that one cannot hear God on a consistent basis is that they have failed to humble themselves before Him - on His terms. Of course, there are times when there is what one might call a "divine silence". In these times of "seeming" silence there is no question that it is a test of our faith [attitude]. Will we still trust the Father? Will we continue to lean heavily [totally] on His Word - refusing to be moved by the seeming distance and aforementioned silence? Even if the Father doesn't speak in the manner and timing that we might deem necessary our simple, yet absolute, task is to continue to humble ourselves before Him - KNOWING that He will reveal to our heart the necessary revelation in His perfect timing. The child of God should NEVER allow themselves to become discouraged in any way in this matter of "spiritual knowledge" [revelation] for it is certain that the Father is faithful in EVERY way! And thus, the attitude of every believer should be that [by faith] they know what they need to know in ANY given moment! If knowledge [revelation-discernment] has not yet come forth in a certain area then the child of God must come to a full realization of the fact that they do not yet NEED to know whatever they might "think" they need to know in that moment. Sometimes, when the Father is silent for a time there is a real temptation for one to go back into the soulish nature in an attempt to derive or discern something "spiritually" - through the working of the soul [intellect (mind), will, emotions]. This fleshly striving of the soul [self-effort] is the chief catalyst to one "mentally ascending" to God's Word [Will], and the next thing one knows is that they are "receiving" all sorts of "revelation" - which, in reality, is darkness and only a counterfeit of divine revelation ["Take heed that the light that is in you be not darkness" - Luke 11:35]. We need to be a people who hold out - at all cost to ourselves - for a revelation of the Father's heart

and will and purpose - in any given moment! If people truly desire to walk continually in a place wherein they are not ignorant of Satan's schemes then they must pursue a perfect obedience from the position of a heart "wholly given" - seeking the fullness of the Father's provision [His best] in every aspect of life and ministry at all times. If the child of God truly desires in their heart to be righteously motivated in ALL things THEN they will most certainly put themselves in a place wherein they behold the face of the Father and, thus, they will come to know the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart. This applies to EVERY child of God as there is no "ungodly" [worldly type of] hierarchy in the Kingdom - although there is most certainly a divine "order". Ultimately, we will all - IN OUR FAITHFULNESS - be stepping into the same place, and that is: perfect relationship with the Father and His Word [eternally], and the perfect carrying out of His will throughout the remainder of the Church Age!

Related Scriptures: Psalm 14: 1-7; Matthew 5: 6,8; Ephesians 4:11-16;

## **JULY 30TH**

### **DEFINING "DIVINE" PROSPERITY**

...."the humble will inherit the land, and will delight themselves in abundant prosperity".... Psalm 37:11

Every Christian needs to have a revelation of what "divine prosperity" truly is. Divine prosperity can be defined as having the supernatural ability to speak and carry out anything, in any given moment, that will meet the deepest need of the heart that is brought across their path by the Holy Spirit - spirit, soul, body or financially. This is precisely what the Glorious Church is being equipped to do. The first and foremost prerequisite of EVERY Christian should be to have the Father's heart in ALL that they say and do. Thus, it is extremely important for every child of God to be found seeking after the Father's "best" at ALL times [spirit, soul, body and financially] - in order that they might continually be in a position to represent [personify] Him perfectly and, thus, impart His best [His highest purpose and empowerment] to ALL those who cross their path. Every child of God that truly seeks to carry out the fullness of the Father's will and purpose for their life and ministry also needs to have a "burning" [active] revelation of His desire for "pin-point accuracy" in ALL things. We need to be a people who "long" for [hunger and thirst after] such accuracy in our own lives, as Christians, as well as in the lives of all other children of God who are brought across our path by the Holy Spirit - those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom.

**Related Scriptures:** Deuteronomy 28:11; Deuteronomy 30:15; Psalm 25:12-14; Psalm 35:27; Proverbs 13:21; Philippians 4:12-13;

## **JULY 31ST**

### **GOD'S HOLY STANDARD HAS ALWAYS BEEN ABSOLUTE**

...."He who dwells in the shelter of the Most High will abide in the shadow of the Almighty" .... Psalm 91:1

There is no room for self-desire in the Kingdom [only godly desire], and that is precisely why those who "maintain" ANY element of unrighteous motivation cannot [and will not] enter in! God's holy standard has always been absolute, and it begins with one entering into the life or "lifestyle" of the Cross [obedience unto the death of the self-life - the continual denial of self] - continually replacing the impulses of the flesh with a revelation of the Father's heart and will. If one is going to be properly informed in this final hour then they are going to have to come to that place of dwelling in the shelter of the Most High. For it is only from this position of abiding in "the shadow of the Almighty" that one will be constant [undeviating] in making effective choices [decisions] - choices that continually empower them to bear maximum fruit for both the Church and the Kingdom. Because many remain in a position wherein self-desire is continually fuelled [due to their desire for self-glory and/or people or things that are apart from the will of God] they continually come to a place where they are in a "no-win" situation as far as their "decisions" [choices-discernments] go. For because of their wrong heart-attitude and motivation towards God every "impulse" they are experiencing is being influenced by the Evil One and his forces - without them being "conscious" of it. Because of these things, any given time they come to a point of decision every option will have its origin in darkness [counterfeit light and wisdom] and, thus, regardless of what choice they make they still remain under the control of the Evil One - held captive to carry out "his" will in some form. This is one of the great deceptions of the age: a deep darkness covering the earth [world] that has the appearance of "light" [a revelation of God's will and wisdom] but, in reality, has no part with the Tree of Life - and, when stripped down to its deepest element, it can be clearly seen to produce only words and actions that have their origin in the tree of the knowledge of good and evil [the flesh]. This is the extreme importance of a heart wholly given! For in that proper spiritual positioning the heart is continually purified and, thus, is enabled [empowered] by the Holy Spirit to see all things according to the Divine Will and the mind of Christ. It is written, "Blessed are the pure in heart for they shall see....." See what? Whatever they need to see [have revealed to them] - in ANY given moment - in order to fulfil the fullness of their divine destiny in Christ!

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 5:48; 1 Peter 1:13-16; 2 Timothy 2:26; Isaiah 60:2; Luke 11:35; Matthew 5:8;

## **AUGUST 1ST**

### **THE FATHER HAS ALREADY MADE EVERY PROVISION IN CHRIST FOR US TO FULFIL THE CALLING UPON OUR LIFE AND MINISTRY**

...."For we are His workmanship, created in Christ Jesus for good works, which God prepared beforehand, that we should walk in them".... Ephesians 2:10

The Father has already made EVERY provision in Christ for us to fulfil the calling upon our life and ministry. Therefore, we should never be found struggling in fear as Christians. If one

comes into the place of a "struggle" [rooted in fear] then they need to drop everything they have "got themselves" into [through fear and presumption] and enter immediately into the presence of God in the "inner chamber" [the secret place of His presence]. It is in the presence of God that they will gain a revelation concerning what adjustment they need to make in order to enter back into that place of peace and joy - the peace and joy that shall both sustain them and cause them to overcome in ALL things. I am not talking about "feelings" or "emotions" here - or the deriving of any sort of "confirmation" of the will of God through them. I am talking about an absolute and divine empowerment - a place wherein one shall continually have a deep and divine assurance that they are in the center of God's will - regardless of ANY circumstances around them. As one is faithful to acknowledge the Father and His Word in ALL of their ways THEN every ground of fear [pride, self-desire etc.] will surely be exposed and consumed - clearing the path for a continually deeper infilling of the Holy Spirit. There is nothing that can stop the Christian whose heart is wholly given to God from fulfilling their destiny in Christ - not Satan, not every demon in Hell, not flesh and blood! When one sets their will to love the Lord their God with ALL of their heart and, thus, is continually found exercising an absolute faith [working through a perfect love abiding within] - THEN the perfect corresponding words and actions shall spontaneously issue forth out of the mouth, and in the life and circumstances of that believer - and they will be victorious in ALL things. Another spontaneous manifestation of a continual trust [or continual acknowledgement] of the Father and His Word is gladness. It causes one to have a heart that rejoices - even in the face of the greatest trial and tribulation imaginable and, thus, all of the past struggles in fear will no longer exist - having been replaced supernaturally by a strong and continual spirit of praise and thanksgiving that the Father, indeed, has ALREADY prepared beforehand the path that will lead that one into the fulfilment of their precious destiny, in Christ - as they seek to be found abiding in a perfect obedience each day.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Timothy 1:7; Proverbs 3:5-6; Luke 10:27;

## **AUGUST 2ND**

### **THE DEEPEST DESIRE OF THE FATHER'S HEART IS FOR HIS CHILDREN TO KNOW HIM AS HE TRULY "IS"**

....Do you not know that your body is a temple [sanctuary] of the Holy Spirit who is in you, whom you have from God, and that you are not your own? For you have been bought with a price; therefore glorify God in your body" .... 1 Corinthians 6:19-20 NASB

When the child of God comes to the place wherein they are diligently keeping [maintaining] their spirit man in a position of dominance over their soul and body they will begin to experience - to a continually deeper degree - the perfection and purity of the Father's great love for them. They will come to know Him as He truly "is" - and that is the deepest desire of the Father's heart for them. When one comes to this place of an "abiding intimacy" they will have absolutely no trouble whatsoever trusting Him [the Father] for - and in - ALL things. One of the greatest dangers to the true spiritual life is a "maintaining" of the fear of what others think! If that

fear is "maintained" in the life of the believer then it is certain that they will never "fully" obey God - and they will be found in a continual state of "distraction" - in their efforts to both understand and please "flesh and blood". There will always be some scheme that the Devil can work [through the ground of fear in them] to prevent them from entering into their proper spiritual positioning in the Kingdom and, in this place of fear and unbelief, a mistrust of the Father and His Word and an element of "sin-consciousness" [darkness and unbelief] will be unconsciously and spontaneously maintained in their thinking [mind-sets]. When the child of God comes to the place wherein they have made the "quality decision" that they are going to do and say whatever the Father would have them do or say in any given situation - regardless of what people might think - not only will the anointing abiding within that faithful heart flow forth to empower whatever needs to be said or done but, in that proper spiritual positioning [an absolute faith working through a perfect love - and manifesting in a perfect obedience], they will clearly see the futility of Satan's scheme[s] against them, and maximum fruit shall be born through the obedience of that one - maximum fruit for the Church and the Kingdom, and a maximum impartation of grace [benefit - empowerment] to all those who cross their path.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 6:16-7:1; Psalm 27:1-6; Isaiah 54:17; Ephesians 4:29;

### **AUGUST 3RD**

#### **EVERY LAST CHILD IS GOING TO HEAR A "VOICE" IN THIS LAST HOUR**

...."Today if you would hear His voice, do not harden your hearts".... Hebrews 3:15

Hardness of heart produces a "distinct" insensitivity to the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit. One of the keys that we must have if we are going to fulfil our destiny in Christ is for us to be able to hear WITH GREAT CLARITY the voice of the Holy Spirit. If, at any time, one perceives any type of "blockage" [ground of fear -pride - rebellion] within them then they must set themselves before the Father and His Word in a spirit of true repentance - uniting their faith with His faithfulness and desire to set them free from any and every hindrance that would keep them in a place and mind-set far below the "heavenly" vision for this last hour. "Clarity" is a spontaneous manifestation of time spent in the presence of the Father and His Word. There is no confusion in God - and indeed He is NEVER the author of confusion. It is certain in this last hour that if one does not take the necessary steps [in obedience to the Holy Spirit] to set themselves in a position wherein they both hear and speak to God more than anyone [or anything] else then eventually they are going to be found listening to [and believing] the lies of the Enemy to some degree. Every last child of God is going to hear a "voice" in this last hour. Will it be the Voice [the Holy Spirit] coming forth from the Throne Room or will it be the voice of the spirits of anti-christ that are working so hard in these days to establish false doctrine[s] in the midst of God's people - in order to draw many away from "relationship" with the one true God, and into that futile [but most dangerous to the Christian] plan that Satan is attempting to establish in the earth in this hour. Nevertheless, the Father will have "His" way, and there WILL be a Glorious Church established throughout the earth, and the greatest outpouring of God's "presence" that this earth has ever seen will devastate Satan and his forces at EVERY turn - right up until the moment that

the faithful and holy one's of God are "caught up" out of here - in the Father's perfect timing [unfolding]!

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 3:7-4:16; Isaiah 60:1-3;

## AUGUST 4TH

**THIS IS A TIME OF AN "INTENSE ACCLIMATIZATION" TO THE PRESENCE OF GOD IN THE "INNER CHAMBER" FOR ALL THOSE WHO TRULY PURPOSE TO ENTER INTO THE FULLNESS OF THEIR CALLING AND KINGDOM-POSITION**

...."See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, Redeeming the time, because the days are evil. Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is.".... Ephesians 5:15-17 King James Version

In these days, we need to be a people who are diligently seeking the Father for the distinct purpose of Him both "refreshing" and expanding the vision [revelations] that He has blessed us with over time - as we have walked with Him. In the past twenty centuries, those who have been faithful to God have been given "mere glimpses" of His plan for the establishment of a "spotless and unblemished" [Glorious] Church compared to what is now about to be unfolded in the midst of those who truly belong to Him. It is time for every last child of God who is truly desiring to enter into the fullness of Kingdom-living to draw near to the heart of the Father [face to face] in order that they might gain [appropriate] the necessary understanding - a divine understanding that they will SURELY need for the glorious days ahead! This is a time of an "intense acclimatization" to the presence of God in the "inner chamber" for all those who truly purpose to enter into the fullness of their calling and Kingdom-position. Anything less than an active and intense desire to come to the place of abiding in an intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word [thus causing one to enter into the place of an abiding and perfect obedience] shall cause one to "fall short" [both internally, in their relationship with God - and "position-wise" (*spiritually and locationally-speaking*)] of the great Glory that is about to be revealed [manifested] in our midst. That which is about to take place in the physical realm [the greatest outpouring of the Holy Spirit this earth has ever seen] shall be found to be an overwhelming thing to the mind [will, emotions] that has not been - and is not being - continually renewed by the power of the Holy Spirit abiding within [the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]. This "overwhelming" will produce a deep darkness and confusion, and/or rampant emotionalism, and/or open rebellion in the life of one whose heart is not "wholly given" to God. For the one whose heart is not wholly given [those who wilfully maintain any element of self-will, self-desire etc.] shall surely be overcome by darkness in this hour - and they shall be devoid of the revelation necessary for them to both find and enter into the "Kingdom-position" that the Father established for them from before the foundations of the earth. On the other hand, to all those whose heart IS wholly given to the highest purposes of God there will be an open Heaven presiding over the Glorious Church - both individually and corporately. The chief characteristic of this "open Heaven" will be an unhindered and open communication between the Father and His precious children. This will cause [empower] the remnant Church to walk in the "perfect liberty" [free

from any bondage to the law of sin and death] and wisdom that is theirs, in Christ - and, thus, with a "pin-point accuracy" concerning the will of of the Father on every level. They will truly be a people who understand ALL things concerning His highest purposes. May the "power of understanding" concerning the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart be found "consuming" [to a continually greater degree] the hearts and minds of all those who are wholly given to His highest purposes in this most critical and glorious hour!

**"preside"** - to sit in authority over; to occupy a featured place;

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 3:5-6; Proverbs 4:20-27; 2 Corinthians 4:16-18; James 4:8a; Acts 2:17-21; Luke 10:27; Numbers 15:37-16-50; Jeremiah 1:5a; Romans 8:2 KJV;

## AUGUST 5TH

### **FAITHFUL PARENTS PRODUCE HOLY CHILDREN - FAITHFUL AND COURAGEOUS, LOVERS OF GOD!**

...."A righteous man who walks in his integrity; how blessed are his sons [and daughters] after him".... Proverbs 20:7 NASB

...."Discipline your son while there is hope, but do not indulge your angry resentments by undue chastisement and set yourself to his ruin".... Proverbs 19:18 Amplified Translation

How important it is for every parent to walk in godliness before their children - for they have been made stewards of the precious gift[s] that God has entrusted each of them with. To those who will walk in righteousness [in obedience to God in all things] comes the knowledge and wisdom for them to lead their children into the fullness of their precious inheritance in Christ. Many parents have forsaken God and His ways and, in believing the lies of Satan, have brought themselves and their children under the curse - and to a place well outside the covenants of promise and protection, in their disobedience. Many parents are afraid to discipline their children for fear that their children will not "love" them when, in reality, this soulish attitude will ultimately breed disrespect, hatred and rebellion [subtle and not so subtle] against them in their children. The compromising of God's Word by parents will both produce and water any "seeds" of rebellion in the hearts of their children. It is only as parents begin to rely on the wisdom of God - through the anointing that abides within them - that they will begin to produce children who will love the Lord with all of their heart. What many Christian parents do not realize is that children cherish and thrive on the "discipline and reproof" [correction] that proceeds forth from the Word of God. As parents begin to rely "entirely" on the Holy Spirit [Who is the Spirit of Love] in ALL of their dealings with their children, those children will grow strong in grace, wisdom and truth, and their hearts will be devoid of the fear that serves only to cripple them and move them away from the loving hand of the Father. It is the "critical spirit" that is found in those parents who have turned from God that hardens the hearts of little children - for "every" critical [unrighteous] word proceeds from a heart that is filled to a degree with pride, selfishness

and fear. It is of great importance that NO unwholesome word proceed forth from the mouths of parents [and every other child of God for that matter], but only such a word as is good for the building up of the child, in love [praise, encouragement, correction]. It is only through the love of God being continually shed abroad in the hearts of parents by the Holy Spirit [as they abide in the Word of God and obedience] and, thus, being continually poured out through them that will produce the Father's desired result of holiness - both in them and in their children. For it is certain that egotistical and rebellious parents produce egotistical and rebellious children; but it is also certain that holy and faithful parents produce holy children, faithful and courageous, lovers of God!

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 3:12; Proverbs 6:20-23; Galatians 3:13; Proverbs 13:24; Ephesians 2:12-13; 1 John 2:27; Deuteronomy 6:1-9; Ephesians 4:29; Proverbs 22:6; Proverbs 23:24;

## AUGUST 6TH

### **THE WAY OF THE KINGDOM IS TRULY GLORIOUS, BUT THE WAY OF THE WORLD IS SEPARATION FROM GOD**

...."You adulteresses, do you not know that friendship with the world is hostility toward God? Therefore whoever wishes to be a friend of the world makes himself an enemy of God" .... James 4:4 NASB

Many in the church at large have no concept at all of the fact that "heart-fellowship" with the world is sin. Centuries of "mental ascension" to the Word of God has made it acceptable to do almost any "thing" in the church, and these "things" are an abomination before God. As a child of God allows themselves to continue on in fellowship with the world and its ways, Satan will then be enabled to easily keep them apart from the Word [Will] of God. For he will "blind" their eyes to the absolute truths of God's Word and, thus, they will continue on "unaware" that they [in their fear and unbelief] have placed themselves "outside" the Covenants of promise and protection, and they will, ultimately, become "open targets" for the destructive schemes of the Evil One. It is very important for every child of God to gain a "revelation" of what the Word of God is saying - and act on it continually - in the power of the Holy Spirit. For in doing so, they will continually be protected by the Blood of Jesus [and be upheld by the Word of His power], and Satan will not be able to harm them permanently in any way - as they are constant in their exercising of faith in God's Word. Throughout the ages God has always called for His people to serve Him from a pure and obedient heart, and His heart has remained the same - even though many of His children have readily forsaken Him in order to pursue their own selfish lusts and, in retaining the evil desire to lust after things which are apart from God, they have brought upon themselves all manner of death and destruction - not to mention an almost total misrepresentation of the heart and character of God. The Father knows that it is ONLY faith and obedience to His Word [Will], and separation from the "world" [which lies in the power of the Evil One] that can keep us under the "umbrella" of protection we have in our Covenant with Him. The deepest heart desire of the Father is to have a people who will walk in an absolute [perfect] obedience to His

Word - in order that the name of Jesus be exalted to the greatest degree in all that they say and do, and that He would have children who would be able to "know" and understand His ways. This, then, would allow Him to fellowship with them in the way He so desires, and share His love freely with them. Let us forsake any rebellion and idolatry [love of the world] that may be found in us, and truly give our full attention to the Holy One we serve - for the way of the Kingdom is truly glorious, but the way of the world is separation from God.

**Related Scriptures:** Deuteronomy 28:1-14; Romans 12:1-2; James 1:21-27; Isaiah 60:1-3; Ephesians 2:12; 1 John 5:18-19; 1 John 2:15-17; Mark 12:28-31;

## AUGUST 7TH

### **THE HEART THAT IS WHOLLY GIVEN TO GOD IS TRULY A PRECIOUS THING IN HIS SIGHT!**

...."and do not call anyone on earth your father; for One is your Father, He who is in heaven. And do not be called leaders [teachers]; for One is your Leader, that is, Christ. But the greatest among you shall be your servant. And whoever exalts himself shall be humbled; and whoever humbles himself shall be exalted".... Matthew 23:9-12 NASB

In these days, the Father is going to begin to "exalt" each and every one of His children who have steadfastly pursued His will for their life and ministry [from the position of a heart wholly given to His highest purposes]. When God talks about exalting someone this means that in the "fullness of time" they will be given a "platform" to release all of the revelation and resources that they have been blessed with throughout their walk. This does not necessarily mean that one will have a pulpit to preach from [for not all are called to the same calling] but it does mean that not one ounce of all of the revelation and resources that they have been blessed with will fail to reach its full fruition and, thus, bear maximum fruit for the Church and the Kingdom - both now and throughout Eternity. In this hour, as one continues to diligently pursue [in faith and obedience] the appropriation of the fullness of their precious inheritance, in Christ, they will be made great signs and wonders [a demonstration of the Father's heart and will, and great love and power] - to all who cross their path. All those who have desired to live godly lives in this final hour have suffered much persecution [for righteousness sake] and reproach, but it is certain that in this season of "divine exaltation" they shall be fully vindicated by the Father, Himself, in the face of all those who have been used as vessels of reproach [discouragement, disheartenment] against them. It must be clearly understood by every child of God that when the Father moves to vindicate one of His precious children there is no doubt left in anyones thinking [after the smoke clears] as to the origin of the vindication. In other words, every righteous word and deed that was carried out in perfect obedience will be clearly identified as having its origin in the Holy Spirit, and all those who were used as vessels of reproach shall have no choice but to repent and humble themselves before God - thereby getting right with Him, and entering into their "proper" Kingdom-position or running further into darkness and pride [rebellion] - and the self-exaltive practices that are their spontaneous by-product. Let it be clearly understood that in this final hour - as the judgements of God intensify in the midst of His people that those who are "first" [in their

own thinking] shall SURELY be last, and those who have "seemed" to be last [in a low place; obscurity;] shall SURELY enter into the fullness of their destiny [Kingdom-position] in this hour, and from this "esteemed" position they shall continually glorify the Father to the greatest degree in all that they say and do. Again, this is the day and the hour in which the Father shall openly reward every ounce of faith and obedience and love that has been exercised towards Him [and towards His children on His behalf], and all shall see clearly that the heart that is "wholly given" to God is truly a precious thing in His sight!

**"vindicate"** - to clear of accusation, censure, suspicion, etc. to support or maintain; to justify;

**"reproach"** - to charge with or blame for something; ungodly rebuke; the expression of disapproval; adverse or hostile criticism; unrighteous judgement;

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:27; 1 Timothy 6:11-12a; 2 Timothy 3:12; 1 Peter 2:20; 1 Peter 3:14-16; Ezekiel 36:23; Deuteronomy 32:36a; Isaiah 50:8-9; Isaiah 54:4a; Isaiah 54:17; 1 Peter 4:17; Malachi 3:18-4:3;

## AUGUST 8TH

### ...."THAT THEY MIGHT NO LONGER LIVE FOR THEMSELVES"....

...."And the people of all the earth came to Egypt to buy grain from Joseph, because the famine was severe in all the earth. Now Jacob saw that there was grain in Egypt, and Jacob said to his sons, 'Why are you staring at one another?' And he said, 'Behold, I have heard that there is grain in Egypt; go down there and buy some for us from that place, so that we may live and not die.' Then ten brothers of Joseph went down to buy grain from Egypt"..... Genesis 41:52-42:3 NASB

It is indeed the day of the Father's vindication - His great vindication on the behalf of all those who have laid down their lives in order to accomplish His highest purposes [in great faith and patience, and at all cost to themselves]. Every accusation, censure and ungodly suspicion [doubt about one's honesty and integrity] that has been endured [for righteousness sake] in love and forgiveness will be vindicated by a holy God - Who all along has watched those of His children who have truly been seeking first the Kingdom [and to be righteously motivated in all things] suffer great reproach at the hands of those whose hearts were NOT wholly given to "true" service. Up until this time, in the church at large, there have been many who have held to their "own" agenda - as far as their "service" to God goes - and this has caused much demonic activity [influence] to remain operative in the midst of God's people. Many religious spirits move freely [without resistance] in certain areas of the church, - and this ought not be so to ANY degree! As long as one remains in a position [mind-set] of ANY form of "double-mindedness" [as far as their heart and mind goes towards their service to God] they will be used as vessels of persecution and hindrance towards the true works and purposes of the Father - without exception! I would that EVERY child of God appropriate a "burning" [active] revelation of the fact that they have been bought [purchased] with a great price [the greatest price in the entire

history of the universe!] THAT THEY MIGHT NO LONGER LIVE FOR THEMSELVES. Without a burning revelation of this spiritual fact [reality], and also a revelation of the Divine Requirement [Luke 10:27], one will disqualify themselves from the true Kingdom-position and service that is their destiny, in Christ. I praise God for His great mercy and patience towards us - for, in His great mercy, He is providing a season wherein those of His children who have hardened their hearts towards Him can heed the call to draw near to Him in the secret place of His presence with an honest and open heart to receive His loving correction and "re-positioning". For, in these days, as the holy fire of God is poured forth through a holy people, ALL that is apart from Christ [the Anointed One, and His Anointing] shall be exposed for exactly what it is [unrighteous activity]. EVERY element of rebellion shall be both exposed and consumed as the Father moves through a holy remnant to "drive" the spirit of rebellion from the midst of His people [remember Korah's rebellion!]. One of the manifestations of this holy and righteous onslaught will be that the Father shall cause all those who have exalted themselves above those who have walked in a true humility before [total dependence and trust in] Him to come and humble themselves before His faithful one's, and a great freedom [liberty] shall surely ensue should these rebellious one's turn their heart towards the Father and His true Kingdom-purposes for them. Because of these things, all those who have entered into a deep and thorough repentance shall be divinely positioned [and perhaps re-connected] with those who they once persecuted - and together the fullness of the Father's will shall be accomplished - in every case. This is a time of "new beginnings" for all those who truly desire to accomplish all that they were created to accomplish, in Christ. Let each one of us be found stepping through the "open door" that is before us. For from that place there shall be no turning back from the spiritual realities of the Kingdom - and we shall begin to walk supernaturally right to the end of the age!

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 12:2-3; Hebrews 6:10-15; James 3:13-17; James 1:5-8; James 4:6b-10; 2 Corinthians 5:15; Malachi 4:1; 1 Corinthians 10-16; Ephesians 2:4-6; Numbers 15:37-16:50;

## AUGUST 9TH

**THERE IS NO SUCH THING AS WISDOM - APART FROM REVELATION, AND THERE IS NO SUCH THING AS "ABIDING" IN REVELATION [WISDOM] APART FROM ONE ENTERING INTO THE SECRET PLACE OF THE FATHER'S PRESENCE IN THE "INNER CHAMBER"**

.... and let us not lose heart in doing good, for in due time we shall reap if we do not grow weary.... Galatians 6:9

This is a season wherein all those who have steadfastly endured in their pursuit of the Father's will for their life and ministry should be greatly encouraged. Nothing has been lost concerning the fullness of the Father's will [or ever could be] in the lives of all those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom - and the perfect establishment of the true [Glorious] Church. But it is certain that it shall continue to take the exercising of an absolute faith, working through a perfect love [manifesting in a perfect and continual obedience] in these days for one to enter into

[and remain in] the "divine rest" that is both required and needed in the lives of those who would enter into the fullness of their destiny [Kingdom-position] in Christ. For it is only from this place of divine rest that one is able to "abide" in the supernatural [divine] wisdom and knowledge [revelation] that is necessary at all times and in all things - pertaining to the Kingdom. There is no such thing as wisdom - apart from revelation, and there is no such thing as "abiding" in revelation [wisdom] apart from one entering into the secret place of the Father's presence in the "inner chamber". The inner chamber is the place wherein the light of God shines continually - flooding one's heart and mind with His very presence [power] and character - causing them to be empowered "from on high" - on a continual basis. The failure to enter into this place of having ceased striving in their own strength [and from their "own" works], and relying upon their "own" wisdom, has caused many to fall into the traps [snares] that the Evil One set for them, and yet perfect and absolute liberty [freedom] is only a heartbeat away for those who will truly let go of any remaining ground of pride, fear and rebellion within them. It is certain that in these days each and every last child of God will be found obeying the Father perfectly - with both feet planted firmly in the "promised land" [Kingdom; the fullness of their inheritance;] - or they shall be found rebelling against Him in the desert [wilderness;] - immersed in the deep darkness that is even now encompassing the world to a greater degree with each passing day. Let us be those who do not allow ourselves to grow weary in this hour for we are on the threshold of the greatest outpouring of the Holy Spirit [both in and through the Church] that the earth has ever seen or experienced. The Father is faithful - and, in our faithfulness, we shall surely see all that He has promised us - both individually and corporately - come to pass in ways that are, indeed, exceeding abundantly above and beyond all that we could have ever imagined.

**"wisdom"** - the power of true and righteous discernment; also, conformity to the course of action dictated by such discernment; righteous judgement;

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Thessalonians 3:13; Revelation 2:3; Hebrews 3:12-4:2; Isaiah 58:13-14; Joshua 1:13; Isaiah 60:2a; Luke 24:49; Ephesians 3:16-21;

## **AUGUST 10TH**

### **THE FRUIT OF THE FATHER'S LOVING DISCIPLINE: THE POURING FORTH OF THE FORCE OF RIGHTEOUSNESS IN THIS HOUR**

....He [the Father] disciplines us for our good, that we may share His holiness. All discipline for the moment seems not to be joyful, but sorrowful; yet to those who have been trained by it, afterwards it yields the peaceful fruit of righteousness.... Hebrews 12:10b-11 NASB

For many years now, those children of God who have given their "whole" heart to the highest purposes of the Father have been in the "school" of the Holy Spirit. The ministry of the Holy Spirit is both vast [all-encompassing] and awesome. One of the chief characteristics of His ministry is that He is the "Spirit of the Cross". Not only is it the ministry of the Holy Spirit to reveal the true meaning of the Cross to the hearts of God's children it is His task to lead each and every faithful heart into an experiential and "abiding existence" of the power of it in their life and

ministry. The Cross is the key to the release of resurrection power in one's life, and it is also the key to one entering into the fullness of the authority [the Ascension life - Ephesians 1:17-23] that is theirs, in Christ. Without a "burning" [active] revelation of the Cross in one's heart they will fall [and are falling] far short of the fullness of the Father's plan for their life and ministry - without exception. As the believer forges on in their pursuit of the fullness of destiny [in the Kingdom] the "discipline" of the Father takes on many turns. Sometimes, many things come to light in the "times of refreshing" that come from His holy presence [which is indeed a time of great joy], but other times - through one's circumstances [persecution, reproach, the necessary confrontation of fear and pride etc.] the child of God is continually faced with the reality of their "own" ineptitude [inability] in carrying out even the simplest of tasks in their own strength [including walking in love, and not taking offense when confronted by the aforementioned persecution and reproach]. It may even be that they begin to fail in the very things that they had been successful at in the past. It is of the utmost importance for every child of God to come to a deep revelation of the fact that they can do NOTHING apart from Christ; that the flesh profits NOTHING; and that there is NO good [righteousness] in them - apart from Christ. In order for the Father to accomplish His deepest work in us [which, in reality, is just simply an answer to prayer that rose up initially when we gave their heart wholly to Him] there are times when His hand is very heavily upon us, and it SEEMS that somehow we have been separated from His presence [which, of course, is never the case - Romans 8:35-39] as we experience a "dark night of the soul". But even though this is very hard on the "flesh" [for a season] it is just simply a manifestation of the Father's great love for us - and it is also a "death-knell" to EVERY element of self-desire [self-agenda] within us. The Father began the deepest work of the Cross in us, and it is certain that He will be found faithful to finish it. The Father is ever faithful to NEVER allow us to come to the place where we are truly overwhelmed and, ultimately, that "heaviness" [which is a divine heaviness that is the product of His holiness confronting all that is unholy within us - and not to be confused in any way with a "spirit of heaviness", which is an evil spirit that attempts to both suppress and torment the child of God] and temporary "disorientation" shall translate [in the continual laying down of our self-life] into His great favour and blessing - and the power of His Spirit resting upon us, and working mightily through us. We have entered into a season wherein those who are faithful will begin to experience a great acceleration and expansion - as far as both revelation knowledge and entrance into the freedom that is the heritage of every born-again believer - and what once, again, SEEMED hard and restrictive in the Father's dealings with His beloved one's will now cause those who have truly laid their heart before Him to enter into the fullness of liberty [freedom] as they go forth to do great exploits in the carrying out of His highest purposes - with a pin-point accuracy. In these days, the force of righteousness shall begin to be poured out through a holy people upon vast multitudes, and many [of even the hardest of hearts] shall be set free, and we shall truly see the "fruit" of the Father's loving discipline in our lives.

**"disorientation"** - a loss of the sense of one's direction or perspective;

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:27; Acts 3:19; 1 John 4:4b; John 15:5b; John 6:63; Romans 7:18; Philippians 1:6; 1 Corinthians 10:13; Daniel 12:3;

## AUGUST 11TH

### HOW CAN TWO BE AGREED UNLESS THEY HAVE A REVELATION "BURNING" [ACTIVE] IN THEIR HEART OF THE FATHER'S WILL, VISION AND PURPOSE

...."Do two walk together except they make an appointment and have agreed?".... Amos 3:3 Amplified Translation

How can two walk together in the Kingdom unless they are agreed? And how can two be "agreed" unless they have a revelation "burning" [active] in their heart of the Father's will, vision and purpose - for any given situation or circumstance [both individually and corporately]. This is the hour wherein all shall see those whose hearts are "wholly given", and all those who have "held part back" from the Father in their service to Him. It must be clearly understood in this most critical hour that God has never called anyone to be yoked unequally or established [divinely connected] with those whose heart is NOT wholly given to His highest purposes for the duration of the age. It is of the utmost importance for EVERY Christian to continually evaluate their own spiritual environment [in the light of the Father's presence] - and just who and what is included in it. As the time of the end of the age progresses there is a great and increasing danger in one holding onto anything or anyone in their sphere of existence that is not ordained [ordered] of God. There are those who have "maintained" certain relationships and practices that are clearly "detrimental" to their spiritual growth and walk - and, thus, their capability of bearing fruit for the Church and the Kingdom. If one chooses to forsake the perfect provision of the Father [spirit, soul, body, financially, relationship-wise, location/environment-wise or ministry-wise] then they shall surely be found in a place far below the fullness of their Kingdom-position and destiny in this season. Our God is an exact [and absolute] God - and He desires a "pin-point accuracy" in ALL things pertaining to the lives and ministries of those who are truly desirous of serving Him with their whole heart. In this season, the Father is beginning to ESTABLISH many "divine connections" in the midst of the remnant Church. These connections will not only be joined together for the purpose of true Kingdom-service right up until the end of the age, but these connections will somehow remain "specially" connected throughout the tasks they are given in the Millennial Kingdom - as they rule and reign with Christ. What a very special thing it is to be linked with certain other "kindred spirits" throughout the Body of Christ. It is a holy thing in the sight of the Father - and it is the place wherein a "true" one accord is continually experienced by all. It is in this "one accord" [true unity] in the midst of God's chosen that His great power and Glory shall flow forth unhindered to accomplish His highest purposes in these days. Blessed are those who are faithful and obedient to carry out the will of God at all cost to themselves in this most glorious hour. For it is certain that His power shall work mightily within them - and rest heavily upon them. And all [in both the church at large and the world] shall surely see that it is His hand - and His hand alone - that is upon them!

**"establish"** - to make secure, stable or permanent; to be caused to be recognized and accepted;

Related Scriptures: Malachi 3:16-4:3; 2 Corinthians 6:14-7:1; Acts 5:12; Romans 15:6; Psalm 133:1-3; Ephesians 4:11-24; Colossians 3:12-14;

**AUGUST 12TH**

**THE "CONTROL" OF THE MIND**

...."This book of the law shall not depart from your mouth [heart], but you shall meditate on it day and night, so that you may be careful to do according to all that is written in it; for THEN you will make your way prosperous, and THEN you will have success [act wisely]"...  
Joshua 1:8

....Tremble, and do not sin; Meditate in your heart upon your bed, and be still. Offer the sacrifices of righteousness, and trust in the Lord.... Psalm 4:4-5

*What causes a person to have their thoughts continue to flow so often that they can't hear God speaking - and their minds wont shut off at times to allow the quietness needed to hear the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit?*

This is a question that I am asked a great deal by those who are truly seeking to hear the voice of the Holy Spirit, and be led by Him in all things. There are a number of evil spirits whose task it is to "inundate" one's mind with distracting and/or destructive thoughts [condemnation, accusation etc] - but that is not the "root" source of the problem, however. For one to "abide" in a perfect liberty where their "mind" is concerned they first need to begin to "take heed what they hear" [and, also, what they fill their eyes and heart with in abundance - which also constitutes "hearing", perceiving etc.] - and, in doing so, they must be diligent [and I do mean diligent] in bringing EVERY thought captive to a "revelation" of God's Word [Will]. In other words, when a thought that DOES NOT HAVE ITS ORIGIN IN GOD comes it must be replaced by the believer SPEAKING whatever the Holy Spirit would have them speak in that moment. As one is diligent to bring "every" thought captive in this way they will [through persistence], ultimately, regain "full" control of their mind. What many do not realize is that "demonic" thoughts come from the "outside" [through the influence of one's five physical senses; emotions etc.] while one accesses the mind of Christ through the impulses [spiritual thoughts] that enter into their inner man [spirit] rising up from deep within - in and by the empowerment of the Holy Spirit. It may seem like an arduous task at times [to bring every thought captive] but, ultimately, the spiritual impulses and impressions that rise up in our inner man will come with great clarity, and the lying thoughts of the Evil One will decrease - simply because every time a believer "speaks" the Word of God against his schemes [while bringing every thought captive] there is a spiritual pain inflicted upon him. That is why when one is diligent to stick with it they will eventually run him off - and, not only that, in their steadfast diligence they will gain a much clearer discernment as to what is of the Holy Spirit, and what is of the mind of the flesh [one's own understanding]. Try this test: fix your mind on counting from 1 - 20 silently, and when you get to 7 start counting from 1 - 20 out loud. You cannot keep counting with your mind while speaking because the mind ALWAYS stops to hear what the mouth is saying. From these things, one can see clearly where the victory for the control of our mind is won: in praise, and in the constant speaking of words that correspond with the Word of God and the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart. As the believer is faithful to fill both their heart and mouth with an abundance of God's Word

[both the written and prophetic word] not only will they enter into perfect liberty where there "mind" is concerned they will become "abiding partakers" of the mind of Christ - and vessels [imparters] of the grace of God to all who cross their path.

**"inundate"** - to overwhelm with abundance or excess; to cover by overflowing; flood;

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 12:34b-37; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Mark 4:13-20; 1 Corinthians 2:16b; James 4:7; Hebrews 5:14; Hebrews 4:12; Ephesians 4:29;

## AUGUST 13TH

### **WE SHOULD BE A PEOPLE WHO COMMUNICATE WITH THE FATHER AND HIS WORD - WITHOUT CEASING!**

...."pray without ceasing".... 1 Thessalonians 5:17

It should be obvious to all who read this Scripture that it is impossible for one to carry out this command in a "natural" manner of speaking. What Paul was talking about here was that we should be a people who "communicate" with God - WITHOUT CEASING. As the heart of the believer begins to diligently practice the presence of God - through daily fellowship with Him - THEN, ultimately, that heart will become one with Him in all things. This continual communication in the spirit-man with God [through the power of the Holy Spirit] that Paul is speaking about in this passage is simply the life of "abiding" in Christ. This supernatural [and continual] communication is established from a heart-position that seeks to focus upon [and dwell in] the spiritual realities of the Kingdom and, thus, come to "know" the very heart and character of the Father, Himself. Jesus is the perfect example of what true ministry is in the sight of the Father. For He did NOTHING on His own initiative but rather, through His daily time spent with the Father, He gained the wisdom, power and revelation necessary to carry out the will of the Father and, in doing so, He continually represented Him perfectly to all of the people that were brought across His path. In the same manner, the Glorious ["spotless and unblemished"] Church is going to be made up of those who walk and abide in "revelation knowledge" and the wisdom of God - alone and, thus, they [both individually and corporately] will be pure vessels through whom the Father's great love for mankind can be manifested - IN GREAT POWER AND LIGHT. "True" prayer can be defined as simply communication with the Father and His Word - on "His" terms. The key to one guarding their heart with all diligence, and abiding in the place of walking and speaking by revelation, is the "inner chamber" - that place of heart to heart and face to face fellowship with God. It is only in this place of an abiding and intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word that one will even begin to see the wondrous things that are about to take place in this hour - things that are almost incomprehensible, and which pertain to the fullness of the Father's plan for the establishment of a "spotless and unblemished" Church. In this most critical hour, it must be clearly understood that our lives are to be "totally" ordered and empowered by the Holy Spirit - and that it is a good [righteous] thing to be found free from the influence of ANY form of "self-desire" [self-agenda] - and the spirits of rebellion that lurk behind it. For it is certain that ONLY the pure in heart will be able to both "know" and

understand the "true" prophetic timetable, and the unfolding of the glorious "mysteries" of God in this final hour - and, thus, enter into the fullness of their Kingdom-position, in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** John 15:1-11; John 5:30; Matthew 5:8;

## AUGUST 14TH

### **THROUGH THE POWER OF THE PRECIOUS BLOOD OF JESUS THE FATHER BROKE DOWN AND DESTROYED EVERY BARRIER THAT WOULD KEEP US FROM A PERFECT AND LOVING FELLOWSHIP AND RELATIONSHIP WITH HIM**

...."You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your strength, and with all your mind; and your neighbor as yourself".... Luke 10:27 NASB

The most important thing for every Christian to gain a clear understanding of in this most critical hour is that the Father requires us to love and serve Him with EVERY fiber of our being. Throughout the past twenty centuries Satan has gone to great lengths to keep the children of God in the dark concerning "The Divine Requirement" [Luke 10:27]. His deceptive practices and tactics in this area have been crucial to his evil scheme to keep the children of God out of a perfect fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber". For the inner chamber [the secret place of His presence] is a place wherein there is both a continual flowing of divine light, and the empowerment necessary for one to walk [and keep on walking] right down the center of the narrow path of perfect obedience. In keeping the children of God out of fellowship with the Father and His Word [in His presence] he is able to keep them in a place of darkness, and believing his lies - with a view to controlling them through fear. We know from the Scriptures that our God is the same yesterday, today and forever and, thus, as we look back to the beginning of His Creation we can see clearly that He created Adam [mankind] for fellowship with Him - and also to have "full" authority in the earth. From the time of the Fall it has been the Father's main focus - through the plan of Redemption - to restore His beloved creation back to Himself and, thus, at Calvary - through the power of the precious Blood of Jesus - He broke down and destroyed EVERY barrier that would keep us from a perfect and loving fellowship and relationship with Him. Another very important part in this restoration to intimate fellowship with God is that EVERYTHING concerning the establishment [and operation] of the true Church, and the entrance into the fullness of Kingdom-living is predicated upon the very fellowship [relationship] with the Father and His Word that we have been restored to, in Christ. For, indeed, it is ONLY intimacy with God that will empower one to make a perfect transition into the fullness of Kingdom-living and Kingdom-position [destiny] in this final hour.

**intimacy:** characterized by pronounced closeness of friendship or association; deeply personal;

**fullness:** the state or quality of being full;

**transition:** the act or state of passing from one place, condition or action, to another; the time, period or place of such passage;

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 27:4-6; Hebrews 13:8; Hebrews 4:16;

**AUGUST 15TH**

**THE DANGER OF "RELIGIOUS THINKING" [MIND-SETS] - AND THE FALSE DOCTRINES THAT ARE ITS SPONTANEOUS BY-PRODUCT**

...."holding to a form of godliness [religion], although they have denied its power; and avoid such men as these ..... always learning and never able to come to the knowledge [recognition - revelation] of the truth".... But they will not make further progress; for their folly will be obvious to all".... 2 Timothy 3:5,7,9a

It is only as one comes to truly understand the "absoluteness" of the Divine Requirement [Luke 10:27 ] that they will have put themselves in a position - through obedience - to even begin to fulfil the glorious calling and destiny that is theirs, in Christ. Over the centuries vast multitudes have "attempted" to fulfil the plan of God - while never coming into a position of true fellowship with Him. Because they "refused" to lay down their lives "entirely" they never entered into the necessary spiritual positioning - a spiritual positioning wherein they could understand the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart. This has caused great chaos [confusion and division] in many areas of the church at large, and it has also caused many false and erroneous doctrines and denominations to be established. Because of the great darkness that has existed in many areas of the church [up until this time] these erroneous doctrines that fall far short of the "Divine Requirement" have continued to be acceptable to vast multitudes. For some in "leadership" have continued to impart and teach [perhaps unknowingly - although they should know] a form of "estrangement" from God [through holding to a sin-consciousness or "unworthiness-consciousness" in their own thinking] - and thus they continue to deem the lack of true and "intimate" fellowship with God as acceptable in their sight because they themselves are devoid of such a relationship. This lack of revelation is an "open door" to a spirit of mental ascension, and thus they approach the Word of God in an attempt to understand it in their "own" understanding and intellect. Because of these things, many have been led astray from the true path that God has ordained for them through various teachings and doctrines that do not have their origin in the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]. In this hour, there are distinct and clear revelations coming forth from the Throne Room that will surely set the captives free [all those who will lay down their lives completely to serve God from the position of a heart wholly given] from ALL manner of "religious thinking" - and the mind-sets and doctrines that are the spontaneous by-product of that darkness. In light of these things the Father has been dealing intensely with us in our lives: first of all in our relationship with Him so that we can come to understand clearly what He requires of us [everything!]. Secondly, so that we can come to understand the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart - day in and day out. Thirdly, that we THEN - through this perfect fellowship with Him in His presence - become pure vessels of His love: first of all to each other and, then, as a corporate body in one accord [true unity] to impact the entire earth. For it is certain that we are called to be a body of believers that will represent both the Father [and the Lord Jesus] perfectly in every way - in order that all those who cross our path might come to know Him as He desires to be known by them. This is the ultimate

"harvest" in the life of the true believer - and it is for the Father first and foremost. For when one comes to truly know Him - as He is - then in their heart-fellowship with Him they will come to know Him and understand His ways, and they will be empowered perfectly to carry out their part in His most glorious plan for this final hour.

**"estrangle"** - to make someone previously friendly or affectionate indifferent or hostile; alienate;

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 3:7-8; 2 Timothy 2:15-26;

## **AUGUST 16TH**

### **THE PRINCIPLES OF THE KINGDOM ARE VERY SIMPLE, BUT THE UNDERSTANDING OF THEM IS PREDICATED UPON ONE HAVING A CONTINUALLY DEEPER REVELATION OF BOTH THE ABSOLUTENESS AND PERFECTION OF GOD**

It must be clearly understood by every last child of God in this final hour that a heart "wholly given" to the Father is the key to understanding ALL things - a divine understanding that we must have to walk in the pin-point accuracy that is required of the Glorious [remnant] Church. Now is the time wherein the Father is revealing the Truth in "His" absoluteness to all those who are "wholly given" to Him and, thus, we must continually seek to be found in the proper position to partake of ALL that He has for us - both individually and corporately. The principles of the Kingdom are very simple, but the understanding of them is predicated upon one having a continually deeper revelation of both the "absoluteness" and perfection of God. As one comes into a deeper revelation of the absoluteness and perfection of the Father and His Word [Will] they will surely begin to see and understand ALL things through His eyes - and, thus, come to abide in a spiritual positioning that is "far above" every element of the mind of the flesh, and the "organizational procedures" of all those who have attempted to establish the plan of God for the church in this final hour apart from the Holy Spirit - in a spirit of fear, "mental ascension", and the ardent pursuit of self-glory.

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:27; Ephesians 1:17-23; John 7:14-18;

## **AUGUST 17TH**

### **DEFINING THE "INNER CHAMBER"**

...."The Lord says to my Lord: Sit at My right hand Until I make Your enemies a footstool for Your feet. The Lord will stretch forth Your strong scepter from Zion, saying, Rule in the midst of Your enemies. Your people will volunteer freely in the day of Your power; In HOLY ARRAY, from the WOMB OF THE DAWN".... Psalm 110:1-3 NASB

Here is a word that the Father gave me number of years ago concerning the "inner chamber" which defines His heart-definition of how it pertains to His children:

....*"The "inner chamber" is that place wherein one communes with Me in secret, and it means shutting out the world and shutting in themselves unto Me. The "inner chamber" is not first and foremost a "time-frame". It is first and foremost a proper "heart-position" before Me - as each new day begins. As one "abides" in the proper heart-position then they shall surely be doing perfectly all that I require of them concerning the "inner chamber". Therefore, let each one of My children walk in the manner in which "I" have assigned them concerning the "inner chamber"....*

This word clearly puts the onus [accountability] upon the child of God to seek the Father with all of their heart - in order to find out what "He" would have them do concerning their daily fellowship with Him - particularly in the morning. It is certain that our God is a God of "order", and when one begins to affix themselves to His ordering - alone - they shall begin to see amazing results in their life and ministry. As the "inner chamber" becomes the first and foremost priority in their lives they shall surely enter into the perfect liberty that is theirs, in Christ - the perfect liberty and freedom that will allow [empower] them to carry out the fullness of their Kingdom-position and destiny. Again, it must be clearly understood by every child of God that the "inner chamber" is the source and place from which all "divine" empowerment flows forth. For from this place of an abiding fellowship and communication one is kept on the narrow path, continually made aware of anything [by the Spirit of wisdom and revelation] that comes across their path that is not the will of God. Also, this intimacy with God is, again, the key to the fullness of transition into "Kingdom-living" - the Kingdom-living that EVERY believer is called to. If we have proper fellowship and relationship with the Father and His Word on a daily basis, THEN the rest of our "relationships" [both good and bad] will be ruled by the love of God [at least on our part where bad relationships exist]. It is also from this position of an abiding love that we will continually represent Him with perfect accuracy - and, thus, be found fulfilling both the command to love God with ALL of our heart, and to love one another - even when we experience persecution from those close to us. The power of God is the love of God, and the love of God is the power of God, and in this final hour the Father desires to raise up a remnant Church through all those who have positioned themselves perfectly before Him - having given their heart wholly to Him. Again, it is from this place of a heart wholly given - alone - that one is prepared to be a fit [pure] vessel of God's power - a power that shall surely be released "without measure" in this most critical and glorious hour.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 John 4:11-13; 1 John 2:10; Luke 10:27; 2 Timothy 3:12; Acts 2:16-21;

## **AUGUST 18TH**

**THESE ARE THE DAYS OF GREAT ACCELERATION AND MULTIPLICATION IN THE MIDST OF ALL THOSE WHO ARE TRULY "SEEKING FIRST" THE KINGDOM**

....*"Enter by the narrow gate; for the gate is wide, and the way is broad that leads to destruction, and many are those who enter by it. For the gate is small, and the way is narrow that leads to life, and few are those who find it".... Matthew 7:13-14*

The absolute key for EVERY child of God to enter onto the "highway of holiness" through the "narrow gate" is their time in fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber". The scripture says that, "the way is broad that leads to destruction" and, therefore, it is extremely important for EVERY Christian to have a deep and abiding revelation of what the Father requires of them in this final hour. So many tragically continue on in the "broad path" - believing in their heart that their walk is righteous in the sight of the Father when, in reality, they have not entered into His presence through the "narrow gate" but have remained on an unrighteous path that is leading them to destruction. It is a path that "seems" [appears] right but its end is the way of darkness and death. In vs.14 the scripture states, "for the gate is small and the way is narrow that leads to life, and few are those who find it". The gate is small and the way is narrow simply because there is only one way to enter in, and that is to give one's heart "wholly" to God. The reason that there are "few" who find it is because many attempt to fulfil their destiny in Christ by their own strength, and by their own means [formula or method]. These days are the days wherein all those who have been faithful and obedient to the call of God shall begin to enter into the fullness of their destiny. But it is of the utmost importance for every Christian to realize that they will NEVER know where the Father is taking [leading] them unless they have their eyes "fixed" upon His Word - and their heart in one accord with His heart [Will]. This can only come about in one's life as they abide daily in a perfect and intimate fellowship with Him. Those who refuse to enter into the aforementioned intimate fellowship with the Father in the "inner chamber" in this hour will be swayed and moved off of the course of the Father's perfect will and plan for the Church [and their perfect part in it] - without exception! Therefore, let us be those who are found faithful to enter into the times of intimate fellowship with the Father [again, on "His" terms] that we might come to "know" [through revelation] and abide in the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart. For these are the days of great acceleration and multiplication in the midst of all those who are truly "seeking first" the Kingdom, and the things that those who are faithful and obedient shall see and experience in this most glorious hour are greater than one could ever imagine or perceive - apart from the Spirit of wisdom and revelation, and abiding in the secret place of God's presence.

**Related Scriptures:** Isaiah 35:8-10; Proverbs 14:12; Hebrews 12:2; Ephesians 4:14; Matthew 6:33; Ephesians 1:17-23;

## AUGUST 19TH

**WITHOUT AN ABSOLUTE TRUST [FAITH] IN GOD WE COULD NOT POSSIBLY BE PREPARED FOR THE GLORIOUS THINGS AND TIMES THAT HAVE COME UPON US**

....So you will again distinguish between the righteous and the wicked, between the one who serves God and one who does not serve Him.... Malachi 3:18

It is certain that we are in the last of the last hour, and now a great separation is taking place in the midst of God's people. The prophet Malachi - speaking of this final hour - said that we would "once again" be able to distinguish between those who are righteous and those who are

wicked, between the one who serves God and the one who does not truly serve Him. Indeed, the day has come, burning like a furnace [crucible], and all those who have sought to enter in through the "narrow gate" [because of their absolute love for the Father and His Word] are being [through the deep and intense refining process that they have been undergoing] - brought into the place of an absolute trust in the Father and His Word. It is also in this place of intense refining that a deep revelation of the Father's love and character is being emblazoned upon their heart, and in the days between now and the end of this dispensation [the Church age] this deep and abiding trust [an absolute faith being the spontaneous by-product], and "revelation" of the Father's great love towards them, will serve them well in their carrying out of His mandate for the Glorious Church [remnant Church] - both individually and corporately. Without this absolute trust [faith] in God we could not possibly be prepared for the glorious things and times that have come upon us. These are the days in which God will be enabled [through a holy people] to show Himself stronger in the earth than EVER before. Those who have remained in the "outer darkness" through a continued heart-fellowship with the "world" and its ways [through the "maintaining" of self-desire and self-agenda] - have not submitted [yielded] themselves fully before the Father, and this is a most dangerous position to be in - in this most critical hour!

There are only two categories in which the children of God fall into in this hour:

The first category includes those who hear the words of God, and continually act in faith and obedience [corresponding actions] - seeking first the Kingdom in all that they say and do. This is the child of God that, in this hour, is entering into the place of "abiding" in revelation knowledge, and a perfect trust of the Father.

The second category includes those who have heard the words [written Word and the true prophetic words] of God but have not acted upon them in obedience, simply because they have continued - through their own self-effort - to build their house upon the sand [the shifting sands of the world and its ways]. Because they have "maintained" selfish ambition, and the lust for self-glory, they are found living outside the precepts and ordinances of God in the ever-deepening darkness that is, even now, consuming the "world". Because of these things they are devoid of the necessary revelation of the fullness of their "salvation" [deliverance] in Christ that it will take for them to both enter into and fulfil the fullness of their destiny. Let us be those who are found fleeing from unrighteousness in this hour that we might be found partaking fully of the spiritual realities of the Kingdom - and the glorious Covenant[s] we have with the Father, in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** Malachi 4:1-3; Matthew 7:21-23; Matthew 22:1-14; Matthew 25:1-30; Isaiah 60:1-3; Psalm 25:14;

**AUGUST 20TH**

**THE FATHER IS CALLING HIS CHILDREN OUT OF THE WORLD [BABYLON]  
AND INTO THE SECRET PLACE OF HIS PRESENCE**

....Do not love the world, nor the things in the world. If anyone loves the world, the love

of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh and the lust of the eyes and the boastful pride of life, is not from the Father, but is from the world. And the world is passing away, and also its lusts; but the one who does the will of God abides forever.... 1 John 2:15-17

**Let these two things be clearly understood by all who truly have "ears to hear":**

1. The "storms" are coming with a continually greater intensity.
2. Each man's work shall become evident in this hour. Those who have built their house on the rock of revealed knowledge shall be honored and exalted by God in this hour and those who have refused to humble themselves before the Lord - those who have exalted themselves before men - shall be brought low. In this hour, each and every "work" shall be shown for what it is: righteous or unrighteous.

**"exalt[ed]"** - given the platform [power] to release all that God has blessed them with;

From these things we can see the extreme importance for each one of us to enter into the presence of God through the "narrow gate". The entrance into the "inner chamber" - through the laying down of our own lives [soul-life] - is the only way for us, as Christians, to directly connect to the life of God. When this intimacy with the Father and His Word is put as the first and foremost thing in one's life THEN - through the continual acknowledgement of the Father and His Word - their paths will be both directed and established in righteousness, and thus the light, life, love etc. of God will continually be manifested in their life and ministry. The Father is calling His children out of the world [Babylon] and into the secret place of His presence - for it is only from this "esteemed" position - and this esteemed position alone that one shall overcome in ALL things in this last of the last hour!

**Related Scriptures:** Isaiah 21:9; Revelation 18:2; James 4:4-10;

**AUGUST 21ST**

**IT IS ONLY THE PURE IN HEART THAT WILL ENTER INTO THE "INNER CHAMBER" ON A CONSISTENT BASIS**

...."Blessed are the pure in heart for they shall see God".... Matthew 5:8

Regardless of what state one is in at the time, once they make the "quality decision" to enter into the presence of God on a daily basis [and act on it] their time in the "inner chamber" will bear much fruit in their own personal lives. This time of intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word "allows" the flow of divine light to be shed abroad in one's heart, continually exposing and disposing of [consuming] any "ground" of fear and pride - and the unrighteous motivation that springs forth from it when it is "maintained". One must realize that without this "constant shining" of divine light within them there will always be some form of ground

remaining for the Devil to work from [and through]. The truth of the matter is that that "ground" [the ground of fear and pride] will remain "hidden" [through deception, darkness] until that one forsakes the holding on to ANY self-desire [self-agenda] or self-righteousness, and enters into the presence of God with one view - and one view only - to both seek and carry out the fullness of His will at all cost to themselves! As one enters into the "inner chamber" there are various other "spiritual transactions" that will take place. One of the manifestations is that the scriptures that are being meditated on during this time in the presence of God are being "emblazoned" [branded] on the heart. This supernatural "branding" - by the power of the Holy Spirit - will empower those who have taken the time to be with God to walk on the narrow path of perfect obedience - day in and day out. Because it is the Father's deepest heart-desire for each and every one of His children to come to the place wherein they trust Him absolutely in ALL things then it is certain that the Devil's scheme from the time of one's birth is to cause them to come into a mistrust of God - a mistrust and fear that will keep one from entering into the place of intimate fellowship with Him [the Father and His Word] in the "inner chamber". It is only the "pure in heart" that will enter into the "inner chamber" on a consistent basis. For, in their purity of heart, they will continually be found relying heavily on the power of the Blood of Jesus [should they "miss the mark", and for protection] and, thus, in maintaining a clear [clean] conscience, they come boldly to the Throne of grace on a consistent basis - a practice that is extremely pleasing to the Father.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 5:48; 1 John 1:9; 1 John 3:21-22; Hebrews 10:19-22; Hebrews 4:16;

## AUGUST 22ND

**THE BOTTOM LINE IN THIS MOST CRITICAL HOUR IS THIS: IF ONE DOES NOT LOVE GOD WITH THEIR WHOLE HEART THEN THEY ARE GOING TO MISS HIS PERFECT PURPOSE FOR THEIR OWN LIVES - AND FOR THEM CORPORATELY IN THE CHURCH**

....Do you not know that a little leaven leavens the whole lump of dough? Clean out the old leaven, that you may be a new lump, just as you are in fact unleavened. For Christ our Passover also has been sacrificed. Let us therefore celebrate the feast, not with old leaven, nor with the leaven of malice and wickedness, but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth....  
1 Corinthians 5:6-8 NASB

How absolute is our God, and how absolute are His ways! For it is ONLY as one seeks the FULLNESS of His will that they will eventually fulfil, PERFECTLY, all that they were created for - in Christ. On the other hand, if one maintains the "leaven" of unrighteousness in their walk then it is certain that they will not be able to comprehend the fullness of the Father's plan for the establishment of the Church [and His Kingdom] - or their proper part in it - until a deep and thorough repentance is forthcoming. They, in their darkness, shall remain "ensconced" in [fixed securely, fastened to] the "world" - never entering into the Kingdom, and thus never coming to know its reality. The bottom line in this most critical hour is this: if one does not love

God with their whole heart THEN they are going to miss His perfect purpose for their own lives - and for them corporately in the Church. Again, the scriptures state that we have been bought with a great price - that we might NO LONGER live for ourselves. Thus, our righteousness [righteous activity] is predicated upon our obedience to the Father, in Christ. The ONLY way that one can walk [abide] in perfect obedience is to "know" the heart and character of the Father intimately - and the ONLY way for one to be found doing that [knowing Him to a continually deeper degree] is for them to abide in the place of constant communication with Him in the "inner chamber". This abiding in the secret place of His holy presence is the place wherein revelation knowledge of His Word [Will] flows forth freely in any given moment - the revelation knowledge that both maintains and sustains one on the narrow path of perfect obedience.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 6:33; 2 Corinthians 5:15; 1 Corinthians 1:30;

### **AUGUST 23RD**

#### **REVELATION KNOWLEDGE IS THE BEGINNING OF ALL OBEDIENCE TO THE WILL OF GOD**

...."You are to be perfect, as your Heavenly Father is perfect".... Matthew 5:48

One could translate the above passage as, 'You are to be righteously motivated in all things as your Heavenly Father is righteously motivated towards you.' As previously mentioned, the only way that one can walk [abide] in perfect obedience is to "know" the heart and character of the Father - intimately. For it is only from the place of intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word that one will be found in the proper position to receive the "necessary revelation" that is the beginning of [and foundation for] ALL obedience. It is also this intimate fellowship that keeps one sensitive to the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit - and, thus, able to carry out the fullness of the Father's deepest thoughts and intentions - perfectly, in any given moment. As one enters into intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" [daily] they will come to see themselves through "His" eyes, and thus they will be set free from the fear of what others think, and they will also be free from seeking after the approval [praises] of men. It is this "perfect liberty" that allows one to be able to focus very clearly on God's calling for their life and ministry. For it is ONLY as one continually rises above the fear of man that they will be able to rise above the "leaven" of unrighteousness [all unrighteousness] - and come to understand what it truly means to be righteously motivated towards both God and man at ALL times. Again, it is only in one coming to know the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart intimately [through the power of the Holy Spirit] that one can come to understand what it truly means to be righteously motivated in all things. For as one walks [abides] in obedience to the will of God they shall surely be found being a vessel of His righteousness towards all those who cross their path - a righteousness that will drive death and darkness out before them - setting the captives free. It is certain that to be righteously motivated towards God we must be found loving Him with our "whole" heart. Also, it is only time in the "inner chamber" that will cause one to be empowered to "abide" in the faith and obedience that is pleasing to His heart. It is from the place of intimacy with the Father and His Word that ALL true ministry begins. This place of intimacy

with God produces a "divine" compassion that causes the anointing abiding within to be released "fully" - in and through the child of God. In this hour, all those whose hearts are wholly given to God are being fashioned [or formed] into an Army - an Army that is about to move with great precision - a precision that is born out of each individual's time in the presence of the Father in the "inner chamber" - and this shall truly be an excellent thing to behold!

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 12:28; Hebrews 11:6; Joel 2:1-11;

## AUGUST 24TH

### **GIVING THE WORD OF GOD PREEMINENCE AND FORSAKING "ALL" TO FOLLOW HIM ARE INSEPARABLE**

...."Not everyone who says to Me, Lord, Lord, will enter the kingdom of heaven, but he who does the will of My Father who is in heaven *will enter*. Many will say to Me on that day, Lord, Lord, did we not prophesy in Your name, and in Your name cast out demons, and in Your name perform many miracles? And then I will declare to them, I never knew you; depart from Me, you who practice lawlessness. Therefore, everyone who hears these words of Mine and acts on them, may be compared to a wise man who built his house on the rock. And the rain fell, and the floods came, and the winds blew and slammed against that house; and *yet* it did not fall, for it had been founded on the rock. Everyone who hears these words of Mine and does not act on them, will be like a foolish man who built his house on the sand. The rain fell, and the floods came, and the winds blew and slammed against that house; and it fell and great was its fall"....  
Matthew 7:21-24 NASB

Within the Word of God is found the answer to EVERY PROBLEM OR POTENTIAL PROBLEM. Every facet of human existence is covered, and the provision made for victorious and prosperous living - regardless of any present "circumstances" in one's life and ministry. A revelation of this spiritual reality - alone - should cause each and every child of God to forsake all that is "extraneous" in their life, and pursue with all of their heart and strength whatever revelation is necessary for them to "overcome" [and prosper] in any given moment or situation. It must be clearly understood that giving the Word of God "preeminence" and "forsaking all" to follow Him are inseparable! To truly live the life of faith means to trust God in all things - and to walk by revelation and the wisdom of God - alone. Satan's only opportunity to "maintain" a stronghold [fear, unbelief, rebellion etc.] is predicated on keeping the child of God apart from an "intimate" relationship with the Father and His Word. Every Christian needs to reach the point in their walk of faith wherein they only desire, or want or need, those things that are necessary to fulfil their ministry here on earth - looking at ALL else as only a hindrance to the "proficiency" of their service to the Lord. The very selfishness and fear and unbelief that will cause one to seek to meet their own needs [through a reliance upon their "own" understanding] will also prevent them from receiving the blessings that the Father desires to bestow upon them - according to His perfect plan for their lives. The Father desires a people who will walk in a place "above" the "sense-realm". Meditating on the Word of God on a daily basis will cause one to "rise above" the distractions of the "world", and come to hear "clearly" the voice of the Holy Spirit - Who is the

Spirit of wisdom and revelation. In this most critical hour, we, as the children of God, need to "abide" in revelation knowledge and, thus, be found partaking of the wisdom of God at all times - and in all things. In a world that is growing darker by the moment we must be those who refuse to lean upon our own understanding - in order to pursue the Father's highest purpose [for both ourselves, and all those that are led across our path]. As those in the world become desperate for the answers to their overwhelming problems in this hour there will be found a people in the earth who have those answers - a people who refuse to walk apart from revelation and the wisdom of God. Many great signs and wonders born of the fruit of God's wisdom shall begin to take place in this season, and because of these things many will turn their heart towards the Lord.

"**extraneous**" - irrelevant or unrelated to the subject; of external origin;

"**proficiency**" - a high state of attainment; expertness;

**Related Scriptures:** Joshua 1:8; John 15:7; Psalm 84:11-12; Ephesians 1:17-23; Isaiah 60:1-3;

## AUGUST 25TH

### **ONE OF THE LARGE ROADBLOCKS TO THE LIFE OF FAITH MANIFESTS ITSELF WHEN WE GET OUR EYES OFF OF THE WORD OF GOD [AND A REVELATION THEREOF] - AND ONTO OURSELVES AND OUR CIRCUMSTANCES**

.... "fixing our eyes on Jesus, the author and perfecter [developer] of faith, who for the joy set before Him endured the cross, despising the shame, and has sat down at the right hand of God".... Hebrews 12:2

When the Word of God tells us to "fix our eyes on Jesus" it means to NEVER remove Him from our "sight" [thinking]. In other words, everything we do or say will be the spontaneous by-product of our relationship with [revelation of] Him. This is the place of "abiding". It is certain that one of the large roadblocks to the life of faith manifests itself when we get our eyes off of the Word of God [and a revelation thereof] - and onto ourselves and our circumstances. It is much like the analogy of one driving a car down a very narrow highway, and yet dangerously gazing out on the "scenery" for prolonged periods of time. It is no different as we walk the narrow path of God's perfect will for our lives [the highway of holiness]. For if we fall into the trap of "fixing" our eyes [both spiritual and physical] on the things that are apart from God we will inevitably suffer "shipwreck" to some degree in regard to our faith. In keeping our eyes fixed on Jesus, we will be steadfast and immovable when confronted by the storms of life, and we shall run the course of the Father's perfect will for us with "supernatural endurance" - that never-tiring energy that is manifested in the lives of those who "wait upon" [minister to and for] the Lord in all things; those whose constant confession is of faith, without wavering; those who "know" that their only hope and "salvation" [Gk: *soeteria* - *the deliverance from every temporal evil*;] is in God's Word alone, and who know also - beyond a shadow of a doubt - that "He who promised is faithful"!

**Related Scriptures:** John 15:1-11; Isaiah 35:8; 1 Timothy 1:19; Isaiah 40:31; Romans 8:11; Hebrews 10:23;

**AUGUST 26TH**

### **"ACTIVE" FAITH VERSUS "ACTIVE" FEAR**

...."For the Lord spoke thus to me with His strong hand upon me, and warned and instructed me not to walk in the way of this people, saying, "Do not call conspiracy all that this people will call conspiracy; neither be in fear of what they fear, nor [make others afraid and] in dread. The Lord of hosts, regard Him as holy and honour His holy name [by regarding Him as your only hope of safety], and let Him be your fear and let Him be your dread [lest you offend Him by your fear of man and distrust of Him] And He shall be for a sanctuary - a sacred and indestructible asylum [to those who reverently fear and trust in Him;]".... Isaiah 8:11-14  
Amplified Translation

In Hebrew the word "yare" means to fear, to revere, to respect, and this is the word that is used continually concerning our command to "fear the Lord thy God" - which of course is a positive thing. The word "pachad" in Hebrew means to dread or to be in dread of, and this word was used to denote cowardice or timidity [fear of man etc.] - which is in no way a positive thing. It is very important for every child of God to be free from fear, and walk in the perfect liberty that is theirs in Christ. For if there is within the child of God ANY area that is still "governed" by fear then Satan will be able to continually vent his schemes and attacks at the weakest point of that believer's life - until such a time that the root of the fear is both exposed and consumed by the light and fire of the Holy Spirit. Fear of anything or anyone is a very dangerous thing for one to be found "maintaining" in this hour. One of the chief characteristics of an "active" fear is that it causes [pressures] one to lean upon their "own" understanding [and this fuels self-desire and self-agenda]. Whereas, the exercising of an "active" faith causes [empowers] one to seek the counsel of God's wisdom at all cost to themselves - and in any given situation [and this fuels godly desire]. If one is placing their "trust" [faith] in the "things below" to ANY degree then fear will enter into their heart. For if one's eye is not "single" towards the Word [Will] of God they will constantly "allow" themselves to meditate on the fear-filled lies of the Evil One rather than the faith-filled promises of God. The child of God is only able to exercise a "true" love, and an absolute faith in their Heavenly Father, as their heart is "filled" continually with His faith-producing words. As one begins to place their trust and faith entirely upon the Father and His Word, the fears of the natural realm [which are only made "real" through a wrong positioning of the eyes and heart] will dissipate. Again, as the believer's heart is filled with the faith-filled promises of God, the fear-filled lies of the Evil One will be replaced - as they consistently speak forth the words of faith and truth that will override the lies of the Evil One. Therefore, from these things, we can see why the Evil One will always attempt to get the eyes of the believer upon themselves, and on the things that are perceived by the five physical senses. He derives a perverted sense of worship as one exercises fear in his lies and deceptions. It is a direct counterfeit to the exercising of true worship and faith - the true worship and faith that pleases the heart of the Father. In this most glorious season - a season wherein the Father is raising up a

"spotless and unblemished" Church let us be those who are found worshipping Him in spirit and in truth. For in this esteemed position we shall surely remain "far above" the fear and darkness that infests the "world", and the Father shall be for us a sanctuary - a sacred and indestructible asylum [refuge] to all those who reverently fear and trust in Him.

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 27:1-6; Psalm 119:38; Psalm 119:133; Psalm 1:1-6; 2 Corinthians 3:17; Romans 5:5; Matthew 6:19-34; Colossians 3:1-2;

## AUGUST 27TH

### **THE REVERENTIAL FEAR OF THE LORD CAUSES ONE TO BE RAISED UP SPIRITUALLY INTO A PLACE OF REFUGE - A HOLY PLACE WHEREIN THEY WILL BEGIN TO RECEIVE THE REVELATION KNOWLEDGE THAT WILL SET THEM FREE FROM FEAR**

...."Do not be afraid of sudden fear, nor of the onslaught of the wicked when it comes, for the Lord will be your confidence, and will keep your foot from being caught".... Proverbs 3:25-26

The literal meaning of the phrase "The Lord will be your confidence" is translated "The Lord will be at your side". This is an extremely important revelation for each and every child of God to have "burning" [active] in their heart. In gaining a knowledge of both the proximity and faithfulness of the Father at all times it is certain that one will enter into a place of fearlessness, and when they are confronted with the "certain" persecutions, and the sudden onslaughts of the Enemy that are designed to both paralyze and immobilize them they will continue on in a place of faith rather than succumbing to the wiles of the Evil One through the believing of his lies - through fear. In this hour, as the conflict of the kingdoms intensifies, it is certain that we must remain in the the divine refuge that the Father has provided for all of us - and that is His presence, in Christ. We should never shrink back or compromise in any way at the thought [or experience] of persecution [as if it had the capacity to defeat us] - for EVERY element of persecution, and the temptation for us to compromise our walk, is rooted in a lie! Each time persecution arises for the Word's sake [righteousness sake] it is Satan's full intention to move the child of God away from the Will of God - any way that he can. He knows that as the child of God continues to pursue the fullness of their destiny that, ultimately, they will become pure vessels of God's great power and love, and against such a vessel he has no inroads or power to control through fear. For the perfect love of God "abides" within their heart and, thus, ALL ground of fear has been cast out from them. If one still remains in a place of bondage to fear in ANY of it different forms then all they need to do is to begin to give the Word [Will] of God priority [preeminence] in their lives, and through their reverent fear of the Lord they will be raised up spiritually into a place of refuge. In this holy place they can begin to receive the necessary revelation[s] that will lead them into a deep knowledge of the truth - a deep knowledge of the truth that will lead them into the perfect liberty from ALL fear that is their heritage, in Christ. For in the Father and His Word are all of the counsel and sound [or true and exact] knowledge that are needed for us to walk in the fullness of our calling [inheritance] in this earth. As one "allows"

the Word of God to "flood" their heart the love and wisdom of God will begin to flow through into every facet of their life and ministry, and every problem will be resolved and every manifestation of evil will continually come to light by the power of God. This includes the exposure of any remaining ground of fear within them - no matter how deeply rooted or hidden. It is only in this process of continually giving the Word of God preeminence [both reading and speaking] that one will be both "resurrected" and "restored" into their proper positioning in the Kingdom - according to the perfect will of the Father. It is the Father's will for each and every one of His precious children to enter into the "true rest" that He has provided for them in Christ - a supernatural rest that causes one to "ride on the heights of the earth". In spiritual terms, this means that - in operating with "both feet" firmly planted in the Kingdom - our eyes "fixed on Jesus" - we will be enabled supernaturally to "walk above" [overcome] the temporal [temporary] evils of this present world [including fear], controlling and changing, by our faith in God's Word, anything in our path [that "He" directs us to] that is not in accordance with His will [Word].

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Timothy 3:12; 1 John 4:18; Proverbs 8:13-14; Proverbs 9:10; John 8:31b-32; Isaiah 58:13-14;

## **AUGUST 28TH**

### **THE UNHOLY CYCLE OF FEAR VERSUS THE HOLY CYCLE OF FAITH**

...."In the reverent and worshipful fear of the Lord is strong confidence, and His children shall always have a place of refuge. Reverent and worshipful fear is a fountain of life, that one may avoid the snares of death".... Proverbs 14:26-27 Amplified Translation

The expression "strong confidence" denotes an unshakable trust and security. As the child of God takes their refuge in the Heavenly Father they will soon find that they are in a place where no evil can do them any "lasting" harm. This place of refuge is a continual shelter from the storms of life - and regardless of what the Evil One attempts against us he will ALWAYS fall FAR short of his intended goal. It is in this place where one will truly begin to appreciate the faithfulness of the Heavenly Father, and the tenderness of His lovingkindnesses towards us. It is in these deeper areas of our relationship with the Father that we will see and experience the "tenderness and affection" that He is able to shower upon those of His children who will draw near to Him from the position of a heart wholly given. The Father loves each one of His children dearly, but some will not "allow" themselves to draw near to Him because of the fear that still remains within them. This fear remains simply because there is still a part of their heart that seeks its own and, thus, in their fear and blindness, they are powerless to resist temptation, and every scheme of the Evil One against them. It is this "cycle of fear" that Satan uses to keep the child of God out of the presence of God. In "maintaining" any form of sin that one's conscience is continually unclean and, thus, when the manifested presence of God comes near to them they cower before Him in fear [and the lies and condemnation that the Evil One torments them with]. This is precisely what keeps the one who finds themselves in this "unholy cycle" [fear - pride - disobedience] running from the Father and His Word [and the inner chamber] instead of to Him. It is only as one is willing to let go of EVERY ground of fear within them that they will enter

into the intimate fellowship that the Father desires to have with them. It must be clearly understood that the only way to break the aforementioned unholy cycle of fear in one's life is to enter into the inner chamber [the secret place of God's presence] - for it is from this place alone that one can enter into [and come to abide in] the holy cycle of faith - love - obedience. This "holy cycle" is the way of the Kingdom, and also the way of entrance into the fullness of one's destiny, in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 91:1-15; Proverbs 15:33; Proverbs 19:23; Romans 14:23b; 1 John 3:21-22; 2 Peter 1:2-11;

## **AUGUST 29TH**

### **THE HEART THAT IS TRULY WILLING TO DO THE WILL OF THE FATHER SHALL KNOW OF THE TEACHING [DOCTRINE]**

Jesus therefore answered them, and said, My teaching is not Mine, but His who sent Me. If any man is willing to do His will, he shall know of the teaching, whether it is of God, or whether I speak from Myself. He who speaks from himself seeks his own glory; but He who is seeking the glory of the one who sent Him, He is true, and there is no unrighteousness in Him.... ... Do not judge according to appearance, but judge with righteous judgement ".... John 7:16-18, 24 NASB

Revealed knowledge [or revelation knowledge] is knowledge that is revealed to our spirit by the Holy Spirit - apart from the five physical senses. One of the greatest problems still remaining in the church at large is that vast multitudes of God's people continue to walk using "sense-knowledge" [that which is discerned through the five physical senses] as the final authority for discerning [perceiving] things in their lives. In their ongoing "mental ascent" to the Word [Will] of God [both individually, and also in their understanding of His plan for the church corporately] they open the door to great darkness and delusion, and because of this they are positioned far from the center of the Father's will for their life and ministry in this present hour - yet they still "believe" that they are in the will of God. The most dangerous place that a child of God can enter into is this place of believing that they are in the will of God when, in reality, they are not. For from their deceived position they will not listen to anyone who is ministering the Truth - not the Holy Spirit, and not those the Father has raised up to bring them to a place of correction and repentance - a correction and repentance that will surely lead that one into a revelation of their true destiny, in Christ. It must be clearly understood that when one "mentally ascends" to the Word of God [approaches the Word of God in their "own" intellect and understanding - apart from the Holy Spirit] the eyes of their spirit are closed to what God sees and desires. But, as the child of God places their total reliance on the Holy Spirit as their Teacher, revelation knowledge is born, and the eyes of their spirit are opened wide to "see" as the Father sees and thinks. Gaining a knowledge [revelation] of the Father's will for one's life and ministry [in even the most seemingly insignificant details] should be the deepest heart desire, and the thing most sought after by every child of God. We are in this earth, as born-again children of God for one purpose - and one purpose alone - and that is to carry out the will of God for our life

and ministry with perfect accuracy - and in great power. To "maintain" ANY desire or motive apart from this is to invite total disaster and chaos into one's life in this final hour - for Satan and his forces will SURELY be found seeking to take all that is apart from Christ [yet still calls itself "Christian"] down! As the child of God continually sows to the Holy Spirit, they will continually reap the life [and light] they are promised in Christ - thus enabling the Father to reveal to them an abundance of His truth and peace [with a view to fulfilling His highest purpose for them] throughout their remaining time on earth. In the same way, those whose first and foremost desire is to sow to the flesh will reap darkness and corruption in their walk, and the life of God within them will be affected in the same way a living cell is affected by a cancerous cell, it's life will slowly but surely be covered up [due to hardness of heart] - leaving only death in its wake. It takes an act of humbling ourselves before the Lord in order to be taught by His Spirit. If one does not continually put aside their "own" understanding in ALL things they will SURELY be found in a place outside the will of God for their lives. Many who are preaching from the pulpit have left themselves - through a lack of holy reverence - in a position wherein they misrepresent the Father and His Word. They have "allowed" inaccuracy and error to creep silently into their ministry, and are not even aware of it! In this hour, the Father is moving powerfully through the holy apostles and prophets to establish true doctrine in the midst of all those who truly love Him - those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom and His righteousness [to be righteously motivated in all things]. Let it be clearly understood that those who are truly seeking to glorify the Father [and exalt the name of Jesus] to the greatest degree in all things will "know" [have revealed to their heart] that which is proceeding forth from the Throne Room - and that which is not. Those who still "maintain" ANY element of self-desire - and the pursuit of self-glory that is its fruit - will not!

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Corinthians 2: 1-16; 2 Timothy 2:24-26; 2 Corinthians 2:14-17; 2 Corinthians 5:14-21;

## **AUGUST 30TH**

**AS THE CHILD OF GOD COMES TO A DEEPER REVELATION OF THE SACRIFICE OF THE LORD JESUS CHRIST AT THE CROSS THEY WILL BEGIN TO SEE CLEARLY THE GLORIOUS PERFECTION OF THE WORK THAT WAS ACCOMPLISHED**

...."He was despised and rejected and forsaken by men, a man of sorrows and pains, and acquainted with grief and sickness; and as one from whom men hide their faces He was despised and we did not appreciate His worth or have any esteem for Him. Surely he has borne our griefs, sickness, sorrows and pain of punishment. Yet we ignorantly, considered Him stricken, smitten, and afflicted of God as if with leprosy. But He was wounded for our transgressions, He was bruised for our guilt and iniquities; the chastisement needful to obtain peace and well-being for us was upon Him, and with the stripes that wounded Him we are healed and made whole"....  
Isaiah 53:3-5 Amplified Translation

It is the urgent duty of EVERY believer to learn and appropriate [through faith and

obedience] the fullness of the precious inheritance that is theirs in Christ Jesus. For to wilfully settle [through fear, unbelief and rebellion] for anything less is sin, and constitutes a blatant denial of the Blood of Jesus in the eyes of the Father. Also, it is certain that for one to enter into and fulfil the calling on their life in this final hour they will need to have a revelation of [and walk in] every aspect of the Covenant. For it is certain that the Father will not allow one drop of that precious Blood to be wasted - consequently we must be a people who are abiding in an absolute faith - regarding ALL that we have been redeemed from. As the child of God comes to a deeper revelation of the sacrifice of the Lord Jesus Christ at the Cross they will begin to see clearly the glorious perfection of the work that was accomplished. In reality, we have been redeemed from EVERY aspect of the law of sin and death - including "fear" and unbelief of any kind. We know that Jesus Christ came and suffered the death of the Cross, and in doing so He provided our redemption from all of the various aspects of the evil that came into the earth through Satan at the Fall: grief, sorrow, transgression, iniquity, mental distress, sickness and disease, and every diabolical ailment and torment that mankind has suffered at the hands of the Destroyer. Jesus opened the door to righteousness [right-standing with God], healing, prosperity, peace of mind, the ministry of the Holy Spirit abiding within, and every other aspect of the law of the Spirit of life. Until the child of God truly inclines their ear toward the Word of God they will never have a deep enough appreciation of Jesus Christ - who He really is [the absoluteness of His Lordship and authority], and what He really accomplished for us at Calvary. In Isaiah 53:3-5 [Amplified Translation] the Word of God reveals graphically His sacrifice for our redemption. Let it be known that the Blood of Jesus must NEVER be treated lightly in any way - for it is a holy and precious thing in the sight of the Father! Thus, it is extremely important that we, as believers, take the necessary steps daily to remove all traces of fear in our heart by continually giving the Word of God preeminence. It is from this position alone that one will be found "bringing every thought captive" to the Word of God - and it is only diligence in this area that will cause one to operate continually from a heart that is filled with the faith of Almighty God - a heart that honours the Blood of Jesus at all times.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 14:23b; Romans 8:1-2; Hebrews 10:26-31; 2 Corinthians 10:5;

## **AUGUST 31ST**

### **WE HAVE BEEN COMPLETELY DELIVERED FROM THE BONDAGE OF FEAR AND OPPRESSION - IN ALL OF ITS FORMS**

...."Fear not, for you shall not be ashamed; neither be confounded and depressed, for you shall not be put to shame; for you shall forget the shame of your youth".... Isaiah 54:4a  
Amplified Translation

...."You shall establish yourself in righteousness, in conformity with God's will and order; you shall be far even from the thought of oppression or destruction, for you shall not fear; and from terror, for it shall not come near you....but no weapon that is formed against you shall prosper and every tongue that shall rise against you in judgement you shall show to be in the wrong. This peace, righteousness, security over opposition is the heritage of the servants of the

Lord, [those in whom the ideal Servant of the Lord is reproduced]. This is the righteousness or the vindication which they obtain from Me - this is that which I impart to them as their justification, says the Lord".... Isaiah 54:14,17 Amplified Translation

As the child of God meditates and confesses these above scriptures they will "allow" the Holy Spirit to create in their heart the divine assurance [revelation] that wherever they go, and whatever they say [in the Lord] - and no matter what "circumstances" seem to dictate - that God will protect them from ANY weapon that is formed against them. It is of the utmost importance for every child of God to, daily, be renewed in their mind - for it is only in this way that one can come to the place wherein they are more in tune with what the Father desires to do and say, as opposed to what the Devil is doing and saying with his lies in his continual attempt to keep the child of God under a form of fear and oppression. This fear and oppression will certainly involve accusations, condemnation, the fear of man, and/or the sudden terror [panic] that comes with the "sudden" onslaughts of the Evil One in his attempt to move the child of God who enters [through fear, and in a state of rampant emotionalism and irrationality] into a place where he can strike them openly. How important it is for each and every one of us to have a revelation of the fact that we have been COMPLETELY DELIVERED from the bondage of fear and oppression - in all of its forms. It is actually part of our Covenant with God - as stated in the above scriptures. When I began my walk with the Lord I was in severe bondage to fear and depression, and one of the first things that the Holy Spirit did was lead me to the two scriptures above. As I began to meditate upon them I was immediately led into a series of situations where I had to stand on the Word of God alone or bow my knee once again to fear. Each time a situation was confronted in faith and love [instead of fear and compromise] I witnessed a remarkable thing time after time. In every situation, Satan "seemed" to have me cornered with no apparent route of escape, but I would stand firmly on these passages and NOT ONCE was I delivered less than perfectly! Eventually, I came to the point where I became totally free from "self-consciousness" [and the fear of man that it brings], and I came to realize, without a doubt, that God is ALWAYS watching over His Word to perform it on my behalf when I would simply exercise faith in His Word alone. When the Word of God states that, "you shall be far even from the thought of oppression or destruction, for you shall not fear; and from terror, for it shall not come near you" we can be assured that it means exactly what it says. As the child of God enters into the place wherein they "refuse" to fear THEN, literally, the lying thoughts that the Devil attempts to influence them with will be far from them in the sense that as those lying thoughts "attempt" to appear on the scene [and they surely will] they will immediately be recognized and instantaneously replaced by a revelation of the Word of God rising up from deep within their heart. Earlier in the scripture above the Word states, "You shall establish yourself in righteousness, in conformity with God's will and order". The key then is for the child of God to give preeminence to the Word [Will] of God. For in this way one's heart is established in the righteousness of God and, in gaining a revelation of who they truly are in Christ, a "righteousness-consciousness" will replace the fear and sin-consciousness that, up until that time, had kept them in bondage to fear and unbelief - and the place of oppression. Another aspect of our Covenant with God found in the very same passage is that we shall not fear destruction or terror [danger] "for it shall not come near you". It is so important for each and every one of us to be continually pursuing a revelation of EVERY aspect of the wondrous Covenant we have with our Father, in Christ. He has made the provision for

every one of His precious children to finish the race and, thus, accomplish ALL that He created them for from before the foundations of the earth. There is nothing that Satan can do to stop the one who "refuses" to fear - the one who "abides" in faith, love and obedience - at all cost to themselves. As one begins to move out into the fullness of God's will for their life and ministry they will surely encounter false judgements and great reproach but the good news is that any "false judgements" that are formed against the child of God will ALWAYS be shown to be in the wrong [unrighteous in nature] as that one continues to walk in love in the face of every lying accusation and unrighteous judgement [and the reproach that is its fruit] formed against them. As the believer begins to walk in perfect conformity to the Father's will and order [unfolding] for their life and ministry they will continually "rise above" [through a strict adherence to the revealed Word of God] any thought that the Evil One might try and sway them with and, truly, they shall be found "abiding" in the place of freedom from the bondage to fear and oppression in ANY form, and every weapon that is formed against them shall not only NOT prosper but, as they continue to stand in faith, it is certain that multiplied harm shall be turned back on the Evil One and his forces - causing great devastation to his schemes!

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 12:2; 2 Timothy 1:7; Jeremiah 1:12; Hebrews 4:12; 1 Corinthians 1:30; Jeremiah 1:5a; Psalm 25:12-15; Psalm 27:1-3; Exodus 23:22;

## SEPTEMBER 1ST

### THE PRINCIPLE OF OBEDIENCE - AND THE CALL TO AN ABSOLUTE FAITH AND TRUST

...." So the people grumbled at Moses saying "What shall we drink?" Then he cried out to the Lord and the Lord showed him a tree, and he threw it into the waters, and the waters became sweet. There He made from them a statute and regulation, and there he tested them.... Exodus 15: 22-26 NASB

...."And the whole congregation of the sons of Israel grumbled against Moses and Aaron in the wilderness. And the sons of Israel said to them, "would that we had died by the Lord's hand in the land of Egypt, when we sat by the pots of meat, when we ate bread to the full; for you have brought us out into this wilderness to kill this whole assembly with hunger.... Exodus 16: 2-3 NASB

... "put your trust in the Lord your God, and you will be established. Put your trust in His prophets and you will succeed ".... 2 Chronicles 20:20 NASB

The Israelites began to grumble against God, and against His prophet, as soon as the "physical circumstances" of their needs around them got out beyond their "own" understanding of how those needs would be met. Because of their desire to dwell on their own understanding through adhering to that which they discerned through their five physical senses they began to look at Moses and Aaron [flesh and blood] as the one's responsible for their "imagined" predicament. As soon as they took their eyes off of God and His Word [promises that He spoke

through His prophet] they "forgot" about Him - and all He had done for them up to that point. Many children of God today - in "allowing" themselves to keep their eyes focussed on their physical circumstances - continually fall prey to the same "trap of fear" [and ultimately rebellion] that awaits all those who put aside the Word of God to lean upon their own understanding - through fear [pride] and unbelief. It is only when a child of God separates themselves unto the Father in ALL that they do that there will no longer remain the "overpowering" desire within to sow to the flesh [through an adherence to their own understanding], rather than to the Spirit of God - in the exercising of an absolute faith and trust in the Word of God! Throughout the Old Testament, God tested the people by speaking forth Words expressing His heart's desire - and requiring them to conform to what was spoken. Because of the Fall - and because He was still in the process of establishing the plan of Redemption in the earth [the Word had not yet become flesh] - the only way the Father could bless His people was through their obedience to the words He had spoken. Once His Word was spoken to them through His prophets, they would have the clear choice of obeying it [which would bring great blessing under the Covenant] or disobeying, [which would bring them out from under the Abrahamic Covenant, and subject them to attack by the Evil One (the curse)]. Since we know that our God is the same yesterday, today and forever this same "principle" of obedience is still in affect for us today. The Father expresses the deepest desires of His heart [His Will] concerning us through the Holy Spirit abiding within us. His Will then becomes "revelation" to our heart [inner man] and, then, through a total dependence upon the empowerment and unction [timing] of the Holy Spirit, we carry out the will of God with a pin-point accuracy. This obedience that we are called to must in no way be misconstrued as "works" or an effort to earn approval or blessings from God. This obedience we are called to, in Christ, is simply an entrance into a heart-agreement with the Father [because of our great love for Him] through a revelation of His will - this revelation of His will being the catalyst for the exercising of our faith [love] and, also, for the purpose of establishing the Will [Word] of God [the Kingdom] - first in the heart of all those that are led across our path and, then, corporately in the entire earth [the Millennial Kingdom]. In these days every child of God must begin to seek a deeper revelation of the Father's method of bringing them into the "fullness" of their inheritance and calling in Christ Jesus. For it is certain that He will continually lead all those who truly love [desire to obey] Him into situations that will call for the exercising of an absolute faith and trust in Him. So the purpose and necessity of our call to a perfect obedience is clear: it allows the Father to fulfill His perfect purpose - both in our lives individually, and for the Church corporately. It is of extreme importance for us, as children of God, to realize that the Father desires ALL things for our greatest good - both in this dispensation and throughout Eternity. Let it be clearly understood by every child of God who truly desires to accomplish all that they were created to accomplish in Christ that it is ONLY as we continually act in obedience to the Father's commands and "directives" [a revelation of His Will] that we will develop "a deep and unshakable trust" in Him [and in His Word] in EVERY area of our lives - a deep and unshakable trust that will serve us well as far as entering into the fullness of our destiny, and empowering us to do great exploits in the Kingdom in the glorious days ahead.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 5:7; John 1:14; Deuteronomy 28; Ephesians 1:17-23; Hebrews 12:10b; Daniel 6:23; Daniel 11:32b; Daniel 12:3;

## SEPTEMBER 2ND

### THE IMPORTANCE OF "DAILY" SUSTENANCE FOR THE BELIEVER

... Then the Lord said to Moses, "Behold I will rain bread from Heaven for you; and the people shall go out and gather a day's portion every day that I may test them, whether or not they will walk in My instruction".... Exodus 16:4

How important it is for believers to fellowship with the Father and His Word each day in the "inner chamber" - and, thus, partake of the true spiritual food [the "bread of life"] - "knowing" that in their daily portion is the life and power and grace to sustain them perfectly for that day. The inner man [spirit] is no different than the physical body in this regard and, thus, a healthy diet of the Word of God is required "daily" to keep it strong, and allow it to remain in its rightful position of predominance over the soul [mind, will and emotions] and the body. As the child of God is faithful and obedient to gather the spiritual food needed - day by day - their eyes will no longer dwell on the future or turn back to the past, for they will have come to learn to live in the "present". "Now" is the by-word and time frame of all true Kingdom-living and service. The Holy Spirit, of course, will reveal "things to come" - as we have need of revelation in that area - and He will also bring to our remembrance those things [mostly revelations] from the past that are beneficial to our walk in the present. But the bottom line is that we are to walk in the "now" - totally focussed, and empowered by the Holy Spirit to walk in the will of God - moment to moment. It is in this way alone that maximum fruit is born for the establishment of the true [Glorious] Church and the Kingdom in an individual's life and ministry. Another aspect of our time spent with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" is that we will come to understand His "refining process". The Father's process of refining and testing was not formed in order for Him to know what is in our hearts - for He knows all things! It is for us - in order that we might be continually transformed, and renewed in our minds to the way that He sees and thinks. It is the deepest heart-desire of the Father to separate us continually from sin and, indeed, from every "environment" that is apart from Christ in order that we might come to know Him - "as He truly is".

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 30:8a; John 16:13; Hebrews 12:1-13;

## SEPTEMBER 3RD

### EVERY STRONGHOLD OF FEAR AND MISTRUST MUST BE ERADICATED IN ORDER THAT THE CHILD OF GOD MIGHT ENTER INTO A REVELATION OF THE SPIRITUAL REALITY THAT THE FATHER IS WORTHY TO BE TRUSTED IN EVERY CIRCUMSTANCE

...."Oh that My people would listen to Me, that Israel would walk in My ways I would quickly subdue their enemies, and turn My hand against their adversaries. Those who hate the Lord would pretend obedience to Him; and their time of punishment would be forever. But I

would feed you with the finest of the wheat; and with honey from the rock I would satisfy you"....  
Psalm 81: 13-16

...."Bless our God, O peoples, and sound His praise abroad, who keeps us in life, [literal-puts our soul in life] and does not allow our feet to slip. For Thou hast tried us O God; Thou hast refined us as silver is refined".... Psalm 66: 8-10

In the first of the two portions of scripture above we can clearly hear the "heart-cry" of the Heavenly Father calling out to His children to be obedient to His Word - in order that they might draw near to Him, and fulfill His deepest heart-desire for pure fellowship with them. It is written, "Oh, that My people would listen to Me [and] ...walk in My ways". This has been the heart-desire of the Father throughout the ages, and was the very reason that He created Adam [mankind] in the first place - that He might have someone who could fellowship with Him and understand Him at His level of understanding and wisdom. The second portion of scripture refers to the fact that it is God who keeps us in life [light, love etc.] and then the Psalmist writes, "For Thou hast tried us, O God; Thou hast refined us as silver is refined. This points out the clear need for each of us to be refined [tried and tested] in order that we might become partakers of the divine nature - as opposed to remaining in bondage to the "lower life" [old nature] in any way, shape or form. We are refined as the Word of God [on which is the anointing of the Holy Spirit] enters into our heart in the form of light and revelation. This explains why, sometimes, as the Word is heard [particularly concerning an area where sin has been retained wilfully] that believers will experience the convicting fire and light of the Holy Spirit - which can indeed make all discipline and reproof seem not to be joyful, but sorrowful! As believers truly lay their lives down in the pursuit of the fullness of their destiny, in Christ, they will gain a deep revelation of why God is continually refining and testing their faith. This is important, and is another aspect of our entering into an absolute faith and trust in His dealings with us. For if one comes to understand the Father's great love for them then they will "know" in their heart [in any given moment] that He is faithful, and that not only is everything that they are going through in their pursuit of a perfect obedience preparing them to enter into the fullness of their Kingdom-position, but also that He would NEVER allow them to endure more [spiritual pressure, tribulations, persecutions, etc.] than they could endure at the time. It is the will of the Heavenly Father for ALL of His children to walk in the place of "abiding" in His Word, and it is precisely for this reason that the children of God, who are "seeking" spiritual growth, constantly find themselves in circumstances where they must clearly make the decision to rely on [trust in] the Word of God - or their own understanding. In the beginning of their walk, more often than not, God's children will cling to the "artificial security" of the world that was formed from their "old life" - prior to being born again. These strongholds of fear and mistrust [their chief characteristic being a strong spirit of independence from God and non-dependence upon God] must be "eradicated" in order that the child of God might enter into a "revelation" of the spiritual reality that the Father is worthy to be trusted in EVERY circumstance. Through their continued obedience they will eventually reach the point where both their soul [mind, will and emotions] and body will have become trained to discern both good and evil - and thus, their "spontaneous reaction" will be to discern ALL that crosses their path by the Word of God - in and by the power of the Holy Spirit. In "allowing" His children to continually exercise their free will in every situation, the Heavenly Father has ensured

that as they come to see the folly of leaning upon their "own" understanding, they will come to Him [and to His Word] "voluntarily", in love, without any "compulsion" on His part - and this is what He so desires from each and every one of His children.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Peter 1:2-4; Hebrews 12:11; Hebrews 5:14; Proverbs 3:5;

## SEPTEMBER 4TH

### FREEDOM FROM EVERY GROUND OF FEAR AND REBELLION [PRESUMPTION]

...."Thus you are to know in your heart that the Lord your God was disciplining you just as a man disciplines his son. Therefore, you shall keep the commandments of the Lord your God, to walk in His ways and to fear [reverence] Him. For the Lord your God is bringing you into a good land".... Deuteronomy 6: 5-7a

...."in the wilderness he fed you manna which your Father's did not know, that He might humble you and that He might test you, to do good for you in the end. Otherwise you may say in your heart "my power and the strength of my hand made me this wealth".... Deuteronomy 6: 16-17

...."For the Word that God speaks is alive and full of power - making it active, operative, energizing and effective; it is sharper than any two-edged sword, penetrating to the dividing line of the breath of life [soul] and the immortal spirit, and of joints and marrow, that is, of the deepest parts of our nature, exposing and sifting and analyzing and judging the very thoughts and purposes of the heart".... Hebrews 4:12 Amplified Translation

Once again we must establish the fact that the Father has continually made provision for the testing and refining of His people for the purpose of bringing them back to Himself of their own free will. The Father desires for all of us to be refined to the degree that we will speak, act and think just as He does. Many children of God have "allowed" themselves to be lured away from the place wherein they are found to be feeding properly on God's Word on a daily basis and, thus, they continually experience the frustration of "attempting" to love [obey] God with their whole heart, while at the same time there remains within them [to a degree] the desire to be independent from God - in order that they might still have some grip or control upon their own lives. It is only the living Word of God [both written and proceeding] that can show us the deep - and sometimes hidden - seeds of rebellion that can be buried within our heart. Freedom from EVERY ground of fear and rebellion [presumption] is precisely what the refining process of our Heavenly Father will accomplish in the hearts of those who truly love Him. It is time now for all believers, regardless of how far removed they may feel from the "fullness" of their calling, to hearken unto the voice of the Lord wherever they are, and separate themselves entirely unto the Word of God. The reality of true [divine] faith has been diluted and distorted to the point where many children of God are found exercising an "impure" faith! A "natural faith" that comes from an assurance in their "own" ability [of which we have none - spiritually speaking] rather than an absolute faith [trust] and assurance in the Word of God. The day has come where all who would

call themselves believers in Jesus Christ must seek to enter into the knowledge [revelation] of what "true" faith is, and they must come to "know" that the process of refining they are experiencing is ALWAYS for their greatest benefit - both now and throughout all eternity! For in gaining a revelation of these things they will no longer be found "holding part back" from the Father in their relationship with Him.

**Related Scriptures:** Job 23:10-12; Matthew 4:4;

## SEPTEMBER 5TH

**WE MUST BE A PEOPLE WHO, WHEN CONFRONTED BY TROUBLE IN ANY OF ITS VARIOUS FORMS, SEEK TO TRIUMPH [OVERCOME] AT ALL COST TO OURSELVES - NEVER ALLOWING FEAR AND UNBELIEF TO STOP OUR GOAL OF TOTAL AND ABSOLUTE VICTORY [SUCCESS] IN ALL THINGS FROM COMING TO PASS**

...."Moreover let us also be full of joy now! Let us exult and triumph in our troubles and rejoice in our \* sufferings \* knowing that pressure and affliction and hardship produce patient and unswerving endurance and endurance [fortitude] develops maturity of character - that is approved faith and tried integrity. And character of this sort produces the habit of joyful and confident hope of eternal salvation. Such hope never disappoints or deludes or shames us, for God's love has been poured out in our hearts through the Holy Spirit Who has been given to us".... Romans 5: 3-5 Amplified Translation

How can the apostle Paul make such a statement as, "Let us exult and triumph in our troubles and rejoice in our sufferings". The answer is clear. He writes, "KNOWING that pressure and affliction and hardship produce patient and unswerving endurance and endurance [fortitude] develops maturity of character - that is approved faith and tried integrity. Paul goes on to write that "character of this sort produces the habit [continual perspective] of joyful and confident hope of eternal salvation". There are a number of things in this passage of scripture that each and every child of God must gain a revelation of if they are truly serious about entering into, and fulfilling, their precious destiny in Christ. First of all, we must be a people who, when confronted by trouble in any of its various forms, seek to triumph [overcome] at all cost to ourselves - NEVER allowing fear and unbelief to stop our goal of total and absolute victory [success] in all things from coming to pass. Secondly, every child of God needs to come to a deep understanding [revelation] of the definition of the true suffering that we are called to in Christ - suffering for RIGHTEOUSNESS SAKE. The "suffering" that we are called to in this earth is to stand continually in faith [love and obedience] against ALL that we have been redeemed from. It is in NO WAY associated with physical sickness [or any other manifestation of the law of sin and death] but, rather, it is to continually release faith in the Word of God - regardless of the pressure of the circumstances that surround us. As our minds become transformed and renewed to the Word [Will] of God, "suffering" will become what it was intended to be by the Father: the joyful opportunity to devastate Satan, and further establish the Kingdom of God in the earth - rather

than the sorrowful [tormenting] and painful concept "religion" has made it to be - through fear and unbelief. Thirdly, Paul talked about the fact that as the child of God remains in a steadfast faith in their trials [sufferings and persecutions for righteousness sake] they would enter into a revelation of the fact that pressures and affliction and hardship produce both perfect patience and unswerving endurance within them. The "unswerving endurance" that is produced in the believers heart is the supernatural ability and empowerment, in Christ, that will enable them to keep their eyes perfectly fixed - at all times - on the narrow path of perfect obedience. It is as one remains on the narrow path of perfect obedience - through the aforementioned spiritual [supernatural] endurance - that there is developed within them a "maturity of character" - a true and strong character that abides in faith, and is righteously motivated in all things - and at all times. Paul goes on to write that this maturity of character produces great eternal perspective and hope [which is the anchor of the soul] - an eternal perspective that will be necessary for every last child of God to fulfill their "Kingdom-service" in this final hour. For it is only as one has an "ongoing revelation" of the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart that they will even begin to understand His glorious plan for the Church in this hour - and it is also only in this place that one will be found "abiding" in the mind of Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** Galatians 3:13; Romans 8:1-2; Romans 8:31-39; Joshua 1:5-9; Hebrews 6:19; 1 Corinthians 2:16;

## SEPTEMBER 6TH

### **WE MUST ALWAYS HAVE MORE FAITH IN THE FATHER'S FAITHFULNESS THAN WE HAVE ANY DESIRE TO LEAN UPON OUR OWN UNDERSTANDING**

...."So you will again distinguish between the righteous and the wicked, between one who serves God and one who does not serve Him. For behold, the day is coming, burning like a furnace; and all the arrogant and every evil doer will be chaff and the day that is coming will set them ablaze, says the Lord of Hosts, "so that it will leave them neither root nor branch".... Malachi 3:18-4:1

"Perseverance" [endurance] is a key word in the life of every Christian. In each life that is "wholly given" to God there will come times when that faithful one will be brought to the place where they must persevere in the will of the Father through their faith in His Word - and His Word alone. Regardless of where one is at this moment - spiritually speaking - they must begin to operate on, and persevere in, the absolute principles of faith and the Kingdom that are found in the Word of God. Everything is at stake in this last hour. We are living at a time wherein the "spiritual confrontation" between the Body of Christ and Satan is moving out into the open, and his vile aim is to bring all believers to the place [both spiritually and physically] where they are out of his way. Because of these things, it is certain that he will openly "steal, kill, or destroy" from them to the degree that they [the people of God] are outside of the Covenants of promise. When a child of God continues to persevere in faith their lives will, ultimately, become based solely on the "Rock of revealed knowledge". Even if it appears that all manner of turmoil and confusion is breaking out around them, their spontaneous reaction to any and every circumstance

will be to say in their heart, "What does the Word of God say about this, and how am I best able to put it into action in this situation?" When believers are called on to walk through circumstances that "seem" impossible to the five physical senses [particularly over a longer period of time than usual] the continual exercising of faith in the face of tremendous "spiritual pressure" will cause any "dross" [ground of fear and unbelief etc.] to surface [be exposed] and be dealt with in the light and power of the Holy Spirit. As one is refined and purified, their desire to stand on the Word of God will "override" any "former desire" to gratify the flesh in an effort to shed the "pressure" that comes when they stand against the "currents of fear and unbelief" that Satan attempts to overwhelm them with. We, as believers, must ALWAYS have more faith in the Father's faithfulness - and the fact that He is watching over His Word to perform it - than we have any desire to lean upon our own understanding. For if we lean upon our own understanding in any way we will be found failing in the "eternal scheme of things" - even though it may "appear" for a time that we are successful [prosperous]. As the Heavenly Father is burning away the "dross" in us [in the times of testing and refining] we must come to know that we are continually being prepared for greater service - a "Kingdom-service" that is almost incomprehensible to our present thinking. Again, if there is any part of our heart in which a seed of stubbornness or rebellion remains, it will be exposed when we are put to the test, for our heart [strength] will surely fail if its "affections" have been placed on the things of the natural realm [self-desire] rather than the Word [Will] of God. As the one who is truly seeking the fullness of their destiny, in Christ, sees the "folly" of this misplaced trust and affection, they will repent and revert back to faith in the Word of God - and, thus, there will be an opportunity to once again prove themselves in the area in which they had just experienced failure. The only true danger we face, as children of God, is the "continued" hardening of our hearts against our Heavenly Father and His Word! For if we "allow" our heart to become hardened towards God we surely open the door to the Evil One to deceive us into remaining dependent upon our own strength - and thus, great spiritual darkness will ensue! Now is the time for all true believers to separate themselves unto the Father in the "inner chamber" on "His" terms - in order that they may be refined and purified by His Word and His Spirit. The hour is late - and whoever is not "truly" for Jesus in these days shall be found to be against Him! Let every child of God put aside their desire to serve themselves, and give their lives "wholly" to their beloved Creator in this most critical and glorious hour!

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 2:12-13; Jeremiah 1:12; 1 Corinthians 13:8a; Isaiah 60:1-3; Matthew 12:30;

## SEPTEMBER 7TH

### "YOU SHALL BE HOLY FOR I AM HOLY"

...."As obedient children do not be conformed to the former lusts which were yours in your ignorance, but like the Holy One who called you, be holy yourselves also in all your behaviour; because it is written, You shall be holy for I am holy".... 1 Peter 1:14-16

We owe a great deal to the men and women of faith that have preceded us in the Body of

Christ. For they, indeed, endured the hardships and persecutions that came their way, as good soldiers of Christ, with a view to carrying out the highest purposes of God concerning His people. At a time when it was not so "popular" to discuss and expound upon the "deeper" things of God [it still is not in some cases], they put themselves in a position [at all cost to themselves] to hear from the Spirit of God, and receive the true, or exact, knowledge [revelation] from Him - that was, and still is, so urgently needed in the church today! Let us hear the words below from one of those aforementioned faithful saints that have gone before us. He speaks with great clarity concerning the danger of remaining in the "sin-consciousness" that has continued to plague the church - UP UNTIL THIS TIME [as opposed to entering into the "righteousness-consciousness" that is ultimate destiny of every believer].

*"Multitudes are kept from spiritual progress by cast-iron systems of doctrine which have, in their own darkened understanding, settled forever the fact that holiness is impossible in this present life, and that no mere man, since the Fall, is able to keep the commandments of God, but must daily break them in some way in word or thought or deed. And then a row of human characters is set before us to prove to us the impossibility of sanctification, and to show the satisfying and humbling influence of human imperfection. Multitudes have made their minds up in advance that they can never have the fulness of Jesus beyond certain narrow limits, and, of course they cannot advance beyond their own standards - thinking the fulness of the inheritance unattainable. Now we quite agree with the statement that no "mere" man can be holy or blameless, but the Lord Jesus is no "mere" man, and when He owns and keeps the heart, it is a divine holiness and a divine keeping; and we do assert that what no mere man can do, the Living Christ can do, and does, for those who abide in Him. Let us always take the Divine measure no matter what man may think or say". A.B. Simpson*

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:27; 1 Peter 2:6-9; Matthew 5:48; 2 Timothy 3:12;

## **SEPTEMBER 8TH**

### **THE "DEATH" OF THE CROSS AND THE "LIFE" OF THE CROSS**

.... "I have been crucified with Christ; and it is no longer I who live, but Christ lives in me; and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by faith in the Son of God, who love me, and delivered Himself up for me".... Galatians 2:20

...."May it never be that I should boast, except in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, through which the world has been crucified to me, and I to the world".... Galatians 6:17

There is a great need in these days for the people of God to begin to "hunger and thirst" after righteousness [to be righteously motivated in all things] - for it is only in this way that the pure, unadulterated power [love] of God can be released to truly set the captives free. At the source of all spiritual things stands the Cross - and it must be clearly understood by every child of God that if Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing] is to be ALL in ALL in our Kingdom-service, there are no effective means except the work of the Cross within us. All of the works we

do are for the purpose of our being vessels of God's life and love - in order for that life and love to "flow" into the inner man of those who are led across our path by the Holy Spirit. Without a true dying to "self" through the ongoing work of the Cross in our lives the life of Christ is not able to flow out of us to any great degree. To "flow" suggests that there is NO self-effort involved - so, then, it is simply a matter of one being "filled to overflowing" with the life and love of God. How could we possibly give to others what we ourselves do not have? If we do not have revelation knowledge then we cannot impart revelation - only an intellectual understanding that is a clear by-product of a "mental ascent" to the Word of God in one's own understanding. If what we speak is to have an "eternal effect", it must first become "assimilated" into our being through the power of the indwelling Spirit of God. Through the trials of daily living revelation is "burned" [emblazoned in much the same way as a branding iron] into our very being so that we bear the mark of the Cross in our EVERY word and action. It is "self" that says, "I" can do all things! The heart of faith and trust says, I can do all things through Christ - and His Anointing which empowers me every step of the way. As we "allow" the deepest work of the Cross to be done continually in our lives by the Holy Spirit, the life of God will be spontaneously diffused in our words and our actions, and we will come to abide in the deep assurance that we are both glorifying the Father and exalting the name of Jesus to the greatest degree - at all times. Every believer must come to know the "life" of the Cross as well as its death. Having the death of the Cross we die to sin and the old nature [flesh] - but having the life of the Cross, we come to live, daily, in a place of total empowerment through the Spirit of the Cross. This is the place wherein "true humility" [an absolute dependence on the Father and His Word] is both born and maintained. There are no shortcuts to the manifestation of the life of Christ within us - so let each of us be found ever seeking a continually deeper revelation of both the death of the Cross and the life of the Cross. For it is in this way alone that we will be found entering into the fullness of our Kingdom-destiny in this final hour.

**Related Scriptures:** Isaiah 14:12-15; Hebrews 4:12; John 7:38; Ephesians 4:29; 2 Corinthians 3:17-4:12; 1 Peter 5:5b-6;

## SEPTEMBER 9TH

### THE END OF ALL FOOLISH CONTROVERSIES

...."Let no unwholesome word proceed from your mouth but only such a word as is good for edification, according to the need of the moment, that it may give [impart] grace to those who hear".... Ephesians 4:29

The days ahead shall bring forth the end of all "foolish controversies" [and the "spirits of self-exaltation" and pride behind them] - in the midst of all those who truly love God. The Father is going to call to account every "idle" [non-faith producing] word spoken in the midst of His people. Every word spoken shall be exposed immediately for what it is due to a great release of the "revelatory gifts" [word of knowledge, word of wisdom, discerning of spirits] in the Body of Christ in these days - and, thus, shall the "unwholesome word" be removed from the midst of God's people. All false doctrine shall be clearly exposed for exactly what it is [error and

rebellion], and the divisive schemes of the Enemy shall be uncovered at every turn. The division [different beliefs and mind-sets] caused by the "error" that has been passed off as true doctrine in the midst of God's people has been one of the great hindrances for those those who truly seek to enter into the "fullness" of their inheritance. For it is certain that it is impossible for one to affix their faith entirely [absolutely] upon the Word of God when there is a mixture of truth and inaccuracy coming at them from all directions. Up until this time, an element of confusion has been "propagated" [see below] in many areas of the church at large but as a holy Remnant begins to "take legs" this shall end - as the fire [light] of God is poured forth through His holy vessels. There are many in their foolishness who say that certain aspects of the Covenant have passed away [healing, the ministry gifts of the apostle and prophet etc.] but this is not the case, and for all those who truly love God - those who enter into daily fellowship with them in the "inner chamber - He will make them to "know" the fullness [every aspect] of His holy Covenant in this season. Paul's exhortation in Ephesians 4:29 [above] shall become a divine "reality" in the midst of all those who truly love God in this hour. This will result in a "great acceleration" of the spoken word coming to pass - whether that word was spoken in faith and love or in fear and self-exaltation [hatred]. Jesus will "finally" be given His rightful Lordship over our "words" in the days ahead if we are faithful to give Him pre-eminence! It is the great responsibility of every child of God - and most certainly those in positions of delegated authority [teachers and preachers] - to let NO "unwholesome" word proceed from their mouth. Jesus has said that every one of our words shall be judged, and so they shall! Let us with holy reverence guard our hearts [mouths] with "all" diligence that we might continually be found speaking words of life and light and love to all those who cross our path in this most glorious hour.

**"propagate"** - to spread from person to person as a doctrine or belief; disseminate;

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 12:36-37; 1 Corinthians 3:11-15; Psalm 25:14; Ephesians 4:11-15; 1 Timothy 1:3-7; 1 Timothy 4:1; 1 Timothy 6:3-5;

## SEPTEMBER 10TH

### THE GREAT DANGER OF ANY ENTRANCE WHATSOEVER INTO "SPIRITUAL DARKNESS"

...."And it shall be a tassel for you to look at and remember all the commandments of the Lord, so as to do them and not follow after your own heart and your own eyes, after which you played the harlot, in order that you may remember to do all My commandments, and be holy to your God. I am the Lord your God who brought you out from the land of Egypt to be your God; I am the Lord your God. Now Korah.....took action, and they rose up before Moses, together with some of the sons of Israel, two hundred and fifty leaders of the congregation, chosen in the assembly, men of reknown. And they assembled together against Moses and Aaron, and said to them, 'You have gone far enough, for all the congregation are holy, every one of them, and the Lord is in their midst; so why do you exalt yourselves above the assembly of the Lord?'"....  
Numbers 15:39-16:3

Moses, as God's messenger, was only delivering the message [the call to holiness] that God had given to him on the Mount, but the leaders hearts had become hardened towards God. This resulted in them being unaware of their "past harlotry" and their present state of heart. Thus, they considered their "own" actions proper and in place before God and, because of these things, they "accused" Moses of being "inaccurate" and "improperly motivated" towards the people of God when, in reality, Moses only desire was to be obedient to the task given him by God. The entire story of Korah's rebellion paints a very clear picture for us today in the Church, and is a distinct warning for those who would truly serve God to NEVER "allow" their heart to enter into a hardened state in any of its many forms. Without a heart "wholly" given to the highest purpose and will of God, even the "men of renown" [those who, obviously, at one time walked in faith and obedience] can in no way discern that which has its origin in the Spirit of God, and that which has its origin in the "flesh". This is a most dangerous position for one to find themselves in, in this most critical hour! For ANY entrance into "spiritual darkness" [spiritual blindness and deafness caused by a greater desire to be right in one's own thinking than to come to the knowledge [revelation] of the truth - at all cost to the flesh] will SURELY keep one in a state of rebellion before God and His people, and they will be rendered incapable of "knowing" the true will of God for their life and ministry - having already been deceived into believing that they have already "arrived", and that they are in the center of God's will. When one enters into a state of spiritual darkness they - in their own thinking - have no need to listen to what any vessel that the Father sends across their path says for their correction and restoration because they are "fully" convinced [through Satan's deception] that both their words and actions are righteous in nature at all times. All those who have fallen into this aforementioned state of spiritual darkness are continually bound by a spirit of self-exaltation - as well as a spirit of self-justification. Indeed, any word spoken - or action carried out - apart from a "revelation" of God's Will [Word] will ALWAYS be found in bondage to these spirits [as well as a number of others]. It is only as one gains a "revelation" of the Father's will that they will have a deep assurance in their heart that they are indeed in the center of God's plan for their life and ministry. If we are not prepared to give our hearts "wholly" to God then we shall continually allow "ground" [the ground of self-desire] for this spirit [spiritual darkness] to deceive us - and, in deceiving us, influence us to worship "idols" - that is put people or things before God in some fashion. This, will in turn, take us further and further apart from the will of God and the fullness of our destiny in Christ. The deepest motivation of those who participated in Korah's rebellion was not only the fact that they, themselves, desired to have a more prominent role in the leadership, but also that they reserved the right, in their own thinking, to worship God as they chose - with no regard to God's "divine requirement". It must be clearly understood by every child of God that there will ALWAYS remain a line of "demarcation" between those whose hearts are wholly given to God and those whose hearts are not - between those who seek first the Kingdom and His righteousness [to be righteously motivated in all things] and those who do not, for our God is a holy God. Let us be those who are found pursuing holiness with every fiber of our being in this hour that we might be found rising above [overcoming] EVERY scheme of the Evil One and his forces - schemes that are designed to keep us in the place of an impure and self-exaltive [idolatrous] worship of God, and a divisive and unrighteous force in the midst of His people.

**"demarcate"** - to mark the limits of; to differentiate; separate; the fixing or marking of

boundaries or limits;

**Related Scriptures:** Leviticus 11:44a; Luke 10:27; 2 Corinthians 6:14-7:1; Malachi 3:18; Isaiah 60:1-3;

## SEPTEMBER 11TH

### THE ESSENCE OF ALL "TRUE" DELEGATED AUTHORITY

....For we are not, like so many [as hucksters, tavern keepers, making a trade of] peddling God's Word - shortening and adulterating the divine message; but as [men] of sincerity and the purest motive, commissioned and sent by God, we speak [His message] in Christ, the Messiah, in the [very] sight and presence of God.... 2 Corinthians 2:17 Amplified Translation

No child of God need be intimidated by the "true" delegated authorities of God for they are simply vessels of the Father's love and wisdom to the rest of the Body of Christ. They are called to lead all of God's people - even to the very last one - into the "fullness" of their inheritance in Christ. The deepest motivation of every "true" delegated authority will be rooted and grounded in these four things:

1. They will always be found seeking to glorify the Father to the greatest degree.
2. They will always be found seeking to exalt the name of Jesus to the greatest degree.
3. They will always be found seeking to bless and elevate God's people to the greatest degree.
4. They will always be found seeking the wisdom of God in order to devastate Satan and his forces to the greatest degree.

One of the chief characteristics of any true delegated authority is that they "maintain" a deep humility before God ["utter" (see below) dependence upon the Father and His Word in all things]. This absolute faith and trust is the essence of ALL true authority, for it is from this place of an abiding and perpetual righteousness alone that the uncompromised Word of God goes forth in the fullness of conviction [absolute Truth in the power of the Spirit without measure] - and it is only absolute Truth that will set the captives "absolutely" free. Even though the Word still goes forth in many areas of the church at large it has been diluted and compromised to such a great degree by those in the pulpit that many - even though they attend church regularly - still remain in bondage fear and sin and death in some form. In these days, the Father is raising up many true delegated authorities to help lead His children into the fullness of their precious destiny in Christ. At the same time, these vessels of holy fire [light] will become a "walking ultimatum" before all those who cross their path, and every element of compromise and corruption shall be both exposed and consumed in their path - while, at the same time bringing all to the point of an

"absolute decision" as to where their true [deepest] allegiance lies. Many will repent in this hour, and take their "proper position" in the will of God but some will hold to their self-righteous attitudes, and continue to justify their works and "doctrines" as being of God. As we move into the final stages of this last hour we must come to understand the absolute purposes and plans of God for His Church. The Father's number one desire is to remove "all" rebellion [unrighteousness] from the midst of His people [and with it all sin and death] - in order that Satan might no longer have any foothold [ground] whatsoever in their midst. It is truly time for the true delegated authorities of God to take their place for there needs to be a holy remnant that represents the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart perfectly. As He is represented accurately it is certain the many will come to "know" His love - and that perfect love will cast out every remaining ground of fear within. This, alone, will reap a great harvest in both the "religious" church and the world. Again, the essence of all true delegated authority in the Church is that their root motivation is ALWAYS for the greatest glory of God in all things - and their words and actions for the greatest eternal benefit of His people at all times. It falls to every last child of God to make certain that they seek out a revelation in their time with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" concerning their own spiritual positioning, and what ministries they should partake of. For if one is found submitting themselves to that which is unrighteous and corrupt [no matter how well-intentioned they may appear "outwardly"] then they open the door to unrighteousness, corruption [darkness] and continued bondage in their own lives. On the other hand, if one is in their proper spiritual positioning then they will be found partaking of only those ministries that the Holy Spirit leads them to - and this will cause them to have superabundant entrance into the fullness of their Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

**"utter"** - absolute; being done without conditions or qualifications; no reservations; no holding part back;

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 8:1-2; Galatians 3:13; Ephesians 4:11-16; 1 John 4:18; 2 Peter 1:11;

## SEPTEMBER 12TH

**WHEN ONE IS FOUND ABIDING IN THE PLACE OF REVELATION KNOWLEDGE THERE IS A "CERTAIN EMPOWERMENT" FOR THEM TO OVERCOME EVERY SCHEME AND WILE OF THE EVIL ONE**

...."No weapon formed against you shall prosper; and every tongue that accuses you in judgment you will condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord, and their vindication is from Me," declares the Lord".... Isaiah 54:17 NASB

One revelation that every child of God must have burning deeply in their heart is the fact that God, and God alone, is their vindication. For ANY failure to walk in love towards one's enemies and, thus, pray for those who persecute them, shall only betray a degree of pride and rebellion in their own heart. We "must" come to know that our vindication is from the Lord, ALONE. If one does not have a "revelation" of this fact then they will SURELY succumb to the

pressures and persecutions that are certain to arise as they go forth in perfect obedience. If we do not have an "absolute assuredness" that our words and actions are the product of an abiding love [revelation of the Father's will] in our hearts - an assuredness given only by God Himself - then the desire to take offense and hold unforgiveness [violating the law of love], shall overcome us to some degree. This is another example of the importance of the child of God walking in the place of intimacy with the Father and His Word. When one is found abiding in the place of revelation knowledge there is a "certain empowerment" for them to overcome every scheme and wile of the Evil One. Not only will they not be moved [provoked] to depart from the love-walk they will also gain whatever revelation is necessary for them to pray accurately for those who were used as vessels of persecution [reproach] against them. Always remember: it is one thing for someone to sin against us, it is another thing entirely for us to be dragged into sin by that sin against us! Our task is to walk in love - at all cost to ourselves. It is the Father's task to vindicate, and He surely will - without exception!

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 5:10-12; Matthew 5:43-44; Isaiah 34:8; Isaiah 35:4b; Psalm 94:1-2; Isaiah 50:7-8a;

## SEPTEMBER 13TH

### THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN RIGHTEOUS AND UNRIGHTEOUS JUDGEMENT [DISCERNMENT]

.... I can do nothing on my own initiative. As I hear, I judge; and My judgement is just, because I do not seek my own will, but the will of Him who sent Me" .... John 5: 30

...."Do not judge according to appearance, but judge with righteous judgement".... John 7:24

The difference between righteous judgement and unrighteous judgement is that "righteous judgement" is the pure judgement [discernment and wisdom] of God. It is a word spoken or action taken that is in perfect accordance with the revealed knowledge of God's Word [Will], and the unction of the Holy Spirit. In the case of righteous judgement it is the "anointed" word itself that convicts the heart of the hearer. "Unrighteous judgement" is a word spoken - or an action taken - that has its origin in the "flesh" and has, as its root motivation in the speaker, the desire to "exalt themselves above" the one being spoken to or against. In the above scriptures we see two keys to the true spiritual walk that every Christian is called to. Jesus said, As I hear I judge [discern]; and My judgement is just [righteous] because I do not seek My OWN will, but the will of Him [the Father] who sent Me. In this passage of scripture we come to understand both the importance of seeking to be righteously motivated in all things as well as the importance of allowing the Holy Spirit to expose and remove any element of "self-desire" that might remain in our lives. To be righteously motivated means that one has put the will of God first in their lives and, thus, their discernment in any given situation will be found to be righteous in the sight of the Father because they are always seeking to be in one accord with the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart. In seeking to accomplish the Father's highest purpose in any given

moment they are also seeking His best for all those who cross their path and, thus, when they open their mouth to speak into any given situation their judgement will always be found righteous - regardless how those affected by their words react. Many times one will be used as a vessel of righteous judgement by God in order that those they are ministering to might receive the necessary correction they need to enter back onto the "narrow path" [highway of holiness]. But because of a certain hardness of heart in the one's they are called to confront great reproach and accusations are spewed forth against them - even though their words and actions are for the greatest good of the one that they are ministering to. On the other hand, if one's heart is truly desirous of entering into the fullness of their destiny and Kingdom-position THEN they will "receive" whatever form the righteous judgement takes, and be immediately restored [through revelation] to the proper path that God has for them. The second key is that ALL true discernment [righteous judgement] issues from the place of revelation, and NOT that which is perceived through the five physical senses or past experience. This is an absolute principle that, if violated, will cause great darkness to enter in - totally blinding that one to ANY form of true discernment, and allowing themselves to be used by the Evil One and his forces as a vessel of unrighteous judgement. This will allow ALL manner of evil [reproach, condemnation, accusation etc.] to work against those that they come against in a spirit of pride and self-exaltation. In these days, the Father is raising up a people who [because they desire to be found "abiding" in righteous motivation] are holy vessels, through whom the force of righteousness will continually flow forth to bless [empower - elevate] those whose hearts are "wholly given" to God. At the same time, the righteous judgements of God shall be poured out through them to convict the hearts of those who have, through fear and pride, continued to hold to that which is apart from Christ, and the Kingdom. It is in this way that the Church shall be both refined and purified in this most critical hour - for indeed the motivation [righteous or unrighteous] behind every man's work shall become evident. Let us be those who are found seeking to be righteously motivated in ALL things - and towards ALL people. For it is ONLY in this way that our "judgement" will be found to be righteous, and our discernment perfectly accurate according to the highest purposes of the Father for His people.

**Related Scriptures:** John 5:31-34; John 16:2-3; Isaiah 35:8-9; 1 Corinthians 3:10-15;

## SEPTEMBER 14TH

**HE IS THE PERFECT FATHER, AND HE IS NOW PREPARING A PEOPLE - A GLORIOUS CHURCH - THROUGH WHICH HE CAN FINALLY "UNLEASH" THE REVELATION [REALITY] OF HIS PRECIOUS SONS AND DAUGHTERS IN THE EARTH**

.... You have not yet resisted to the point of shedding blood in your striving against sin; and you have forgotten the exhortation which is addressed to you as sons, My son, do not regard lightly the discipline of the Lord, nor faint when you are reprov'd by Him; for those whom the Lord loves He disciplines, and He scourges every son whom He receives. It is for discipline that you endure; God deals with you as with sons; for what son is there whom his father does not discipline? .....He disciplines us for our good, that we may share His holiness.... Hebrews 12: 4-

The Father is desirous of obtaining the full and absolute trust of each and every one of His children. The first and foremost desire of His heart has always [even from before the Fall] to have close and intimate fellowship with His precious children but at the Fall sin [pride] and fear entered into the earth and caused a spiritual separation between the Father and His beloved creation. But in these days, many are finally coming to a revelation of the fact that through the Blood of Jesus the way has been cleared for them to enter into the perfect fellowship that the Father desires to have with each one of His children. It has always been the Father's desire to reveal His all-consuming love and tenderness and affection and TRUSTWORTHINESS, but it is only from a position of intimate fellowship in the "inner chamber", ALONE, that one can finally come into a deep and absolute revelation of His perfect love towards them - and, thus, enter into a perfect trust [absolute faith] in Him [both He and His Word] - IN ALL THINGS. This issue of "trust" is of great importance, for who and what we trust in - in our remaining time in this dispensation - will determine the extent of our eternal reward - and, of course, the extent that we will be found "overcoming". We must be a people who both seek - and find - our entire "acceptance" and "approval" before the Throne of our Father. It is His desire for us to come to the place wherein we see ALL things through His eyes [wisdom]. Therefore, it is of the utmost importance for each and every one of us, as sons and daughters of the Most High, to "lay down" any and every "attachment" to "past experiences" - particularly where "authority" [parents, teachers, leadership in the church etc.] is concerned. Any "emotional baggage" [any unforgiveness against or any ungodly dependence upon "flesh and blood"] that is "held to" will prevent one from entering into a revelation of the depth of the Father's love for them, and the perfect integrity of His character. Without this revelation of His perfect love and trustworthiness one remains bound to the strongholds of fear and idolatry, and a continual seeking after the approval and praises of "flesh and blood" instead of the Father. "Idolatry" can be defined as putting anyone or anything above the Father and His Word and, therefore, because of the absoluteness of this spiritual reality one can begin to see clearly that it is only as they forsake the experiences of the past that were born of fear and pride that they will ever be able to enter into the place of an abiding and absolute faith and trust in the Father. Throughout the years, I have seen the Father display great patience and mercy both towards me, and towards many who have crossed my path - even in the face of great apathy [disinterest] towards true relationship with Him - on "His" terms. I have been astounded time and time again as He continually pours forth His love upon even the most stubborn of His children - fixing His eternal gaze upon the depths of their heart - KNOWING, in His great faith and NEVER-FAILING love that even many [who would at this time fall into the category of the "hardest of hearts"] will turn to Him in a precious moment of time [the fullness of time] - both in these days, and in the glorious days ahead. He is perfection! He is perfect in EVERY attitude and action on our behalf - even when it doesn't LOOK or FEEL that way. He is the perfect Father, and He is now preparing a people - a Glorious Church - through which He can finally "unleash" the revelation of His precious sons and daughters in the earth. Before we leave here those who do not desire to know God intimately [or at all] shall tremble with fear - even terror - at the awesome majesty [righteousness] and light that shall be poured forth through thorough His faithful and obedient children - as they represent Him perfectly. Let us be those who are found pursuing - with ALL of our heart and being - the

intimate relationship that the Father so desires of us. For He is the perfect Father, and true relationship with Him, alone [even without all of the rest of the supernatural blessings of the Kingdom], is more than a heart can contain! For there is nothing that compares with His great love, affection and joy being continually shed abroad in the heart of the one who will simply put aside all fear and unbelief, and trust Him with an absolute and perfect trust.

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 10:19-23; Proverbs 3:5-8; Mark 10:29-31; Romans 8:14-19; Romans 5:1-5; 1 John 4:18;

## SEPTEMBER 15TH

### AN ABIDING FAITH AND TRUST IN THE FAITHFULNESS OF THE FATHER

...."For by their own sword they did not possess the land; And their own arm did not save them; But Thy right hand, and Thine arm, and the light of Thy presence, For Thou didst favour them".... Psalm 44:3

Through the times of intense testing and refining, perhaps the greatest thing that the child of God will learn [gain a revelation of] is that the Father is faithful - and that in His faithfulness He will surely accomplish all that is on His heart concerning us. It is through these "intense times" that our "trust" begins to be transferred from ourselves [and others] to the Father and His Word - in every facet of our lives. In this most critical hour, this is the place [testing and refining] that everyone who would truly serve God must enter into - through obedience. For it is in this place alone that one gains a revelation of not only the faithfulness of the Father but they also enter into an "abiding" faith [trust] in the plan of the Father for their lives and ministries. As they move from obedience to obedience that one will come to both "know" and "hear" the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit - a supernatural [God-given] "ability" that is the key prerequisite to ALL true service for the remainder of our time in this dispensation. Some years ago now, the Father spoke these words to me:

*"You must place yourself continually in that place of close and intimate fellowship with Me, for you must come to see ALL things through My eyes."*

This is a word that applies to every last child of God. There are many tasks to carry out - as the fullness of the revelation of the Glorious Church begins to manifest in [and through] all those who truly love God in this hour - and it will require a "pin-point accuracy" [perfect obedience] on the part of every individual believer to get the job done right, corporately. It is certain that the Father's favour shall rest very heavily upon His faithful and obedient one's for the remainder of this dispensation - and "open doors" that "in the natural" could not [or would not] open shall "suddenly" burst open before them. Let us be found seeking first the Kingdom of God from that place of intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber", daily. For not only is this the greatest and deepest desire of His heart - but this is also the only way for one to fulfil their precious and glorious destiny in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 66:8-12; Deuteronomy 6: 5-7a; Deuteronomy 6: 16-17; Job 23:10-12; 1 Thessalonians 5:23-24; Hebrews 5:8-9;

## SEPTEMBER 16TH

### WALKING IN THE COUNSEL OF GOD VERSUS "UNGODLINESS"

...."Blessed [happy, fortunate, prosperous and enviable] is the man who walks and lives not in the counsel of the ungodly, following their advice, their plans and purposes, nor stands submissive and inactive in the path where sinners walk, nor sits down to relax and rest where the scornful and the mockers gather. But his delight and desire are in the law of the Lord, and on His law [the precepts, the instructions, the teachings of God] he habitually meditates [ponders and studies] by day and by night. And he shall be like a tree firmly planted and tended by the streams of water, ready to bring forth his fruit in its season; his leaf also shall not fade or wither, and everything he does shall prosper and come to maturity.

Not so are the wicked [those disobedient and living without God are not so]. But they are like the chaff worthless, dead, without substance which the wind drives away. Therefore the wicked [those disobedient and living without God] shall not stand justified in the judgement; nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous [those who are upright and in rightstanding with God]. For the Lord knows and is fully acquainted with the way of the righteous; but the way of the ungodly, [those living outside God's will] shall perish [end in ruin and come to nought]"....  
Psalm 1 Amplified Translation

The Father desires us, as His precious children, to share in His knowledge and wisdom, and to walk in close and intimate fellowship with Him. To "fellowship" with someone properly we need to have some "common ground", and when the believer will take the time and diligently make the effort to "fill" their heart with the Word of God THEN they will have that "common ground" with the Father [mutual love], and He will be enabled to teach them [reveal to them] His ways - which are indeed high above the ways of the "flesh" and the "wisdom" of this present "world". This fellowship with God will then become the joy and strength of our heart it was meant to be, and we will walk in His Wisdom and understanding [counsel] with no desire whatsoever to walk in the darkened wisdom of our "own" understanding. "Ungodliness" is defined as any thought, action or word that is not in accordance with the "revealed" will of God [Word of God] - and any manifestation thereof. This ungodly "living" and "thinking" - which has the "appearance" of godliness or "spirituality", but literally "denies" the power [anointing] of the true Christian life - is due to the continued "adherence" of many to the self-exaltive practices of the lower life [psuche: soulish - the mind, will, emotions and body in dominance over the spirit-man]. The carnal life is a product of one's continued fellowship with the "world" and its ways instead of the Word - without exception. It must be clearly understood by EVERY child of God that heart-fellowship with the world fuels darkness and self-focus in one's life while giving the Word of God pre-eminence fuels godly desire and the divine light [revelation] that will keep them on the course of the Father's will for their life and ministry. There is no middle ground! Another spontaneous by-product of an abiding "fellowship" with the "world" is the sinful desire

to "measure" the Word of God by one's own darkened understanding in a "spirit of mental ascent" - weighing it in the balance of how it serves one's "own" purpose - devoid of both the Holy Spirit and faith. Because of this, many continue to speak forth lies [error] from the pulpit, and this continues to promote "ungodliness" [religious activity and "mind-sets"] amongst those in the church at large. These self-exaltive and "deceptive" practices are about to be both judged and removed by the consuming fire of the Holy Spirit from the midst of the "congregations" of those who truly love God - those who desire to serve Him with their whole heart. In this most critical hour we must be a people who refuse to hold onto [maintain] "anything" [through self-desire] that is clearly apart from the will of God for our life and ministry. For if we do we will not be found walking in the counsel [wisdom] of God - nor will we complete [finish] the course that was ordained by the Father for us from before the foundations of the earth.

**Related Scriptures:** Joshua 1:8; Romans 12:1-2; Matthew 10:37-39; Psalm 32:8-11; Psalm 33:11; Psalm 107:10-11; Proverbs 12:15; Proverbs 13:10; Proverbs 19:20-21;

## SEPTEMBER 17TH

### THE DAY OF THE CARNAL CHRISTIAN IS AT AN END!

...."Do you not know that when you present yourselves to someone as slaves for obedience, you are slaves to the one whom you obey, either of sin [Satan] resulting in death, or of obedience [to God] resulting in righteousness".... Romans 6:16

As I was meditating on the above scripture one day the Holy Spirit said this to me:

*...."Any child of God who acts on their own, immediately leaves the authority of the Word [faith] and comes directly under Satan's control [fear and sin]. For every person in the earth [at any given moment] is either being "controlled" [guided] by God through voluntary obedience to His Word or by Satan through disobedience [wilfulness or ignorance] to the Word of God and, thus, an alignment on that one's part with the "lies" of the Evil One"....*

The day of the "carnal" Christian is at an end! For every true believer is going to have to make the decision in this hour to either walk by faith in EVERY area of their lives or they shall be consumed by the "leaven" of sin [unrighteousness] and, thus, be enveloped in the deep darkness which is even now ENCOMPASSING the "world". No matter how many times one reads Romans 14:23b it still says the same thing: "Whatever is not from faith is sin." The message of Almighty God to the church has always been one of repentance and consecration. There is a "clarion" call for every child of God to put the Word of God first place in their life, and put the sin and fear in their life aside - forsaking ALL the things that are products [patterns] of the "flesh" in order that they might follow Jesus with a pure heart. It must be clearly understood that the child of God who has hardened their heart toward their Heavenly Father in ANY way in this most critical hour is moving away from His perfect will for their life and ministry without even realizing it. There is a great spiritual darkness covering the nations, and the only way to walk through it, and still remain on the "narrow path" is a deep and abiding

dependence upon the Word of God - which is the ONLY lamp to light our way. The true Christian life requires a whole-hearted commitment to God, and EVERY Christian must come to a deep realization of the fact that the Father has never made ANY provision for anything less than that [the Divine Requirement - Luke 10:27] in His Word. If we, as believers, desire to walk in anything less than the "fullness" of our inheritance in Christ then we are, in some area of our walk, going to operate in "ungodly wisdom and counsel". Unless one seeks to walk in the wisdom and counsel of God in ALL things then whatever part they allow to remain ["leaven"] will be the area where they will "sow to the flesh" [by leaning upon their own understanding] - and the continual doing of that to ANY degree will lead them away [through hardness of heart] from even seeking God's counsel in the first place. Although it grieves the Heavenly Father greatly to watch His children "allow" themselves to be lured off the narrow path of perfect obedience, it must be clearly understood that "wherever" a Christian is in relation to the will of God, they are there, ultimately, by their OWN choice! The "rest" that has been provided for us by the Father is perfect peace and joy [strength], and is to be sought whole-heartedly, in obedience, by all; for we are not to be those who shrink back to destruction, but of those who have faith to the preserving of the soul. It is written, "There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit [Romans 8:1 KJV]. Let us be those who are found walking after [yielding to and obeying] the Spirit of God for it is only from this place of obedience that one can continually "rise above" any form of the leaven of unrighteousness - and the darkness and sin [disobedience] that is its spontaneous by-product.

**"clarion"** - clear and resounding;

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Timothy 2:26; Isaiah 60:2; Psalm 119:105-106; Hebrews 10:39; 1 John 1:9;

## **SEPTEMBER 18TH**

### **THERE ARE TWO DISTINCT MESSAGES BEING BROUGHT TO THE BODY OF CHRIST BY THE TRUE APOSTLES AND PROPHETS IN THIS HOUR**

...."Teach me O Lord, the way of your statutes, and I will keep it unto the end steadfastly. Give me understanding that I may keep your law, yes, I will observe it with my whole heart. Make me to go in the path of your commandments, for in them do I delight".... Psalm 119:33-35 Amplified Translation

...."I will instruct you and teach you in the way that you should go; I will counsel you with My eye upon you".... Psalm 32:8 NASB

In the latter portion of scripture above we have the word [promise] of God that He will take the care of teaching us and guiding us in the path of His perfect will. We also "know" according to His Word that He sent His Holy Spirit to come and teach us ALL things, and to guide us into ALL truth. Every child of God needs to reach the point wherein they will simply "believe" the Words that the Father has spoken just because He said them. There is a great

amount of teaching going forth in certain areas within the church at large stating that "the Word of God must not be taken "too" literally - and it is an abomination to God! There is only one truth, and one way to discern that truth, and that is through the teaching ministry of the Holy Spirit - the Spirit of wisdom and revelation. Those who have been "held captive" by the Evil One to spread these lies are really picking and choosing what parts of the Word of God that they will believe in - in order that they might "comfortably" pursue their own selfish desires and agendas. There are two distinct messages being brought to the Body of Christ by the true apostles and prophets of God in this hour. One deals with the preparation of the great and Glorious Church of the Lord Jesus Christ - spotless and unblemished without sin or fear. The second message is the message of repentance and the great shaking [judgement] that is now taking place in the church. Both messages are intertwined, and one is a product of the other. The bottom line for EVERY child of God is for them to build their firm foundation on the Rock of the revealed knowledge of God's Word and continually be found seeking God with their whole heart - at ALL cost to themselves. In this last hour, EVERY believer must come to know how to walk in the counsel [Wisdom] of God. To do this on a continual basis one must throw off every encumbrance, and the sin which can so easily entangle the one who is not diligent to guard their heart - with ALL diligence.

**Related Scriptures:** John 14:26; John 16:13; 1 Peter 4:17; Matthew 7:21-27; Hebrews 12:1; Proverbs 4:23-27;

## SEPTEMBER 19TH

**THE CHILD OF GOD WILL NEVER BECOME ATTUNED TO THE HEART AND MIND OF THE FATHER UNTIL THEY MAKE THE "QUALITY DECISION" TO IMMERSE [SATURATE] THEMSELVES IN THE WORD OF GOD**

...."Your word is a lamp to my feet and a light to my path"....Psalm 119:105 Amplified Translation

...."My son, keep your father's God-given commandment, and forsake not the law of God: your mother taught you. Bind them continually upon your heart, and tie them about your neck. When you go, the Word of your parent's God shall lead you; when you sleep it shall keep you, and when you waken it shall talk with you".... Proverbs 6:20-23 Amplified Translation

When the Holy Spirit "reveals" [illuminates] the Word of God to the heart of a believer they will not only gain an understanding of how that Word pertains corporately to the overall plan of the Father they will also gain a revelation of how it pertains to their individual life and ministry. As the child of God will meditate on the Word of God continually - day by day - godly Wisdom and Strength will enter into their heart, and begin to flow into EVERY facet of their life. The "true" Christian life is the "outflow" [the perfect by-product] of a heart in which faith has been "developed" by their "continual hearing" of the Word - thus causing that one to "release" the faith, life, light and love of God in every Word that proceeds forth out of their mouth. The child

of God will never become attuned to the heart and mind of the Father until they make the "quality decision" to "immerse" [saturate] themselves in the Word of God. It is ONLY from this place of "abiding" in the Word that their mind will be "renewed" to conform "perfectly" to the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart, and it is ONLY from this place that they will "continually" be empowered to walk in the "counsel" [Wisdom] of God. How could one walk in the "counsel" of One they refuse to listen to? Many Christians say that they are desirous of walking in God's "best" but they refuse - by their words and actions - to do those things that will "allow" them to "hear" the voice of the Spirit of God - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation. As the child of God spends more and more time in the Word of God they will IMMEDIATELY begin to realize the "fullness" and "blessedness" of the Covenant that they have with the Father, as His children, and this will only serve to bring them closer to the One, Who by His wisdom, created all things.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 10:17; John 7:38; Matthew 12:34b; Joshua 1:8; Ephesians 1:17; Psalm 25:12-14;

## SEPTEMBER 20TH

### JEALOUSY, ENVY AND "SELFISH" AMBITION: THE CHIEF THREAT TO WALKING IN THE COUNSEL OF GOD

...."Who among you is wise and understanding? Let him show by his good behaviour his deeds in the gentleness of wisdom. But if you have bitter jealousy and selfish ambition in your heart, do not be arrogant and so lie against the truth. This wisdom is not that which comes down from above, but is earthly, natural, demonic. For where jealousy and selfish ambition exist, there is disorder and every evil thing. But the wisdom from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, reasonable [lit. willing to yield], full of mercy and good fruits, unwavering without hypocrisy".... James 3:13-17 NASB

When the child of God makes the "quality decision" to walk in the counsel of godly wisdom they will have to come to the "full realization" in their heart that jealousy and selfish ambition [that will always lead to "strife" and division when two or more believers will participate in it] must be removed from their heart through the power of the Spirit of the Cross, and the work of the Cross that He carries out in the yielded vessel. It is only as the work of the Cross is done on a continual basis that there will be an entrance for the shedding abroad in that one's heart of God's love - again, by the power of the Holy Spirit. Any area of sin that is "retained" in the life of the child of God will inevitably lead them into an area of division and strife [contention for control of their OWN "environment" through fear and pride], and "any" form of strife or division is in total violation of the "law of love" set forth in the Word of God. There are many children of God who [because of their own selfish ambition, envy or jealousy] still count it joy to see a brother or sister in the Lord go through hard times or even "fail" - and this ought not be so under any conditions! But it is certain that they will reap what they have sown, and they themselves shall, ultimately, "harvest" the very things that they desired to come upon others - UNLESS a deep and thorough repentance is forthcoming on their part. Self-desire,

jealousy or envy cannot exist in the heart of the believer who will keep their eyes steadfastly "fixed" on Jesus [the Word of God]. For their heart will be continually cleansed and purified, and this will cause them to be continually raised up "above" the "wisdom of this world" to abide in the counsel of God in both thought and deed, and they will be found to be righteously motivated in all things - as they diligently pursue the will of God for their life and ministry.

**"envy vs. jealousy"** - The distinction lies in this, that envy desires to deprive another of what they have while jealousy desires to have the same, or the same sort of thing, for itself.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 5:5; Mark 12:29-31; 1 Corinthians 13:4-8; 1 John 3:23; Proverbs 23:17-18;

### SEPTEMBER 21ST

**"IN THE WAY YOU JUDGE, YOU WILL BE JUDGED; AND BY YOUR STANDARD OF MEASURE, IT WILL BE MEASURED TO YOU"**

...."Do not judge lest you be judged. For in the way you judge, you will be judged; and by your standard of measure, it will be measured to you. And why do you look at the speck that is in your brothers eye, but do not notice the log that is in your own eye?".... Matthew 7:1-3 NASB

Any criticism or "unrighteous" judgement directed from one child of God to another is an abomination to the Heavenly Father, and it is certain that this "practice" shall cease in this hour - for it is a "cancer" in the midst of His people, and it is an affront to the precious Blood of Jesus! Even if one knows that a brother or sister is in the wrong they have only one responsibility - and one responsibility only - and that is "obedience" to the Word of God and the Holy Spirit every moment of THEIR lives. When the believer reaches the stage where they are ready and willing to obey the voice of the Holy Spirit at all cost to themselves THEN "perhaps" [depending on the Father's highest purpose] they will be sent to the one who is in error. But even then, the child of God who is ministering will only speak the words that are given them to speak by the Spirit of God - words that will ALWAYS be in perfect accordance with the Word of God and the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of love]. It is only the Father who knows what that particular brother or sister needs to receive in order for them to be brought back onto the narrow path of perfect obedience. Therefore, if we are sent to minister the Word of God, we must do so, viewing ourselves only as a "vessel" of the Lord's righteous judgement, with no thought of the selfish ambition or self-exaltation [the desire to exalt oneself in their own eyes by condemning another] that will SURELY cause us to judge with a "false [unrighteous] judgement". For we are not partakers of the ministry of condemnation and accusation - a "practice" that denies the precious Blood of Jesus and the love of God but, rather, we have been given the "ministry of reconciliation" that by our words and deeds we might always aim to bring others into perfect harmony with the Father and His Word - always seeking to lead our brothers and sisters into the fullness of their precious inheritance in Christ. The day has come for Satan to be stopped from working in ANY way in [and through] the church! Every believer must "allow" the Word of God to flood [saturate] their heart and, thus, expose and remove any ground in them that the Evil One had, up until this time,

been able to stand on and use in some way to cause division and strife in the midst of God's people. It is a dangerous thing for the child of God to judge with an unrighteous [self-exaltive] judgement! For this is precisely who Jesus was directing His words to when He said, "Judge not lest ye be judged", and it is certain that in this most critical hour the one who disobeys this command will surely bring upon THEMSELVES the "righteous judgements" of God, which are swift and sure. For in these days, as the Holy Spirit is being poured out [the former and latter rains] upon all flesh to a degree never before seen in the earth [beginning with the household of God], ALL unrighteous judgement and self-exaltive behaviour will surely reap the consuming fire of the Holy Spirit as its due. Let us be those who judge ourselves in the light of the "inner chamber" on a daily basis. For, in this way, we will qualify to be used as vessels of the holy and righteous judgements of the Father - holy and righteous judgements that will lead many into the place of a deep and thorough repentance and, ultimately, into the fullness of their Kingdom-position, in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 2:1-2; 2 Corinthians 5:18; Zechariah 10:1; 1 Peter 4:17;

## SEPTEMBER 22ND

### **CONTINUED OBEDIENCE TO THE WORD [WILL] OF GOD AND THE STILL, SMALL VOICE OF THE HOLY SPIRIT DRAWS US EVER CLOSER TO THE FATHER AND HIS LOVE, WISDOM AND COUNSEL**

....For who has known or understood the mind [the counsels and purposes] of the Lord so as to guide and instruct [Him] and give Him knowledge? But we have the mind of Christ, the Messiah, and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart.... 1 Corinthians 2:16  
Amplified Translation

In this hour, those who seek divine light and truth shall find - and walk in - great light and absolute truth. But those who continue to seek after the darkened wisdom of this "world" shall surely walk in great darkness [without exception], and they will be blinded to the will of God - both for their own lives and as far as the corporate plan for the Church goes. Again, as the child of God gives the Word of God pre-eminence and, thus, comes to "abide" in the Word of God, they will begin to experience all of the blessings that are the spontaneous by-product of a life that is "wholly given" to the will of God. When the believer begins to walk in the Wisdom and Counsel of God they will soon experience in their heart and soul [mind, will, emotions] that they have the mind of Christ residing within them. In this place of abiding in the mind of Christ the Word of God shall be their "delight", and He shall be a constant source of joy and light to them. Acting diligently on all of these things will serve to bring the child of God to a place where they will no longer have any desire to lean upon their own understanding and wisdom, and they shall be found trusting in the Lord with ALL of their heart and, in acknowledging Him in all their ways, they will surely be established in Him, and all of their paths will be made straight as they pursue the will of the Father as their ONE desire. One thing is needed for all of these things to become a "living reality" in the life of the believer - and that is obedience to the commandments of God found in the Word of God, and the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit. Men can write

volumes of "theological claptrap", and continuously explore the Bible - "mentally ascending" in their own understanding to all they see and hear, but it is to no avail! Men and women must cast down EVERY lofty mental ascension to the Word of God, and live pure and simple lives devoted to obeying EVERY command of the Heavenly Father. Obedience to the Word of God draws us closer to the Father and His Wisdom. Disobedience to the Word of God allows us to be drawn away from the Father and His Wisdom by "the spirit of the world", and into the grasp of the darkened and self-exaltive [prideful] wisdom of the Evil One. Let us be those who are found "abiding" in the mind of Christ in this hour for it is in this place that the reality of the Father's plan for a spotless and unblemished Church shall consume our every thought and desire.

**Related Scriptures:** Isaiah 40:13; Isaiah 60:1-3; Luke 10:27;

## SEPTEMBER 23RD

### SEVEN KEYS TO WALKING IN THE WISDOM AND COUNSEL OF GOD

...."get skilful and godly wisdom, get understanding - discernment, comprehension and interpretation; do not forget and do not turn back from the Words of My mouth. Forsake not Wisdom and She will keep, defend and protect you; love Her and She will guard you. The beginning of Wisdom is, get [seek] Wisdom - skilful and Godly Wisdom! For skilful and Godly Wisdom is the principal thing. And with all you have gotten get understanding - discernment, comprehension and interpretation. Prize Wisdom, highly exalt Her, and She will exalt and promote you; She will bring you to honour when you embrace Her. She shall give to your head a wreath of gracefulness: a crown of beauty and glory will She deliver to you".... Proverbs 4: 5-9 Amplified Translation

**1.** Place the Word of God first in your life, and always measure it as your final authority-walking by faith and NOT by "sight" [your five physical senses].

**Related Scriptures:** Joshua 1:8; 2 Corinthians 4:16-18;

**2.** In every situation or circumstance ALWAYS go directly to the Word of God. Do not operate by memory only but open your Bible and read the verse aloud. Thus, your five physical senses will be attuned to the Word of God rather than fixed on the physical circumstances.

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 12:1-2; John 6:63; Proverbs 3:5-6;

**3.** Develop a "righteousness-consciousness"! Forsake ALL that proceeds from a "sin-consciousness" in order that you might come into a mature knowledge of who you actually are in Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing Christ].

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 12:1-2; 2 Corinthians 5:21; 1 Corinthians 1:30; Hebrews 9:14;

**4.** Believe on the name of Jesus, and love one another.

**Related Scriptures:** Philippians 2:9-11; 1 John 3:21-24; John 15:12-13; 1 Corinthians 13:4-8;

5. Confess the Word of God with your mouth and believe that the Words you speak will come to pass in your life, and also in the lives of those around you.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 12:34-37; James 3:1-2; Isaiah 58:13-14; Hebrews 10:23; Mark 11:22-26;

6. Cast ALL your care on the Father, and make a quality decision to seek His Counsel and Wisdom in ALL things.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Peter 5:6-7; Philippians 4:4-8; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Matthew 6:25-34;

7. Praise God continually in ALL things after the first six steps have been acted upon. [Read the Psalms of praise aloud on an ongoing basis].

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 34:1-7, Psalm 147:1;

## SEPTEMBER 24TH

### THE SPIRITUAL REALITY OF LIFE IN THE "INNER CHAMBER"

...You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart , and with all your soul, and with all your strength, and with all your mind; and your neighbour as yourself... Luke 10:27 NASB

... Blessed are the pure in heart for they shall SEE God... Matthew 5:8

Our God is an "absolute" God! The first scripture above "defines" the Divine Requirement - and it is absolute! Everything that is written in the Word of God and everything that God has spoken, and will speak, is based on one's adherence to this principle of a heart "wholly given" [absolute surrender]. In this last of the last hour, ONLY those whose heart is pure before the Father will be able to see and understand His true and absolute Kingdom purposes - WITHOUT EXCEPTION. And, so, it is of the utmost importance for anyone who truly loves God to enter into close and intimate fellowship with Him - in order that they might gain a revelation of the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart. In order to enter into the place wherein we are fulfilling the "Divine Requirement" day in and day out we need to keep our spirit man in dominance over our soul and body - and the ONLY way that we are able to do that is through intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber". The inner chamber is the place wherein one enters into holy communion with the Father and His Word. It is the place where the "world" is shut out and the child of God is shut in completely with the Father. The inner chamber is not first and foremost a "time-frame". It is first and foremost a proper heart position [giving God pre-eminence] as each new day begins. What the Father requires will be unique to each individual. Some may be called to rise quite early in the morning and others later,

but the bottom line is that each child of God must receive their instructions concerning the inner chamber through a "revelation" from the Holy Spirit, and then set themselves to obey what the Father requires of them on a "daily basis". It must be clearly understood that the holy intimacy produced in fellowship with the Father and His Word in the inner chamber is the key to the fullness of transition into the place of abiding in true "Kingdom-living". Another aspect of the spiritual reality of life in the "inner chamber" is that you will come to see yourself as the Father sees you - and, ultimately, through the continual outpouring of His great love, you will come to the place wherein you will OVERCOME the "fear of man" at every turn, as you "maintain" that proper relationship with God. In our own strength we "fall short" of the Glory, but in God's abiding presence there is a supernatural impartation that empowers us to "abide" in the fullness of our precious inheritance [Covenant] in Christ - "fit" vessels who are filled to overflowing with the Glory of God. The "inner chamber" is truly the place of perfect empowerment and, again, it is the key to the "fullness" of transition from worldly [carnal] living into "Kingdom-living" - and, thus the "key" to one entering into - and fulfilling - the fullness of their destiny [Kingdom-position] in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 5:5; Romans 7:18;

### **SEPTEMBER 25TH**

#### **IT IS THE FULLNESS OF TIME CONCERNING ALL THAT THE FATHER HAS PLANNED FOR THE ESTABLISHMENT OF A GLORIOUS CHURCH IN THE EARTH**

...."But when the fullness of time came, God sent forth His Son".... Galatians 4:4

The "fullness of time" is defined as that moment the Father's "perfect purpose" [the fullness of His will] enters into manifestation in the physical realm - in any given situation. The key to one entering into - and fulfilling - the fullness of their precious destiny in Christ is for them to enter into the "inner chamber" on a daily basis - in order that they might experience both the times of refreshing that come from the presence of the Lord, and the "acclimatization" [both spirit, soul, and body] that is necessary. The spiritual acclimatization has to do with one coming to know the character and nature of the Father through a revelation of His love, and there is also the need for an acclimatization of both the body and the soul that will produce an "abiding quickening" - an abiding quickening that will bring forth healing and great restoration, and the divine empowerment that will enable them to fulfill the highest purposes of the Father for their life and ministry. It is the Father's will for each and every one of His children to walk supernaturally in ALL things and, thus, in the days ahead, we will need to be a people who are acclimatized in every way to the awesome presence of God in our midst. Let us be those who are found walking in a perfect obedience in all that the Father requires of us individually concerning the "inner chamber". For these are the days of the supernatural, and it is indeed the "fullness of time" concerning all that the Father has planned for the establishment of a Glorious Church in the earth.

Related Scriptures: Acts 3:19-20; Romans 8:11;

## SEPTEMBER 26TH

### THE FRUIT OF THE INNER CHAMBER

#### PART ONE

...For the Lord has chosen Zion; He has desired it for His habitation. This is My resting place forever; Here I will dwell, for I have desired it. I will abundantly bless her provision; I will satisfy her needy with bread. Her priests also I will clothe with salvation, And her godly one's will sing aloud for joy. There I will cause the horn of David to spring forth; I have prepared a lamp for Mine anointed. His enemies I will clothe with shame, But upon himself his crown shall shine.... Psalm 132:13 -18

It is the will of the Father to pour out the "fullness" of all that He has provided for His precious children, in Christ. In order for us to partake fully of all that is ours in the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit there must be a distinct drawing near to God on our part in the "inner chamber" - DAILY. It is as we are faithful to do this that the "fruit" of the inner chamber shall begin to penetrate our lives deeply, and begin to flow forth through us to affect everyone and everything that crosses our path. As we enter into the holy presence of our God certain manifestations begin to take place deep within our being. Firstly, we begin to come to know the love of the Father as never before, and this produces a divine restoration [spirit, soul and body] and perfect liberty that can only be described as glorious! When we enter into the secret place of God's presence there is a continual light that both shines and penetrates every last element of darkness and fear that is found in the depths of our heart. ANY unforgiveness, self-desire, pride, rebellion etc. becomes totally exposed in this place. This is precisely why many children of God fear taking the step of faith "into the fire" so to speak. When a stronghold of pride and fear is perpetuated over a great amount of time one of the main lies of the Evil One is to convince the child of God [even though that one is seeking to be free from the bondage of self] that they could never enter into the presence of a holy God - and that SURELY condemnation and accusation await them - and that it will cause them even more pain [a pain that Satan himself has been tormenting them with] if they allow themselves to be totally exposed as they open their heart wide. This, of course, is exactly the opposite of what awaits the one who makes the quality decision to let go of ALL fear, and take the step of faith necessary that will lead them directly into the Father's loving arms. It is a most unfortunate thing that people would consciously - or even unconsciously - "allow" themselves to "hold part back" from God. For in the "maintaining" of fear and pride their heart is not "wholly" given and, thus, they will not have any desire to approach the Father in the inner chamber. It is when, by an act of their will, decides that they are no longer willing to have any form of self-desire in their lives that they will take the steps of faith and obedience that will bring them into the presence of God. Many have such a perverted view of the Father and His character but the reality is that He is perfect, and He IS love. The scriptures also state that our God is a "consuming" fire. When you place all of these things together then we gain a revelation that to take the aforementioned step of faith "into the fire" is exactly the

opposite to what Satan and his forces "attempt" to portray. In the place of holy contrition before the Father there is NO condemnation or accusation or any other element of death and darkness. There is only perfect love - a perfect love [fire] that casts out any element of fear that still remains, and replaces it with the very Glory [presence and knowledge] of the Father, Himself.

**Related Scriptures:** James 4:8a; 1 John 4:8b; Hebrews 12:29; 1 John 4:18;

## SEPTEMBER 27TH

### THE FRUIT OF THE INNER CHAMBER

#### PART TWO

...."But as for Me, I have installed [established] My King[s] upon Zion, My holy mountain".... Psalm 2:6

...."Out of Zion, the perfection of beauty, God has shone forth".... Psalm 50: 2

...."How blessed is the man whose strength is in Thee; in whose heart are the highways to Zion! Passing through the valley of Baca, they make it a spring, the early rain also covers it with blessings. They go from strength to strength; Every one of them appeareth before God in Zion".... Psalm 84: 5-7

Another fruit of quality time spent in the inner chamber is that the child of God will, ultimately, enter into the place of "abiding" in an absolute faith and trust in the Father and His Word, alone. It is only in this place of gaining a revelation of the call to an absolute faith [love] that there will come the total absence of fear in one's life. One of the great aspects of our Covenant is that, through the Blood of Jesus shed at Calvary, our perfect liberty was purchased. It must be clearly understood though that the precious Blood that was shed was so that we, as Christians, might enter into the place wherein we NO LONGER LIVE FOR OURSELVES. One of the great problems in the church at large is that vast multitudes continue to live for themselves - forsaking the exercising of a divine faith and love to walk in the bondage of fear - and the "wisdom of the world" that is its spontaneous by-product. Another fruit that is born in the inner chamber is that our love-walk is perfected. It is in this holy place that every ground of fear and self-reliance is both exposed and consumed - eternally. As one comes into a deep revelation of the Father's love and approval [acceptance] the fear of man [what others think] will become a thing of the past, and will no longer have ANY power over one's life and ministry. As these various fears are removed it is THEN that there will be no hindrances [blockages] in their heart and, thus, the Word of God will have perfect entrance into their innermost being. This "entrance" produces great light and revelation, and this light and revelation is the "root" or necessary empowerment for the child of God to enter into the place of abiding in a perfect obedience. It bears repeating that perfect obedience in the sight of the Father ALWAYS consists of two components. The first is the aforementioned revelation knowledge that comes only through the Holy Spirit, and the second is the total empowerment of the Holy Spirit from start to finish in the

carrying out of everything that has been revealed to the faithful heart. It is impossible to obey God without these two components "actively" working in the heart of the believer. It is the time one spends in the inner chamber that not only initiates the process of revelation but acclimatizes that one to hear the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit. When you consider also that in this place of stillness before the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" great light is continually flooding [saturating] the spirit and soul [not to mention the extremely positive effect that it will have on one's body] there is no excuse for the child of God to be bound by the darkness and fear and rebellion that cause them to either venture out presumptuously [believing that they are carrying out the will of God when, in reality, they are not] or be bound by the fear and passivity which precludes that one from moving out in faith and obedience in the power of the Holy Spirit. Let us be those who continually seek to take "full advantage" of all that the Father has gloriously provided for us, in Christ. And let us also be those who come to a deep and abiding revelation of the importance of time spent in the "inner chamber" - for it is in that place alone that the fruit of the divine nature is born in our lives.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 John 4:18; 2 Corinthians 5:15; Psalm 119:130; 2 Peter 1:2-11;

## SEPTEMBER 28TH

### THE FRUIT OF THE INNER CHAMBER

#### PART THREE

.... that He might present to Himself the Church in all her Glory, having no spot or wrinkle or any such thing; but that she should be holy and blameless.... Ephesians 5:27

In these days, it is the Father's desire for each and every one of His children to be "filled" with a revelation of His true purpose and plan for a Glorious Church. There are vast multitudes of God's children who are still unaware [although they should be aware] of the fullness of His plan for a Church that far transcends the bondage and powerlessness of the denominational structure. Through over twenty centuries Satan has been allowed to pervert and disguise the will of God concerning "spiritual Zion" but one has only to diligently study out the scriptures to both see and understand that - UP UNTIL THIS TIME - the church at large has fallen far, far short of the Glory of God that will most certainly manifest in this final hour in the midst of a holy people. There are only two types of knowledge in this earth: revelation knowledge and sense knowledge. Those children of God who still maintain a desire to cling to "sense-knowledge" [an adherence to the five physical senses as one's final authority] will be found devoid of a revelation of the Father's plan for a spotless and unblemished Church - without exception. This causes a great problem in the midst of God's people. For in not gaining a revelation of the true plan of God they are found continually "mentally ascending" to the Word [Will] of God and, thus, much error and many false doctrines are the result - including the establishment of many "false" prophetic timetables. Another fruit of the inner chamber is that one will gain a continually deeper revelation of the heart of the Father and His Word, and this will produce great clarity concerning all things - and also produce a smooth and absolute transition from any form of sin-consciousness

into a righteousness-consciousness and the fullness of Kingdom-living. It is only an "abiding" righteousness-consciousness that will produce a deep revelation of one's inheritance and authority in Christ, and it is only in one gaining a revelation of [and walking in] the fullness of one's inheritance and authority in Christ that one will fulfill ALL that they were created for from before the foundations of the earth. Again, the importance of the inner chamber comes to the forefront. Many still attempt to carry out the will of God when, in reality, they have neither a revelation of it, nor are they properly motivated to carry it out in their darkened understanding. Again, as one enters into the inner chamber on a daily basis it will produce great clarity in every area of their life and ministry and, most importantly, they will receive an ever expanding revelation of the true plan of the Father for a Glorious Church. As one gains a revelation of the Glorious Church - and their perfect part in it - it is certain that they will also receive the true "apostolic" anointing that is now being released in the hearts of those who truly love God. A simple definition of this true apostolic anointing and authority that is now being released in the Church [and which is the spontaneous fruit of life in the inner chamber] is this: the impartation of Christ - ALL IN ALL! The essence of all true "apostolic motivation" is that one strive - in and by the power of the Holy Spirit - to glorify the Father to the greatest degree in all things, and from the place of an "abiding" righteousness speak and do ONLY that which is for the the greatest eternal benefit of His people. From these things, one can see clearly that once again there will be a "true servanthood" [a true working five-fold ministry] raised up in this final hour - one that will not greedily fleece or abuse the sheep in the pursuit of "self-glory". Let us be diligent to spend the necessary time in the inner chamber in these most critical days. For it is certain that the lid is about to come off, and there shall be great revelation and wisdom released in this hour in the hearts of all those who are truly seeking first the establishment of the True [Glorious] Church - and the Kingdom - revelation and wisdom that will truly astound the world on every front.

**Related Scriptures:** Isaiah 26:7a; 2 Corinthians 5:21; John 15:5; Jeremiah 23:1-6; Jeremiah 23:16-22; Matthew 23;

## SEPTEMBER 29TH

### THE FRUIT OF THE INNER CHAMBER

#### PART FOUR

.... Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with jealousy, is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited [arrogant and inflated with pride]; it is not rude [unmannerly and does not act unbecomingly. Love [God's love in us] does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to believe the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything [without weakening]. Love never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end].... 1 Corinthians 13: 4-8a Amplified Translation

Another fruit of time spent in the "inner chamber" is both gaining a revelation of and experiencing [walking in] true relationship. In these days, every Christian needs to know and understand what it is to be loved by the Father. Once one has a deep and abiding revelation of the Father's love FOR THEM they will NEVER have the "fear of man" again [seek after the approval and praises of flesh and blood] - as long as both that revelation and proper relationship with Him are maintained by the Spirit of Grace. One will never have a problem with unforgiveness and bitterness - or any "issues" that they may have had with their own earthly parents [or lack thereof] because they will have come to the full realization that the Heavenly Father, in reality, is their one, true Father - and that He has a "perfect" and abiding love towards them. Having a revelation of the Father's "perfect" love is the catalyst to one "abiding" in an absolute trust toward [faith in] Him. The essence of all "true" relationship is based on our fellowship with - and our obedience to - the Father and His Word. Any "relationship" forged in the flesh [a relationship forged with a view to one fulfilling their own agenda and meeting their own selfish desires] leads only to an "emotional attachment" [soul-tie], and to the degree that that "relationship" is pursued [maintained] it is to that degree that Satan is enabled to build a "stronghold" [barrier] of idolatry that keeps that one separated from a "perfect" fellowship with the Father in the inner chamber. Some time ago, the Father gave me a vision, and in it I saw a large fountain that was very tall and round. It had successive layers from the top to the bottom that grew larger until they reached the base. At the very top there was a "never-ending" flow of water gushing out [this represents the fruit of true relationship with the Father in our time spent with Him, and His love being continually shed abroad in our heart], and as it flowed forth unhindered it filled the first layer of the fountain [this represents those closest to us], and that layer then overflowed as the water cascaded over every remaining layer. The "remaining layers" represent all those who have crossed - and who will cross - our path in the glorious days ahead. The whole key to this vision is that as we "maintain" a close and intimate fellowship with the Father in the "inner chamber" then - and ONLY then - will our priorities be straight. And then - and ONLY then - will we truly love God, and truly love all those that He has placed in our life and in the path of ministry - thus fulfilling the command to "love one another", regardless of where we are called to walk in our remaining time in this dispensation. If we have proper fellowship with the Father and His Word, THEN the rest of our "relationships" shall be ruled by the love of God, and we will be found doing and saying only those things that represent perfectly the heart of the Father - whether that love is ever returned or not.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 5:5;

**SEPTEMBER 30TH**

**THE FRUIT OF THE INNER CHAMBER**

**PART FIVE**

...."Behold, how good and how pleasant it for brothers to dwell together in unity! It is like the precious oil upon the head, coming down upon the beard, even Aaron's beard, coming down upon the edge of his robes. It is like the dew of Hermon, coming down upon the mountains of

Zion; for there the Lord commanded the blessing - life forever".... Psalm 133:1-3 NASB

Another fruit of the inner chamber is that revelation will come forth concerning the "glorious connections" that the Father has ordained for each one of His children - with a view to the carrying out of the "Kingdom-service" that they are called to. A glorious connection can be simply defined as a relationship in the Body of Christ that has been "connected" or joined by the Holy Spirit - and is maintained by His power, alone [the Spirit of Love]. It is only as one spends quality time in the inner chamber that they will ever enter into an "abiding" obedience, and it is only from that place of obedience that they will be found in the "right place" at the "right time" to experience the "glorious connections" that the Father has ordained for them. The Father is establishing "glorious connections" in the midst of all those who are truly seeking first His Kingdom - those who seek to be righteously motivated in all things. He is bringing those together who will walk in love - at ALL cost to themselves - [first towards Himself and, then, towards all those He has blessed them with] in order to establish His perfect purpose [the Glorious Church and the Kingdom] in the earth. One of the chief characteristics in each of these "holy" relationships that are being [and have already been] divinely established in this hour is that the heart of each individual is "wholly given" to the Will of God - both individually and corporately. It is only as one's heart is "wholly" given to the highest purposes of the Father [a state of heart that is "maintained" through time spent in the inner chamber] that godly desire will continually override any form of self-desire [self-agenda] that the "spirit of division" will surely attempt to lure the faithful one into. One of the great purposes of the various aforementioned divine connections [at least two or more people] is that they shall enter into ministry together, and they shall go forth in great power to release the "fullness" of the Father's vision [plan] concerning the "Glorious Church" in their particular locality [or worldwide if that is the calling]. And, in continuing to draw upon the "anointings" in their midst, and in their "continued" fellowship and unity [in and by the power of the Holy Spirit] there will be a great multiplication and expansion in their midst [both spiritually and prosperity-wise] and, thus, shall they fulfil entirely and perfectly the "ministry" - both individually and corporately - that they have been have anointed to carry out in this final hour. The essence of ALL true unity lies in the individual believer's fellowship [relationship] with the Father and His Word, and it is ONLY through time in His presence [and the gaining of the revelation that is its spontaneous by-product] that the Father shall be enabled to set up the necessary "glorious connections" to establish true [divine] government in the midst of His people in this most glorious hour. Divine "government" is established in and by the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of wisdom and revelation], and ordered from on high - through a perpetual state of righteousness in the hearts of all those who are involved. It is NOT a ruling body [organization] formed by the hand of men in a "spirit of mental ascension" to the will and true plan of the Father! Let us be those who are found to be in "the right[eous] place at the right time" that we might be established perfectly in these days in the glorious connections that the Father has prepared for us on EVERY level - in order that we might accomplish all that we were created to accomplish, in Christ. These divine connections are a holy thing in the sight of the Father - and what transpires through them in our remaining time in this dispensation only eternity can "fully" reveal.

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 1:17-23;

**OCTOBER 1ST**

**THE FRUIT OF THE INNER CHAMBER**

**PART SIX**

...."And the congregation of those who believed were of one heart and soul" .... Acts 4:32a

As divine connections are established by the Father in this hour in the remnant Church in every nation it will produce many true, corporate spiritual environments. A "true" spiritual environment is defined simply as a place where the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit can be ALL that they desire to be in ANY given moment. In a "true" spiritual environment - an environment where the Word of God is going forth exactly the way that the Father would have it go forth - the "incorruptible seed" of His Word will be sown [planted] in the hearts of the people. As the hearers THEN go forth - in obedience - to spend time with the Father in the "inner chamber" He is able to enlighten them further on the "seeds" that have been imparted to their heart. In this way one can see that great spiritual growth will be produced in these true spiritual environments in the days ahead, and many shall be perfectly prepared to enter into the "fullness" of their Kingdom-position in this last hour. A true, corporate environment will always produce a people who walk by revelation [faith] - a people in whom there is continually created a deep hungering and thirsting after righteousness [the Will of God]. Because these people refuse to speak or move apart from the revelation knowledge abiding in their heart, one accord and true unity of the Spirit manifest spontaneously in their midst. One of the great blessings that comes forth as the people of God in these environments remain steadfast in their love for the Father and his Word - and for each other - is that there will be NO enemy in the camp. Because of this, each individual member of the body is free to grow up into the fullness of the stature of Christ [the fullness of their inheritance]. In these days, as these true spiritual environments experience a continually greater presence of the Lord then literally every enemy, and the ground in them that was used by Satan and his forces to cause division and strife, will be removed and, also, as they are faithful to keep watch as "gatekeepers" no enemy will enter in. It is a wondrous thing to experience an environment wherein the love of God is manifested freely and without measure - and, thus, every last child of God should be found diligently seeking the proper spiritual positioning that the Father has for them in these days. In this final hour, as great multiplication and growth [both spiritually and physically] continues to take place in the remnant Church we are going to both see and experience things that we could never have thought possible this side of Heaven, itself. Let us be faithful and obedient to the Lord in our own time in the "inner chamber" - for it an "abiding" obedience in each of our own individual lives that produces the true corporate spiritual environments that the Father so desires. Truly, it is time to blow a trumpet in Zion - a time for the Army of the Lord to arise - for the day of the Lord is upon us!

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 4:11-16; Acts 2:42-47; Acts 5:12; Joel 2:1-11;

## OCTOBER 2ND

### THE FRUIT OF THE INNER CHAMBER

#### PART SEVEN

....“If because of the sabbath, you turn your foot from doing your own pleasure on My holy day, and call the sabbath a delight, the holy day of the Lord honorable, and shall honour it, desisting from your own ways, from seeking your own pleasure, and speaking your own word, then you will take delight in the Lord, and I will make you ride on the heights of the earth [see Ephesians 1:20]; and I will feed you with the heritage of Jacob your father, for the mouth of the Lord has spoken”.... Isaiah 58:13-14 NASB

Another fruit of the "inner chamber" is supernatural rest - and the essence of all true rest is trust in God. The Father is "simplifying" things for us in this hour through the absolute truth that is coming forth from the Throne Room. Our task is to be ready to receive, and to enter into the place of rest - "knowing" that He is faithful in ALL things. The Father's deepest heart-desire is for us to come to the place wherein we "trust" Him entirely. The Devils scheme from the time of one's birth is to cause them to come into a "mistrust" of God - thus keeping them from entering into the place of intimate fellowship in the "inner chamber" with Him. This is because dwelling [abiding] in the presence of the Father and His Word is the key to receiving the "fullness" of all that the Father has for us - including our absolute authority, in Christ. It is also the key to a divine [and perfect] empowerment in ALL things! The Father has a "fool proof" plan for the Glorious Church but if one does not love Him with their "whole heart" in this final hour THEN they are going to miss "their" perfect part in it. Again, revelation is the key for one to be found abiding in perfect obedience, and the key to one "guarding" their heart with "all" diligence, acknowledging God in "all" of our ways - and, thus, coming to the place of "abiding" in "revelation knowledge" - is the inner chamber. The force of faith - working from the position of an abiding love - is the impetus and empowerment in ALL true Kingdom-service. In these days we need to be "partakers" of the Word on an ongoing basis - spending time in the inner chamber, daily. We need to be those who meditate in the Word of God day and night, and continually bring EVERY thought captive to the revelation knowledge that will be the sure and certain by-product of our time spent in that diligent meditation before the Father and His Word. Everything that the Father requires of us is based on an ongoing relationship with Him - and an ongoing reliance upon [trust in] Him. If one does not enter into the place of a total reliance upon [and trust in] the Father and His Word in this last hour THEN they will SURELY come into a place of total reliance upon themselves - and, thus, the lies of the Evil One - and will not even realize that they have departed from the perfect will of God for their life and ministry. In the days ahead, those of God's children who are truly seeking Him with ALL of their heart will be very, very conscious [through a "divine" assurance that continually rises up in their heart] of the fact that they are abiding in the center of His perfect will for their life and ministry. The darkness and the "pressures" are going to increase continually in this last hour, but so is the presence of the Glory of God in those whose hearts are faithful toward Him.

## **6 NECESSARY REVELATIONS TO BE GAINED IN THE "INNER CHAMBER"**

1. Every child of God must continually seek to come to the place wherein they have a revelation of each and every aspect of the glorious Covenant they have with the Father, in Christ.
2. Gaining and maintaining a deep revelation of the precious Blood of Jesus - and its powerful effects - is the key to "consistent" fellowship in the "inner chamber"
3. As one enters into the fullness of their salvation [inheritance] in Christ in this Third Day they are going to have to be "continually" clothed and empowered by the precious Blood of Jesus - in order to both enter into, and carry out, the fullness of their destiny, in Christ.
4. All true kingdom work is predicated upon one being solely in [doing nothing apart from] Christ and, therefore, one must have an "abiding" revelation burning within their heart that **THEY ARE "the righteousness of God, in Christ Jesus"**.
5. If we have the deep assurance in our heart [through revelation] that we are in the center of the Father's will and purpose in any given moment then it is certain that we shall be found standing [overcoming] in all things. The inner chamber is the key.
6. Every child of God needs to know and understand what it is to be loved by the Father. Having a revelation of the Father's perfect love and character is the catalyst to one "abiding" in an absolute trust and faith in Him.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 7: 13-29, Isaiah 35:8-10; Psalm 25:12-14; 1 John 1:9; 1 Corinthians 1:30; 2 Corinthians 5:21; Revelation 12:11; Ephesians 6:10-13; John 16:27a, 32c;

## **OCTOBER 3RD**

### **ONE MUST NEVER PUT RELATIONSHIP WITH "FLESH AND BLOOD" BEFORE RELATIONSHIP WITH THE FATHER AND HIS WORD**

.... For even as the body is one and yet has many members, and all the members of the body, though they are many, are one body, so also is Christ. For by one Spirit we were all baptized into one body, whether Jews or Greeks, whether slaves or free, and we were all made to drink of one Spirit.... 1 Corinthians 12:12-13 NASB

....There is one body and one Spirit, just as also you were called in one hope of your calling; one Lord, one faith, one baptism, one God and Father of all who is over all and through all and in all.... Ephesians 4:4-6 NASB

In this last hour, there shall be a deep and clear revelation of the "fullness" of our authority in Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing] burned [emblazoned] upon the hearts of all those who truly love Him and, because of this, Satan shall - for the first time - be seen for what he truly

is: a totally defeated foe, and a spiritual "non-factor" in light of the "Anointed One and His Anointing" [Jesus IS Lord!]. Every "stronghold" of Satan in the midst of God's people shall be exposed, and his "religious spirits" shall be driven out in "stark terror" from the midst of all those who truly love God. Thus, shall true "local" churches [in every nation] begin to take shape in the power and glory of Almighty God - and it is from this position of an "abiding" [unfading] Glory that the "multitudes" shall begin to flow [pour] into the Kingdom. The "denominational structure" [in its many forms] has served only to keep vast numbers "affixed" to a strong "self-dependence" that seeks to find "all" of its sufficiency - spiritual and otherwise - in the soulish nature [psuche - soul-life]. This includes putting relationship with "flesh and blood" before relationship with the Father and His Word. This NEVER manifests in the true, spiritual relationship with one another [in the power of the Holy Spirit] that should be the aim of every Christian but, rather, this pre-eminence with "flesh and blood", and lack of true fellowship with the Father and His Word in the inner chamber, "allows" Satan to keep one out of the place of revelation and, thus, they remain in darkness - never becoming aware of who they TRULY are in Christ. Because of these things, Satan and his forces "maintain" control over the lives of these "self-sufficient" ones - a "control" that is necessary in order for him to keep them in a position of "powerlessness" [devoid of the fullness of the Holy Spirit]. It should not be surprising to us to find out that the very spirit behind all of this "organization of men" in the power of their own understanding is the spirit of anti-Christ - the same spirit that the apostle John warned the early church of some 1,940 years ago. "Denominationalism" is defined as the exalting of ANY name above the name of Jesus in "spirit" [the spirit of idolatry and spirit of self-exaltation] and in deed. This "religious spirit" [spirit of denominationalism] has held the church in bondage for two thousand years in its various forms - ultimately steering each new and successive work of God into its own "denomination" or "movement". Even though the work started out in the Spirit [as faithful men and women gained a revelation of the Father's will] it eventually settled onto a "fleshly plateau" as successive generations departed from the initial revelation to add their own "ideas" to it - in a spirit of mental ascent. In this time, many are being called out [many already have been] of what could be termed ANY form of "religious structure" that they have been in [involved with], and the Father is leading them to - and connecting them with - CERTAIN handmaidens and bondservants [ministries and fellowships] in order that they might enter into the proper "spiritual environment" that will promote the perfect spiritual growth necessary for them to fulfil their destiny in Christ. We, as the body of Christ, have been far too tolerant of the manifestation of "death and darkness" in our midst - UP UNTIL THIS TIME! In this final hour, as the Glorious Church begins to move forth in the righteousness and authority of God, the "plateau" of respectability [fear of what others think, and the seeking after the approval and praises of man] and the comfort "that kills" [the pursuit of soulish gratification and self-glory] will be both exposed and consumed by holy fire. From these things, one can begin to see the danger of the various spirits of anti-Christ and the spirit of denominationalism - and so this one thing must be clearly understood by every child of God who is seeking to both enter into - and fulfil - the fullness of their destiny in Christ: regardless of how high - or great - the calling on one's life and ministry, they will NOT enter into the "fullness" of that calling until every last ounce of ground that a "spirit of denominationalism" has been working from within them [self-desire and the self-agenda that is produces] is consumed by Holy Fire. Let every true Christian begin to seek a deeper revelation of the Body of Christ - and its "proper" operation. For, in this

most critical and glorious hour, ALL that has been established apart from Christ [the Head] shall surely be judged and shown exactly for what it is: an unrighteous work of the flesh that does not give [and never has given] glory to God.

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:19; Matthew 28:18; 1 Peter 5:4; Matthew 10:34-39; Matthew 12:46-50; Mark 8:34-36; Luke 18:29-30; Mark 12:28-31;

## OCTOBER 4TH

### "THAT I MAY KNOW HIM"

...."[For my determined purpose is] that I may know Him [that I may progressively become more deeply and intimately acquainted with Him, perceiving and recognizing and understanding the wonders of His Person more strongly and more clearly]".... Philippians 3:10  
Amplified Translation

These are very serious days, as the Church age comes to a close. Every last true believer [one that is "true" to both the heart and will of the Father] needs to come to a deep realization of their need to "know" [intimately] the heart of the Father, and have His love shed abroad in their heart on a continual basis. There are many who still hold to the "lower life" [psuche - soul life] and, thus, they have never come to know divine love to any great degree. This puts them in a place wherein fleshly activity on their part is the norm - and this, of course, precludes them walking in the Spirit. If one walks in the power of the Holy Spirit they will not fulfil - or even seek - the desires of the flesh. But if one continually sows to the flesh THEN they will not be in a position to hear the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit and, because of their relationship with the flesh and darkness, they will indeed be found running from the light. It must be clearly understood by every true believer in this hour that there is NO love in the "flesh" - only a deep inherent desire to exalt oneself and seek one's own interests. The reality is that EVERY action carried out - or word spoken - in the "flesh" constitutes the release of a "spirit of hatred". Our God is an absolute God, and He IS love, and we must come to realize that ANYTHING done apart from divine love is hatred. Even though many define hatred as something that is always "blatant" in its release it also manifests in very subtle ways - the conscious or unconscious end goal being harm and potential destruction to the one that the hatred is being exercised against. Another revelation that those truly seeking to fulfill the fullness of their destiny, in Christ, is that the reception of the Father's love is NEVER, NEVER, NEVER, NEVER based upon "our" performance!!! The Father loved us while we were yet sinners. This destroys any notion that we can earn His love through "good works" that proceed from our own understanding. Obedience is called for on our part but obedience is the product of both faith [revelation] and divine love. If one does not stand [abide] in faith, love and obedience - they will not stand at all in this final hour! But if one does stand by faith, love and obedience THEN they shall SURELY overcome in ALL things and, thus, fulfil the fullness of their destiny in Christ - perfectly. There are many who are on the "narrow path" in these days, and they are experiencing some very difficult circumstances. A word of encouragement: as you obey God in the circumstances that you are presently in [diligently discarding all fear and mistrust as it attempts to arise] THEN He will

move you into the perfect spiritual environment He has planned for you [both corporate and individual positioning], and that will enable you to accomplish the fullness of His will for your life and ministry. In this final hour, each and every one of us must come to understand fully that the gates of Hell will NEVER prevail against a "Church" that is walking in the revealed knowledge of God's Word - a Church that is filled to overflowing with both the love of the Father, and a deep and abiding revelation of His perfect integrity and character. But we must also clearly understand that a heart NOT wholly given to God [a rebellious heart] will open the door to Satan to hinder greatly the work of God in some way - both in our lives and in the lives of those who cross our path. Those who truly love God are on the threshold of something so great that there are literally no words in our vocabulary to describe it properly. Let our one purpose in this hour be to "know" the Father [and His Word] that we might progressively become more deeply and intimately acquainted with Him - perceiving and recognizing and understanding the wonders of His Person more strongly and more clearly with each passing day.

**"blatant"** - without any attempt at concealment;

**Related Scriptures:** Galatians 5:16-17; John 3:20-21; Romans 7:18; 1 John 4:16; Romans 5:8;

## **OCTOBER 5TH**

### **THERE MUST BE "NO ROOT OF BITTERNESS" FOUND IN THE CHILDREN OF GOD**

....See to it that no one comes short of the grace of God; that no root of bitterness springing up causes trouble, and by it many be defiled.... Hebrews 12: 15

When the child of God truly comes into "proper relationship" with their Heavenly Father they will quickly realize that He - in His tenderness and perfect love towards them - far transcends ANY of their past bad experiences with those who were "supposed" to be representing Him [parents, pastors etc]. From this position of abiding in close and intimate fellowship with Him [this close and intimate fellowship is the deepest desire of the Father's heart towards each and every one of His children] not only does a glorious healing and divine restoration take place, but that one is THEN prepared to go forth - having discarded the unforgiveness and bitterness that had held them back for so long - and be a minister of deliverance to all those who had previously mistreated them. If ANY ground of mistrust is "allowed" to remain through one's failure to "immerse" themselves in the Word of God and, thus, "confront" their deepest fears and hurts [trusting fully in their tender and loving Father to gently heal them] THEN Satan and his forces are allowed to "continually" build a stronger "root structure" from the initial ground of fear in that one. The final "clamp" in his strategy is to bring the child of God to the place wherein they refuse to "forgive" the "authorities" who have abused them in their past. From this position of "unforgiveness" Satan is THEN able to "control" their lives, and "fuel" a stubborn and rebellious attitude in some manner towards all positions of authority including the Word [Will] of God - as well as the church, spouse, government etc. - to some degree. The first and foremost principle that we, as children of God, must adhere to is to be "wholly" submitted in our heart to God's

authority [the Word of God] and, thus, learn to receive the revelation that the Father sends to us for our edification through His delegated authorities. For these true delegated authorities are not given to us for our harm but ALWAYS for our greatest good - with a view to us entering into the fullness of our inheritance [salvation], in Christ. To safeguard against following after "flesh and blood" rather than God, every child of God must have this revelation:

**True authority is not simply a matter of outward instruction - but of inward revelation!**

What this means is that the first and foremost priority in our walk must be intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word - for it is only in this way that the "proper order" that God has established in the midst of His people can take place. It was never the Father's intention for any of His children to sit around as "mere spectators", and allow those speaking from the pulpit to be their ultimate authority. It was the Father's desire for each of His children to enter into intimate fellowship with Him and, THEN, when the man or woman of God spoke from the pulpit it would be a matter of one of two things taking place in that spiritual transaction. Either the incorruptible seed of God's Word would enter into their heart [which is pure due to their own personal time in the presence of God], and would then be expanded and enlarged in their thinking - as they continued on in proper fellowship with God in the inner chamber each day. Or, the word [revelation] spoken forth from the pulpit will be an overwhelming confirmation and expansion of something that the Holy Spirit had revealed to them previously. This is what a true working five-fold ministry is called to provide in the midst of God's people - NEVER a hierarchy that both controls and dominates a lazy [spiritually speaking] people through fear and unbelief [spiritual ignorance], and the pursuit of self-glory and greed on their own part! In these days, as the Glorious Church begins to "take legs" there will be a great unity manifested in the midst of all those who truly love God. For there will be NO root of bitterness or unforgiveness found in their hearts and, thus, the revelation flowing from from the Throne Room in this hour will not be hindered or blocked, and will penetrate the depths of the heart that is pure. And not only will those who are faithful not fall short of the grace and glory of God in any way that grace shall be found abounding towards them superabundantly and the glory of God - the very presence of God, Himself - shall be their chief characteristic, both individually and corporately.

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 125:1-3; Romans 13:1-4; Ephesians 4:11-16; 2 Corinthians 9:8a; Psalm 9:11a; Psalm 76:1-2; Joel 3:14-17, 21a;

## **OCTOBER 6TH**

**IT IS IN THE "INNER CHAMBER" THAT ONE GAINS A REVELATION OF WHO THEY TRULY ARE, IN CHRIST**

...."For we are His workmanship, created in Christ Jesus for good [righteous] works, which God prepared beforehand that we should walk in them".... Ephesians 2: 10 NASB

How are we going to walk in works that are "already prepared" if we do not "maintain" a

perfect spiritual position before the Father? And how do we maintain perfect position before Him - day in and day out: fellowshiping with Him, and with His Word, in the "inner chamber" on a daily basis. Our time spent in the inner chamber is a "spiritual transaction" of great magnitude. It is an impartation - a "fusion" of the Father's heart to our heart - that causes us to be continually empowered to do ALL things IN Christ. Every time one enters into the inner chamber something happens [whether we "feel" like something happened in that moment or not] - something both eternal and glorious that will bear eternal fruit in these days, and in the days ahead! It is certain that we are called to do NOTHING apart from Christ, and that we were created in Christ Jesus to accomplish ALL things, but to truly believe and to truly obey we need to be able to SEE [have a revelation of] the spiritual reality of Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing] as it applies to our own lives. It is in the inner chamber that one enters into a "revelation" of who they truly are in Christ, and it is from this revelation that one will become a partaker of the divine nature, and come to walk in the true apostolic anointing and authority that is now being "released" in the Church - an anointing that is the impartation of Christ ALL IN ALL - both individually and corporately. The Father is issuing a "heart-call" to all of us to come into His presence daily because, quite simply, He loves us, and because He knows that the inner chamber is the only place wherein the perfect liberty that belongs to every one of His children and, also, the perfect empowerment that is needed daily to walk in obedience, are appropriated. We must enter into the place of our perfect liberty in Christ in this hour. For everything that is sown to the "flesh" [one's own understanding] is - in light of spiritual reality - an absolute denial of the precious Blood of Jesus, and is an insult to the Spirit of grace! These are very serious matters, and although God has been very merciful in the past as His people struggled with their fear and unbelief in the wilderness [outside of His presence] the time has come - and the provision has been made [in Christ] - for WHOSOEVER desires - to enter fully into the Promised Land [the Kingdom], to enter in. It is only heart-fellowship with the world - a "heart-fellowship" that fuels pride [independence from God], and the self-desire that denies the Will of God in order to pursue one's own interests - that will keep one from the fullness of their precious destiny in Christ. In this most critical hour, every child of God needs to depart from the darkness "below" [the world], and become holy vessels that continually impart the fire [light] of God in order that vast multitudes might be awakened from their deep sleep - and delivered from the deep darkness that is, even now, beginning to encompass the world and all those in heart-fellowship with it - to a continually greater degree. It is time for all those who truly love God to arise and shine for it is certain that the glory of the Lord has risen upon a remnant Church and, in these days, many will see this great light - and begin to flow to spiritual Zion.

**Related Scriptures:** John 15:5; 2 Peter 1:2-4; Philippians 4:13; Hebrews 10:26-31; Isaiah 60:1-3; Psalm 132:13 -18;

## OCTOBER 7TH

**YEARS OF TRADITION AND UNBELIEF HAVE DELUDED MANY IN THE CHURCH WITH THE LIE THAT HOLINESS IS BUT FOR A FEW SPECIAL One's CHOSEN OF GOD**

...."But the Comforter [Counselor, Helper, Intercessor, Advocate, Strengtheners, Standby] the Holy Spirit, Whom the Father will send in My name to represent Me and act on My behalf, He will teach you all things".... John 14:26 Amplified Translation

...."But when He, the Spirit of Truth comes, He will guide you into all the truth; for He will not speak on His own initiative, but whatever He hears, He will speak; He will disclose to you what is to come".... John 16:13

...."But as for you, [the sacred appointment, the unction] the anointing which you received from Him, abides permanently in you; so then you have no need that any one [flesh and blood] should instruct you. But just as His anointing teaches you concerning everything and is true, and is no falsehood, so you must abide, live never to depart, rooted in Him, knit to Him just as His anointing has taught you to do".... 1 John 2:27 Amplified Translation

Many children of God have little knowledge [even at this late hour] of the ministry of the Holy Spirit, and this MUST change before the church begins to walk in the fullness of the authority she has been given in Christ. The Holy Spirit has been given to us for our total and absolute empowerment in ALL things. Therefore, it is important for each and every believer to bring themselves into a position of total and absolute submission to Him [through an act of their will, and faith] in EVERY facet of their lives. To do this one MUST have a revelation of the Divine Requirement set out for them in the Word of God [Luke 10:27] firmly established in their heart. Until the child of God begins to enter into the full realization of this truth they will remain bound by carnality to some degree, and will not be found walking as a representative of the "true" Christian life. It is the will of the Father for each and every one of His children to be "filled" with His Spirit at all times. He knows - AND SO SHOULD WE - that we will need to operate continually in the "fullness" of our salvation in Christ to get the work done that we are called to both fully and accurately - and, thus, reap the maximum fruit and glory for the Kingdom that He has purposed. If the child of God refuses to acknowledge the fact [spiritual reality] that it is ONLY through the Holy Spirit that they can receive the Father's direction and wisdom - as well as His strength [divine empowerment] for accomplishing any given task - they will continue to lean upon their own understanding, and this will keep them in darkness, and apart from the true purpose and will of the Father for their life and ministry. The refusal to believe the truth that whatever the Father commands He ALSO empowers will, again, cause that child of God to seek out - and lean upon - their own understanding [with a great deal of help from Satan and his forces], apart from the Wisdom of God and the Spirit of God. This will always, if continued, make that child of God more and more uncertain [ignorant] of their position in Christ and, thus, they will turn even farther away from the Word of God as their "final" authority. It is because of these things that many abandon [ignore] the command to "walk by faith and not by sight" and, thus, their lives remain under the power of sin and NOT GRACE [although the mercy of God remains] - and it is certain that darkness will continue to abound in the life of that child of God until such a time as a deep and thorough [true] repentance comes forth. It has always been the first and foremost scheme of the Evil One to separate the child of God from the Word, thereby moving them out into an area where - in constantly leaning upon their own understanding - they will have no inclination to either be led by, or be filled with, the Holy Spirit. It is the ministry of

the Holy Spirit to bring each child of God into an "abiding" holiness - for, indeed, He is the Spirit of Holiness. Everything is provided in Him for us to be one with Jesus Christ - in EVERY way. Years of tradition and unbelief have deluded many with the lie that holiness is but for a few special one's chosen of God but, in these days, we shall see a Glorious Church rise up in the earth - each individual member of the Body walking in holiness, and totally empowered by the Holy Spirit in ALL things. In this hour, let us be found pursuing a continually deeper revelation of the ministry of the Holy Spirit as it applies to us - for in this way a superabundant entrance into the fullness of our Kingdom-position will be assured.

### **THREE STEPS TO RECEIVING DIVINE GUIDANCE BY THE HOLY SPIRIT**

1. The child of God needs to surrender their whole heart and, therefore, be willing [to be made willing if necessary] to do ALL of the will of God for their life.
2. The child of God must be ever ready and willing at all times to obey [yield to] even the simplest instruction given by the Holy Spirit.
3. The child of God must have full and absolute trust in the Holy Spirit - and this can ONLY be brought about through daily intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 5:7; Romans 14:23b; Matthew 28:18-20; Proverbs 3:5-6; 2 Peter 1: 2-11; John 7:17-18;

### **OCTOBER 8TH**

**OUR LIFE IN CHRIST DOES NOT CONSIST OF IMITATING HIS EXAMPLE BY OUR OWN STRENGTH AND EFFORTS, BUT RATHER IT IS LIVING HIS LIFE WITH HIS LIFE; THUS ALLOWING HIM TO POSSESS OUR ENTIRE BEING - AS WE REMAIN IN A CONTINUED STATE OF YIELDEDNESS**

...."The meek He will guide in judgement and the meek He will teach His way".... Psalm 25:9 KJV

...."If you then being know how to give good gifts to your children, how much more shall your Heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to those who ask Him?".... Luke 11:13 NASB

...."For I know that nothing good dwells within me, that is, in my flesh. I can will what is right, but I cannot perform it. I have the intention and urge to do what is right, but no power to carry it out".... Romans 7:18 Amplified Translation

It is of the utmost importance for every believer to fully realize that they in NO WAY have the power to produce the desired effect of holiness in their life. It is the ministry of the Holy Spirit alone - without exception - that can empower one to a life of holiness, and guide them into ALL [absolute] Truth. If the deepest desire of one's heart is truly to do ALL of the will of God

THEN, as the Holy Spirit convicts them of any "hardness of heart", that believer will inevitably be led into a situation where it will become obvious that they - in their own strength - are not able to cope. This testing or trial will bring the child of God to the point of decision and, again, depending on the deepest "motivation" of their heart, they will either repent and forsake all that stands between God and themselves [fear and mistrust] and move on into the place of ever-increasing revelation [light], or they will remain in rebellion against Him and proceed directly into the great spiritual darkness that is encompassing the earth in this last hour. Our life in Christ does not consist of imitating His example by our own strength and efforts, but rather it is living His life WITH His life; thus allowing Him to possess our entire being as we remain in a continued state of yieldedness. Sanctification is not a "human" experience or state worked by human or self-effort, but it is the "supernatural" reception of Jesus Christ as our very substance and life - with the end result being that He is our all in all. The child of God who, because of the pureness of their heart towards God, is able to see the "all-encompassing" evil of the "old nature", is greatly blessed! For they will refuse to lean upon their "own" understanding or strength and, thus, they will no longer seek to justify "their" words and actions before God or man - having come to a deep revelation that they were purchased with a great price, and that they are to no longer to live for "themselves". This will lead them directly into a full and absolute dependence on the Spirit of God for ALL things - and away from the darkened understanding of the flesh. The more definitely and thoroughly the heart of the believer is surrendered [yielded] to the Holy Spirit the greater and more pronounced their spiritual growth will become. As the Holy Spirit works in any given area of their lives where sin exists - and they continue to allow His light to expose any element of darkness in their heart - He will supernaturally remove those areas [the ground of fear and unbelief] that had plagued them, and kept them from closer fellowship with the Father and His Word. Every child of God must learn to walk in the Spirit for then - AND ONLY THEN - will they not seek - IN SOME WAY - to fulfil the "lusts of the flesh" [the desire for things that are apart from the will of God]. Every believer must desire ABOVE ALL ELSE to be filled and consumed by the Holy Spirit, for then - AND ONLY THEN - will there be no more room [allowance] for self-will and self-desire in their lives. We are moving rapidly to the end of the age, and it is certain that the fullness of the Father's plan for the Glorious Church is unfolding with great precision. Let us us ask the Father for a new and fresh infilling of the Holy Spirit for the "fullness" of destiny clearly awaits those who truly desire it.

**Related Scriptures:** John 16:13; John 7:17-18; Isaiah 60:2; 2 Corinthians 5:14-15; Galatians 2:20; Ephesians 1:17-23; Ephesians 5:26-27; 1 John 1:7; Galatians 5:16;

### **OCTOBER 9TH**

**IF WE MAKE THE DETERMINED DECISION TO WALK IN THE LIGHT OF GOD'S WORD [WILL] IN ALL THAT WE DO AND SAY, THE HOLY SPIRIT - THROUGH THE CONTINUAL APPLICATION OF THE POWER OF THE PRECIOUS BLOOD OF JESUS - WILL PROTECT WILL PROTECT US FROM ANY STAIN THAT WOULD DEFILE US IN ANY WAY**

...."Do not be deceived, God is not mocked; for whatever a man sows, this he will also

reap. For the one who sows to his own flesh shall from the flesh reap corruption [darkness], but the one who sows to the [Holy] Spirit shall from the [Holy] Spirit reap eternal life [zoe]. And let us not lose heart in doing good [righteousness], for in due time we shall reap if we do not grow weary".... Galatians 6:7-9

The essential condition of the life of holiness is the steadfast maintenance of our close fellowship with the Father and His Word - and "implicit" obedience to the Holy Spirit. Obedience to the Word of God and the voice of His Spirit constitutes sowing to the Spirit - which will reap life and peace in the life of the believer regardless of their circumstances. Disobedience and inattentiveness to the Holy Spirit constitutes leaning upon one's own understanding or sowing to the flesh, and will ALWAYS reap corruption [ever-increasing darkness and fear] and death. This will most certainly cause the child of God's "fellowship" with the Father, Son and Holy Spirit to be interrupted, and even suspended, until such a time as that one repents of all disobedience. Our Heavenly Father is merciful to us in our "unwilful" ignorance, but if one hardens their heart against Him "purposely" - through pride and rebellion - then, in His perfect love, He will deal harshly with that one in due time. For if the Father failed to judge sin it would be unjust, and those bound by it would not only be unaware of their sin they would, ultimately, be disqualified from their true place in the Kingdom. We, as Spirit-filled, Spirit-led children of God have absolutely no excuse whatsoever to "retain" [maintain] wilful sin in our lives - for this is caused solely by the evil thoughts and intentions [self-desire] of one's heart, and is an abomination to God! It is ONLY the Word that is "living and active" - and, thus, able to divide between that which proceeds from the S[pirit], and that which proceeds from the soul. Every child of God must make the decision to put the Word of God first - and then act on it - or they will never know fully the importance and benefit of doing so - and, ultimately, they will suffer great loss and ruin at the hands of Satan and his forces in this final hour. If we "allow" Him to, the Holy Spirit, through the Blood of Jesus, will keep us cleansed and purified from ALL unrighteousness. If we make the determined decision to walk in the light of God's Word [Will] in ALL that we do and say, the Holy Spirit - through the continual application of the power of the precious Blood of Jesus - will protect us from any "stain" [spot or blemish] that would defile us in any way. He will keep us from [and cause us to overcome] the effects of temptation and the "influence" of the Evil One through the illuminating power of the Word of God that abides in our heart. These things just spoken of are fully dependent on the child of God placing the Word of God first and foremost in their life. Every last Word that God has spoken [both written and proceeding] has the anointing of the Holy Spirit upon it, and as it is fed [assimilated] into the "spirit-man" light will shine, and both expose and drive out any areas of darkness. Those who have - to some degree - forsaken the Word of God, and given it a back seat in their lives, will always retain wilful sin [self-desire] to some degree in their life and ministry, and they will always, therefore, be hindered in their spiritual growth by the darkness [fear and unbelief] that they have "allowed" to remain in their heart. One could begin to write on the immeasurable benefits of putting the Word of God first in one's life, and they surely would find themselves writing forever. For the riches of the Wisdom and Love of God are boundless and deep and infinite! The Word of God and the Spirit of God are our ONLY provision for success and survival [overcoming] in this earth, and the sooner the child of God comes to this realization the better for both them - and for the entire Body of Christ!

**"implicit"** - with no qualification or question;

**Related Scriptures:** Joshua 1:8; 1 John 1:9; Hebrews 4:12; Ephesians 5:26-27; Galatians 5:16; 2 Corinthians 6:14-7:1;

## **OCTOBER 10TH**

### **THE KEY TO DIVINE HEALTH - SPIRIT SOUL AND BODY**

...."But if the Spirit of Him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, He that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies by His Spirit that dwelleth in you".... Romans 8:11 KJV

...."He gives strength to the weary and to him who lacks might He increases power...Those who wait for [obey] the Lord will gain new strength; they will mount up with wings like eagles, they will run and not get tired, they will walk and not become weary".... Isaiah 40:29,31

...."My son, give attention to My Words; incline your ear to My sayings. Do not let them depart from your sight; keep them in the midst of your heart. For they are life to those who find them and health to all their whole body. Watch over your heart (spirit) with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life".... Proverbs 4:20-23

### **THREE EFFECTS OF THE INDWELLING HOLY SPIRIT**

1. Continued deliverance from indwelling sin through the indwelling Holy Spirit.
2. The empowerment of obedience to the Word of God through the indwelling Spirit of God.
3. Quickening life for our bodies - the anointing for every task we are given through the indwelling Spirit of God.

The word translated as "quicken" in the first scripture above can be defined as reviving, stimulating, or the invigorating of its strength. The translation of this word does not refer to the glorified bodies we will receive after we leave this earth but, rather, to the physical bodies of flesh and blood we have now in order to carry out the will of the Father in the earth. The quickening of our mortal bodies is the direct operation of the Holy Spirit upon our vital organs and functions - with the fullness of this "quicken" ending in healing, divine restoration and, ultimately, in divine health. This divine health is caused by the "constant" overflow of the Holy Spirit from the spirit of the believer [the inner man] into every fiber of their physical body. This, of course, also has a continual and supernatural effect on the soul [mind, will and emotions], and empowers one to abide in the "mind of Christ". Every believer must make it their priority to feed their spirit [inner man] with the Word of God on a continual basis. For, in doing so, the physical food for their body, and also the intake of "food" for their soul [what one sees and hears] will be

controlled and guided by the Holy Spirit - and because of this that child of God will not "seek" in any way to fulfil the lusts of the flesh. It is only in this way that one can enter into that place wherein they are continually cleansed "from all defilement of flesh and spirit - perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God" [2 Corinthians 7:1]. There is a large problem in the church with "food intake" - concerning both the body and the soul. But, quite simply, a constant obedience to the Word of God, and the voice of the Holy Spirit, would eradicate any trace of the problem on every front in the lives of those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom. For whatever reason - and there are many to choose from - we all have settled at some point for far less than the Father's best in this area. As the conflict of the ages escalates it is certain that each and every Christian who truly loves God must come to "abide" in the fullness of their inheritance, in Christ. To continually seek for anything less than the Father's best - day in and day out - could prove fatal or, at the very least, will cause one to fall far, far short of His glorious plan for their life and ministry. It is only in our perseverance and faithfulness [obedience] that we will ever gain a revelation of the reality of who we are in Christ. The key to divine healing and divine health is found in the third passage of scripture above. From this passage we see clearly that our Heavenly Father desires each one of His children to incline their ear to His Word. In verse 21 we are told to keep them in the "midst" of our heart. As one meditates on this passage they will see that it is from our spirit [inner man] that the very springs of life flow. This life [zoe] is the force that flows into our spirits - through the indwelling Word and the Holy Spirit - and empowers our entire being. One can now see clearly the importance of filling their heart with the Word of God! To the degree one is obedient to this command, it is to that degree that they will have a superabundance of power for themselves and their own sustenance - as well as having a superabundance of life, light, truth and love flowing from them to meet the "needs" of all those who cross their path! The Holy Spirit will supervise, maintain and help guard the heart that is "wholly given" to the Father - for He delights to watch over, with a keen eye, those who are continually seeking to depend upon Him for ALL things. One last point in this area of the quickening of our bodies. The child of God must never allow the way they "feel" to influence their decision to obey a command of God. They must know that regardless of how their physical body "feels" [or their emotions for that matter], they must "set out" in faith to be obedient to the task the Holy Spirit has given to them, THEN the necessary anointing [already abiding within] will be released [begin to flow] to accomplish ALL that they are called to do, and will supernaturally sustain them in every way until the Father's perfect purpose is accomplished. Every child of God MUST seek to be "continually" in a state of absolute surrender to the Holy Spirit. For this is the secret of walking [abiding] in the absolute Life and Peace of God - an absolute life and perfect peace that will keep one abiding in divine health [spirit, soul and body].

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 8:1-2 KJV; Hebrews 10:1-2,12; Romans 8:5-6; John 7:38; 1 John 2:27;

## OCTOBER 11TH

**THE JOY [AND PEACE] OF THE LORD IS WHOLLY INDEPENDENT OF SURROUNDING CIRCUMSTANCES [GOOD OR BAD], AND IN THE HEART OF ONE WHO IS WHOLLY GIVEN TO HIM IT IS A "FLOWING" [PERPETUAL] FOUNTAIN**

## OF STRENGTH AND COURAGE

...."Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, whose mind is stayed on Thee: because he trusteth in Thee".... Isaiah 26:3 KJV

...."May the God of your hope so fill you with all joy and peace in believing, through the experience of your faith, that by the power of the Holy Spirit you may abound and be overflowing [bubbling over] with hope".... Romans 15:13 Amplified Translation

The peace of God - which surpasses all understanding - comes from the indwelling of the Holy Spirit deep in the core of our being, and is manifested to the greatest degree in the heart that has been "wholly given" to God. Many children of God search for, and seek to experience, that wondrous peace that rises up in the heart - regardless of any circumstance or situation - yet they have no intention of giving up those things in their life that are a "direct hindrance" to their relationship with the Holy Spirit. Consequently, often they will grieve or quench the Holy Spirit in their daily walk. One day they may walk in obedience, but the hardness of their heart due to "fellowship" with the world precludes them from "maintaining" a moment to moment relationship with the Spirit of God - and, thus, the next day will find them following after the leading of their "own understanding" [the mind of the flesh]. As the child of God continually fills their heart with the Word of God - thus "allowing" the Holy Spirit to enter in without measure - the love of God, which surpasses all knowledge, the peace that passes all understanding, the joy of the Lord - and indeed the entire spiritual realm - will all become more real to that believer than the things they see and perceive with their five physical senses. Every believer must come to the full realization that their strength [and wisdom] must only be sought after in the Word and in the power of the Holy Spirit. Nehemiah 8:10 states that: "the joy of the Lord is your strength". It is certain that the depth of the joy found in the obedient heart will cause that one to rise FAR ABOVE any of the persecution and suffering [for righteousness' sake] that they are called to in this earth. When the child of God keeps their eyes "fixed" firmly on Jesus they will not be conscious of - or susceptible to - any fear of humiliation or "apparent defeat" but, rather, they will ALWAYS be lifted above their "consciousness" of the present circumstances by the "supernatural" joy [revelation] of the Lord - that is the spontaneous result of their exercising a pure and absolute faith [trust]. The joy [and peace] of the Lord is wholly independent of surrounding circumstances [good or bad], and in the heart of one who is wholly given to Him it is a "flowing" [perpetual] fountain of strength and courage. Satan's only offence against the child of God is to attempt to plant seeds of discouragement [disheartenment], doubt and fear in them. But this vile attempt of Satan and his forces will only meet with abject failure on their part in the life and ministry of the faithful one UNLESS that believer "allows" a transfer of their trust [faith] and confidence from a revelation of God's Word [Will] and the Holy Spirit [the wisdom of God] to the darkened understanding of the "world", and the lies of the Enemy. Every victory that is won by the believer in the spiritual realm will be won by their steadfast perseverance in faith and obedience. Perseverance in the Word of God will ALWAYS bring forth great peace and joy in the heart of the believer, and a resounding and total defeat [devastation] of Satan will be the result. As the child of God diligently sets their hand to the task that the Father has revealed to them by the Holy Spirit there will be times - as they persevere in faith and obedience - when all

of their circumstances will "seem" to indicate the "impossibility" of that which they have been given to do. Watchman Nee once said:

*"When God desires to perform a small miracle He places us in difficult circumstances; when He desires to perform a mighty miracle with far-reaching effects, the circumstances in which He places us are impossible."*

As one abides in faith and love THEN all things will surely come forth [unfold] according to the Father's highest purpose, and it will not take one moment longer than is necessary for the testing and establishing of their faith, and the thorough defeat [devastation] of Satan and his forces - and it is certain that the fruit of their labors shall, without doubt, have both eternal and far-reaching effects.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 4:16-18; Hebrews 12:2; Isaiah 50:7; Isaiah 54:4; Philippians 4:6-7; Ephesians 3:16-20; Ephesians 1:3-4; John 15:10-11; 1 Thessalonians 1:6;

## OCTOBER 12TH

**FOR THE BELIEVER TO EXPERIENCE THE HOLY SPIRIT AS THEIR ONLY SOURCE OF COMFORT, THEY MUST KEEP THEMSELVES IN A CONSTANT POSITION OF COOPERATION WITH [YIELDEDNESS TO] HIM - AND REFUSE TO TAKE ANY THOUGHT [OR FEELING] THAT SEEKS TO EXALT ITSELF ABOVE A REVELATION OF THE WORD [WILL] OF GOD**

...."But having the same spirit of faith, according to what is written, I believed, therefore I spoke, we also believe, therefore we also speak, knowing that He who raised the Lord Jesus will raise us also with Jesus and will present us with you. For all things *are* for your sakes, so that the grace which is spreading to more and more people may cause the giving of thanks to abound to the glory of God. Therefore we do not lose heart, but though our outer man is decaying, yet our inner man is being renewed day by day. For momentary, light affliction is producing for us an eternal weight of glory far beyond all comparison, while we look not at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen; for the things which are seen are temporal, but the things which are not seen are eternal".... 2 Corinthians 4:13-18 NASB

As each believer continues on in their call to faith and obedience to the Word [Will] of God and the voice of the Holy Spirit they must come to the full realization that they are not excluded from the "sufferings" of their Lord [resisting continually - through a perfect love, faith and obedience - all that they have been redeemed from in Christ]. One should NEVER be found seeking "fleshly comfort" - and, thus, attempt to escape from pressure, persecution or trial - but rather they must come to know that those who truly desire to walk in the Spirit will ALWAYS be out on the front lines of battle against Satan and his forces as long as they are still in this earth. Because of this, they shall often find themselves confronted by the "sin and lawlessness" that are the certain and spontaneous by-product of this darkened world and its ways - first within themselves, and then through "certain" vessels of persecution that Satan attempts to "provoke"

them with. Every believer must "know" in their heart that the grace of God is more than sufficient to meet not only their needs, but also the needs of those "captives" that they will minister to. Regardless of how hard the various trials and afflictions may "seem" to us we may rest assured that our Heavenly Father will deliver us out of them ALL by His great and awesome power [love]. Every time of spiritual conflict or persecution should be viewed by the child of God only as another "glorious opportunity" to prove the love and faithfulness of the Father to all those around them. It is in these times of heavy trial and persecution that the child of God will come to know the Holy Spirit in His ministry of "comfort". For the believer to experience the Holy Spirit as their only source of comfort, they must keep themselves in a constant position of cooperation with [yieldedness to] Him - and refuse to take any thought [or feeling] that seeks to exalt itself above a revelation of the Word [Will] of God. Even at times when all of the circumstances surrounding them are dark and foreboding - or when their "feelings" are not conscious of any joy or peace, and there is no sign or evidence of relief from the spiritual pressure inflicted upon them by the Evil One - they must simply rejoice by faith, continue on in perfect obedience, and count ALL that comes their way as joy. It is in this place of an abiding and absolute faith [love] - and a hungering and thirsting after the Will of God, alone - that one will come to see clearly that ALL that they are faced with is, indeed, but "momentary light affliction". For, in their faithfulness and obedience, they will be found "maintaining" a perfect and eternal perspective concerning the highest purposes and plans of the Father for their life and ministry - both on an individual and a corporate basis. This attitude of faithfulness and obedience cannot fail to inherit the blessing[s], and cause that one to both enter into, and fulfill, the fullness of their destiny, in Christ - and that is what it is truly all about for us, as Christians.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 12:7-10; Psalm 34:19; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Philippians 4:4; Hebrews 6:11-12;

## OCTOBER 13TH

### **THE RENEWING OF OUR MIND AND EMOTIONS THROUGH A STEADFAST ADHERENCE TO THE PRINCIPLES OF FAITH AND OBEDIENCE FOUND IN THE WORD OF GOD**

...."the Spirit is poured out upon us from on high, and the wilderness becomes a fertile field, And the fertile field is considered as a forest. Then justice will dwell in the wilderness And righteousness will abide in the fertile field. And the work of righteousness will be peace, And the service of righteousness, quietness and confidence forever. Then My people will live in a peaceful habitation, And in secure dwellings and in undisturbed resting places;".... Isaiah 32: 15-18

...."Be anxious for nothing, but in everything by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known to God. And the peace of God, which surpasses all comprehension, will guard your hearts and your minds in Christ Jesus. Finally, brethren, whatever is true, whatever is honorable, whatever is right, whatever is pure, whatever is lovely, whatever is of good repute, if there is any excellence and if anything worthy of praise, dwell on

these things. The things you have learned and received and heard and seen in me, practice these things, and the God of peace will be with you".... Philippians 4: 6-9

In 2 Corinthians 4:17 it is written:

*...."For momentary light affliction is producing for us an eternal weight of Glory far beyond all comparison"....*

This "light" affliction the Apostle Paul is referring to is mentioned in verses 8-9 of this same chapter where it is written:

*...."We are afflicted in every way, but not crushed, perplexed, but not despairing, persecuted but not forsaken, struck down, but not destroyed"....*

Paul, having received all manner of persecution and affliction, was able to refer to this affliction as "light", for his trust and hope were in God, and he would later write by the Spirit of God in 2 Corinthians 12:9-10:

*...."and He has said to me "My grace is sufficient for you, for My power is perfected in weaknesses, with insults, with distresses, with persecutions, with difficulties, for Christ's sake for when I am weak, then I am strong"....*

To give us another indication of Paul's absolute dependence and trust in the Holy Spirit - and His ability to comfort and sustain us in all circumstances - he writes in Romans 8:18:

*...."For I consider that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the Glory that is to be revealed to us"....*

As the child of God meditates on these portions of scripture they will clearly see that the Father - by His Spirit - has made the full provision for them to walk "above" any adverse circumstance or situation they may find themselves in. As the believer continually seeks the perfect will of God for their life they will come to know fully that nothing can [or will] overwhelm them - as long as they continue to "abide" in the Word of God [make it their sole and absolute authority]. For they can always be assured in their heart that the Holy Spirit will minister to them, in His infinite and sovereign wisdom, the comfort and counsel needed to sustain them at that time - thereby meeting their "every" need perfectly. The key to keeping ourselves in a position to partake of the comfort ministry of the Holy Spirit is to rejoice in the Lord ALWAYS - as an act of our will. Continually counting all things joy will "allow" the Holy Spirit to bring our "feelings" into line with the mind and heart of Christ in every situation. It is this process that will, indeed, bring about the renewing of our mind and emotions - bringing them to where we will think and "feel" as Jesus and the Father would think and feel in any given circumstance - and, thus, we will be found NEVER allowing the "soul-life" [psuche] to override the spiritual reality of God's Word. To fellowship with the Father and the Lord Jesus in this way, as we walk this earth, is a blessing beyond description! But this is exactly what awaits the child of God who will

separate themselves from the "world", and unto God's Word - seeking to walk in obedience to the will of God and the Holy Spirit in all things. The true source of lasting [enduring] joy is the Holy Spirit. As the child of God ignores their "own" feelings and emotions to act entirely on the principles of faith and obedience found in the Word of God, they will experience peace and joy to a degree never thought possible in the earth this side of Heaven. Often, there are times when the Heavenly Father will "seem" to have withdrawn His presence from us and, thus, we will have no "consciousness" of it in our soul [mind, will, emotions], but in EVERY case the peace that passes all understanding will remain in our hearts. It is those times of "seeming" weakness - when the joy of the Lord, which is our strength, seems to have vanished - that God proves and tests our love for Him. The Father desires each one of His children to love Him first and foremost for Who He is - rather than just for the gifts and blessings which He so freely bestows upon His children. These are the days wherein the Father is going to reward His faithful and obedient children [those who have held fast to the vision He has blessed them with] in ways never thought possible this side of Heaven, itself. Let us be those who continually lay down our lives [self-life] in order to pursue the fullness of the Father's plan in this final hour - for in doing so we shall soon come to see that the life of obedience is truly the most blessed life one can live in this earth.

**Related Scriptures:** John 15:1-7; Philippians 4:19; Philippians 4:4; Habakkuk 2:2-4;

## OCTOBER 14TH

### THE IMPORTANCE OF TRUE "SPIRITUAL" RELATIONSHIP

...."Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with jealousy; is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited, arrogant and inflated with pride. It is not rude (unmannerly), and does not act unbecomingly. Love, God's love in us, does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it, pays no attention to a suffered wrong. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is every ready to believe the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances and it endures everything without weakening. Love never fails, never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8 Amplified Translation

...."Let your love be sincere, a real thing; hate what is evil, loathe all ungodliness, turn in horror from wickedness, but hold fast to that which is good. Love one another with brotherly affection as members of one family, giving precedence and showing honour to one another. Never lag in zeal and in earnest endeavour; be aglow and burning with the Spirit".... Romans 12:9-11 Amplified Translation

...."Who shall ever separate us from Christ's love? Shall suffering and affliction and tribulation? or calamity and distress? or persecution or hunger or destitution, or peril, or sword? Even as it is written, for Thy sake we are put to death all the day long, we are regarded and

counted as sheep for the slaughter. Yet amid all these things we are more than conquerors and gain a surpassing victory through Him who loved us. For I am persuaded beyond doubt - am sure - that neither death nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor things impending and threatening, nor things to come, nor powers, nor height, nor depth, nor anything else, in all creation will be able to separate us from the love of God which is in Christ Jesus our Lord".... Romans 8:35-39 Amplified Translation

How important it is in this hour for every child of God to enter into a deeper revelation of "divine" love. There are many who still remain bound by their soulish affections and emotions, and this has nothing to do with divine love, whatsoever. Every element of the carnal nature [jealousy, the pursuit of self-desire as opposed to godly desire, self-exaltation and the pursuit of self-glory etc.] must be dealt with in the heart of the one who is truly seeking the fullness of the Father's will for their life and ministry in this final hour. We are a generation that will answer the call to become a "spotless and unblemished" Church, but that will not happen in its fullness until each and every member of the Body enters into the place wherein they are "abiding" in the love of God. It is only through the diligent practice of self-denial on our part that "allows" the Holy Spirit to do the deepest work of the Cross continually and, ultimately, lead us on into the perfection in our "love-walk" that is required of us. Up until this time, many words and actions in the midst of God's people have been deemed as having their origin in love but, in reality, the root has been selfish [self-seeking]. The love of God is absolute and NEVER seeks its own but, rather, the highest purpose and will of the Father in any given situation - and at all cost to oneself. It is only a divine love that can do the work of the Kingdom. For it is only a divine love that has its root in righteous motivation - towards both God and man. One of the great problems in the midst of God's people has been that many have never entered into the true "spiritual relationships" that they are called to. This, of course, begins with one entering into right relationship with the Father and His Word and, THEN, the fruit of this right relationship with Him becomes the basis on which every other relationship in the Body is both established and sustained. There should be absolutely no self-seeking in the Body of Christ. We should be a people who are found looking for ways to be a blessing to those that the Father has placed on our path. If one is faithful to sow continually to the Spirit [Who is the Spirit of Love] through faith and obedience then it is certain that they, themselves, will continually reap a great harvest of love [and every other spiritual blessing] and, thus, one can see clearly that there is NO NEED to attempt to appropriate anything for ourselves in our own strength. If this cycle of love was perpetuated throughout the church then all would soon realize that the types of relationships that were produced would be heavenly and not "hellish" and fleeting - which, in reality, is about the only way one can describe carnal relationships. Many still attempt to formulate some kind of security through their clinging to flesh and blood. But the truth of the matter is that this only produces "emotional" [soulish] attachments, and in a time of trial or great change the one clinging to their soul-life shall surely be threatened and overcome by fear and insecurity [and the darkness that is its spontaneous by-product], and this will most certainly produce a state of rampant emotionalism [irrational behaviour] and disharmony in their corporate environment. When people live for themselves then there will always be a spirit of division [two different visions] working in their corporate environment. This is precisely why it has always been one of Satans chief schemes to keep the children of God in any form of ungodly relationship that he can.

For in doing so, he is enabled to keep the focus of those involved on "self" and, thus, he has an open door to control them - and keep them from coming into the true agreement [one accord] that the Father so desires for all of His children - on every level of relationship. If two or more believers are found abiding in love in any given environment or situation then it is certain that there will be a continual release of great power. From these things one can begin to see that the foundation of the Glorious Church will be rooted and grounded in the love of God - without exception. One can also see and understand that there will be the greatest release of God's power this earth has ever seen in the days ahead - as many forsake all that is apart from Christ in both their personal life and their relationships. Let us be found diligently preparing ourselves in obedience to the command to "love the Lord our God with all of our heart" and to "love one another". For if we are diligent to do so there is nothing that can stop us from entering into the fullness of our Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ, in this most glorious hour!

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 5:48; James 3:14-16; Matthew 5:44; Luke 10:27; John 15:9-14; Romans 5:5; Romans 13:8; Ephesians 3:16-19; Galatians 5:22-23; 1 John 3:14; 1 John 4:18; 2 Timothy 1:7;

### OCTOBER 15TH

**IT IS SO VERY IMPORTANT, IN THIS MOST CRITICAL HOUR, FOR EACH OF US TO CONTINUE TO EXERCISE AN ABSOLUTE FAITH - WORKING THROUGH A PERFECT LOVE - REGARDLESS OF HOW MUCH REPROACH WE HAVE RECEIVED FROM THOSE CLOSE TO US**

...."And after these things Jesus was walking in Galilee; for He was unwilling to walk in Judea, because the Jews were seeking to kill Him. Now the feast of the Jews, the Feast of Booths, was at hand. His brothers therefore said to Him, Depart from here and go into Judea, that your disciples also may behold Your works which You are doing. For no one does anything in secret, when he himself seeks to be known publicly. If you do these things, show Yourself to the world. FOR NOT EVEN HIS BROTHERS WERE BELIEVING IN HIM".... John 7:1-5 NASB

Some years ago the Father gave me a word concerning the earthly life and ministry of Jesus as it applies to us today in our walk. The basic theme of the word was that what He [Jesus] experienced in His family life [at least in the beginning] is what those who are truly seeking the fullness of God's will for their life and ministry will also experience to a certain degree. Here is the word:

*To "mentally ascend" to the earthly life and ministry of My Dear Son will surely cause My people to take the "practical aspects" of daily living into their "own" hands - through a definite leaning upon their own understanding. Encourage My people to fellowship with Me in the "inner chamber" that I might reveal to them just how similar the circumstances concerning My Son's "earthly family" are with the circumstances they are facing as they enter out into the fullness of ministry - forsaking all to follow Him.*

Basically, at one point, Jesus' brothers thought He was crazy [deluded], and potentially going to bring great disgrace on their family and region. They even encouraged Him to go up to one of the feasts - even though it is certain they knew that the religious leaders were planning to kill Him [vs. 1]. The Scriptures even said [vs. 5] "For not even his brothers were believing in Him". The point of the above word then is that when a child of God is truly found seeking first the Kingdom, and the will of God for their life and ministry, they will experience persecution from those one's who are close to them [sometimes even one's who are born-again - at least those who have not made the same decision to serve God with ALL of their heart]. When one is confronted with any form of persecution by "loved one's" then it is certain that every form of "emotional attachment" will be both confronted and broken off - freeing the one who perseveres in faith and love to enter into a deeper revelation of the Father's love and purpose. Ultimately, they will be used by the Father to do and say whatever is necessary for the greatest eternal benefit of those who were used as vessels of reproach against them. In these days, there will be a great, and divine, restoration take place on many fronts [health, finances etc.] - and this includes many families. As the outpouring of the Holy Spirit continues to increase on a daily basis many of even the hardest of hearts will be led to a deep and thorough repentance [just as Jesus brothers were - as at least one [James] even became an apostle]. It is so very important, in this most critical hour, for each of us to continue to exercise an absolute faith - working through a perfect love - regardless of how much reproach we have received from those close to us. There is NEVER any labor of love that goes unrewarded - and which does not bear great fruit for the Church and the Kingdom. Never allow discouragement and/or disheartenment to cause you to depart from the will of God for either yourself or for the one's that God has placed in your life [path]. It can be readily stated that the Father has NEVER given up on us - nor should we ever be found "giving up" [quitting through unbelief and/or unforgiveness] on those He has entrusted us with. Again, many "seemingly" unlikely candidates [at present] will repent and enter into the fullness of their Kingdom-position and destiny in this most glorious hour through the restorative power of the Father's love. Our task is to remain faithful to the heart and will of the Father - for in doing so we will not fail to inherit the promises that we have held close to our heart [sometimes for many years], and the Devil and his forces shall be devastated utterly in the lives of all those with whom we have to do!

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Timothy 3:12; Matthew 10:34-39; Hebrews 6:10-12;

## **OCTOBER 16TH**

**WITHOUT THE CONTINUAL RENEWING OF THE MIND, AND HAVING THEIR HEART ESTABLISHED IN THE REVELATION KNOWLEDGE OF GOD'S WORD IT IS IMPOSSIBLE FOR ONE TO THINK THE WAY THAT THE FATHER THINKS - OR ENTER INTO AN UNDERSTANDING OF HIS WAYS [WILL], AND TRUE PURPOSES**

...."be transformed by the renewing of your mind, that you may prove what the will of God is".... Romans 12:2b NASB

...."you shall meditate on it [God's Word] day and night, so that you may take heed to do

according to all that is written in it; for THEN you will make your way prosperous, and THEN you shall have success".... Joshua 1:8 NASB

The first step to one's mind being renewed is for them to give the Word of God preeminence in their life. Confusion and darkness will never enter or remain in the heart and mind of a believer who has truly put the Word of God first place in their life. For in their pure devotion and obedience their mind will be continually renewed and their heart will be constantly "purified" - and, thus, be found in a "state of readiness" to receive the true, or exact, knowledge [revelation] of God - in and by the power of Holy Spirit [Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]. It should be clearly understood by every child of God that without the renewing of the mind, and having their heart established in the revelation knowledge of God's Word it is impossible to think the way the Father thinks - or enter into an understanding of His ways, and true purposes. Meditating on the Word of God causes one to rise above the distractions of the world and, thus, enter into the place wherein they can hear clearly the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit. As the child of God continually feeds on the "proper" spiritual food they will develop a strong appetite for the Word of God [the Will of God] alone and, thus, as this process of renewal continues, their mind and their thoughts will be continually brought captive to a perfect obedience, and any speculations [lies] raised up against the revealed knowledge of God will be destroyed [cast down] - with a vengeance! Bringing EVERY thought captive to a revelation of the Word is a very important key to one "maintaining" the walk of faith, love, and obedience but it must be clearly understood that one brings every thought captive not just by "thinking" the revelation of the Word, but by SPEAKING it out loud - whenever necessary. When the mouth speaks, the mind ALWAYS has to stop and listen to what it is saying and, eventually - as one is diligent in this practice of bringing EVERY thought captive - the mind is renewed in every area, and they are transformed into the image of Christ in their inner man and, thus, come to abide in the mind of Christ. How blessed are the children of God who "choose" - through an act of their will - to meditate day and night in His Word! For this is the first step to receiving [appropriating] all of the blessings [spiritual and otherwise] that the Father has for us, in Christ, and it is certain that continual obedience to this command will enable us to walk and live in His "best" here in this earth. As we are faithful to enter into intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word - day in and day out - then we shall be found continually imparting the "essence" of His character and, thus, the minds and hearts of all those who cross our path shall come to be renewed to the reality of the "tenderness and affection" [love] that He has for His precious one's - and also to the fact that all of His instruction and reproof are for our greatest eternal good, that we may share His holiness [become partakers of the divine nature].

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 10:5; 1 Corinthians 2:16b; Hebrews 12:10; 2 Peter 1:2-4;

### **OCTOBER 17TH**

**AS ONE IS DILIGENT TO GAIN A REVELATION OF THEIR CALLING, AND THE SPIRITUAL REALITY THAT THEY ARE THE "CHOSEN OF GOD" [AND THEY CONSTANTLY PRACTICE WITH GREAT DILIGENCE DRAWING NEAR TO THE FATHER AND HIS WORD IN THE INNER CHAMBER] THEY WILL "NEVER"**

## STUMBLE

...."For it is He Who delivered and saved us and called us with a calling in itself holy and leading to holiness, that is, to a life of consecration, a vocation of holiness; He did it not because of anything of merit that we have done, but because of and to further His own purpose and grace, unmerited favour, which was given us in Christ Jesus before the world began eternal ages ago"....  
2 Timothy 1:9 Amplified Translation

...."But whatever former things I had that might have been gains to me, I have come to consider as one combined loss for Christ's sake. Yes, furthermore I count everything as loss compared to the priceless privilege - the overwhelming preciousness, the surpassing worth and supreme advantage - of knowing Christ Jesus my Lord, and of progressively becoming more deeply and intimately acquainted with Him, of perceiving and recognizing and understanding Him more fully and clearly". For His sake I have lost everything and consider it all to be mere rubbish, refuse, dregs in order that I may gain Christ, the Anointed one, and that I may actually be found and known as in Him, not having any self-achieved righteousness that can be called my own, based on my obedience to the law's demands - ritualistic uprightness and supposed right standing with God thus acquired, but possessing that genuine righteousness which comes through faith in Christ, the Anointed one, the true right-standing with God, which comes from God by saving faith".... Philippians 3:7-9 Amplified Translation

From these passages we can see clearly the true heart-attitude that is developed in the children of God as they truly forsake all to follow Jesus. "Holiness" can be defined as the loving nature of God separated from evil - the Divine energy of which perfect righteousness and infinite love are the manifestation. In Philippians chapter 3 Paul talks of his intense desire to remain in continual right standing with God, and he goes on to explain that it is only on the basis of faith in Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing] and obedience to the will of God that will keep the children of God in right standing with the Father at all times. As the children of God seek this close relationship with the Father and His Word, they shall surely come to the "full realization" of His calling upon their lives, and that they have been bought and redeemed by the precious Blood of the Lamb for His purpose, alone. What else is there that could be more fitting or precious as the "crown" of our entire existence than to have our beloved Lord Jesus utter the words, "Well done My good and faithful servant" - in any given moment! But it is certain that we must - at ALL times - thoughtfully and attentively "consider" Jesus. The Latin root for our English word consider is "considerare" - and it means to observe or look intently upon with a pure focus. This clearly gives the idea that we, as Christians, must observe and acknowledge the mind of Christ [and the heart of the Father] in ALL that we set our hand to - through the acknowledgement of Him in all of our ways. We are called and chosen to be faithful to God - and to His plan for our lives. When the child of God maintains a "single eye" then it is certain that they will abide in a place wherein they have all of the light [revelation] that they need - in any given moment or situation - to carry out the will of the Father to "perfection". We, indeed, are the called, the chosen and the faithful and, thus, if we are to be found "faithful" then it is certain that we must be found full of faith. In knowing that it is only faith that pleases our Heavenly Father every Christian should have an intense desire to learn everything the Word of God says about

faith - and how to release the "force of faith" in their life at all times. It is by divine power that we have everything provided for us pertaining to life and godliness and, in knowing this and acting upon it, we shall come to a deep knowledge that we have all we need [in Christ] to walk in the "holiness" we are called to, through the true knowledge of Jesus Christ, revealed to our hearts - a knowledge that can only be revealed by the Holy Spirit. In 2 Peter 1:10-11 it is written, "Therefore brethren be all the more diligent to make certain about His calling and choosing you; for as long as you practice these things you will never stumble; for in this way the entrance into the eternal Kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ will be abundantly supplied to you". As one is diligent to gain a revelation of their calling, and the spiritual reality that they are the "chosen of God" [and they constantly practice with great diligence drawing near to the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber"] they will NEVER stumble. The reason for this is simple: as "true knowledge" [revelation knowledge] is continually established in one's heart in abundance the Divine Nature will begin to flow forth, and the fruit of the Spirit: love, joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness and self-control will be in "abundant evidence" in their lives. At the same time, they will gain an ever-increasing clarity concerning the Father's plan for a Glorious Church [and their perfect part in it] and, thus, enter into the fullness of true Kingdom-living - and all of its benefits [health, prosperity, and most importantly an abiding and intimate knowledge of the heart of the Father and the mind of Christ]. It is in this way that we truly represent Jesus Christ, and it is in this way, and this way alone, that the world will come to know Him as He TRULY is: the KING OF KINGS and the LORD OF LORDS - the One Who has been given ALL power and ALL authority over ALL things!

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 5:15; Revelation 17:14; Hebrews 12:1-3; Proverbs 3:6; Matthew 6:22-23; Matthew 5:48; Hebrews 11:6; Ephesians 1:3-4; 2 Peter 1:2-8; Revelation 19:11-16; Matthew 28:18;

## OCTOBER 18TH

**WE MUST ENTER INTO A PERFECT AND ABSOLUTE TRUST OF THE FATHER AND HIS WORD FOR IT IS HIS PROVISION ALONE THAT WILL GIVE US REFUGE AND SAFE PASSAGE IN THIS EARTH**

...."Trust in the Lord with all your heart and do not lean on your own understanding. In all your ways acknowledge Him, and He will make your paths straight".... Proverbs 3:5-6

...."faith if it has no works, is dead".... [*faith united with corresponding words and obedient action*] James 2:17

...."Prove yourselves doers of the word, and not merely hearers who delude themselves. For if anyone is a hearer of the Word and not a doer, he is like a man who looks at his natural face in a mirror for once he has looked at himself and gone away he has immediately forgotten what kind of person he was. But one who looks intently at the perfect law of liberty, and abides by it, not having become a forgetful hearer but an effectual doer, this man shall be blessed in what he does".... James 1:22-25

In Proverbs 3 verse 6 it is written, "in all your ways acknowledge Him". Christians fully acknowledge the Father by acting on His Word, and carrying out His Will at all cost to themselves. Children of God may read the Word, they may have every translation of the Bible on their shelves, and they can talk day and night about how important the Word of God is, but until they "act" on God's Word they are not truly acknowledging the Father in all of their ways. Acting on the Word of God by faith [obedience] is the highest form of acknowledging our love for Him, and to trust in the Father's "integrity" above all else - regardless of what goes on around us - is the highest honour we can pay Him. To lean on our "own" understanding in any matter - regardless of how small or insignificant it may seem - denotes a "mistrust" of the Father, and a prideful reliance upon ourselves. He is good and perfect in ALL of His ways, and we have no reason to doubt His Word [integrity]. Believers must realize that every moment of their lives they are exercising "faith". It will either be faith [natural] in their own "darkened" understanding - which leads to death - or faith in God's Word which leads to life, and is pleasing to the Father. It is a clear choice, and we must ALWAYS be found choosing the Father and His Word - every moment of every day. Many set themselves to hear a "certain" amount of the Word of God - enough to keep them "comfortably" [in their own mind] moving along, serving the Lord to a certain extent - although, without exception, it must be said that this mind-set keeps one in a place "far below" what the Father intended for them, and open to attack by the Evil One and his forces. Until that one gives the Word of God top priority in their life they will not be "hearing" it to the degree they need to - and it is certain that faith comes [is developed] only by hearing, and hearing by the Word of God. In other words, as believers feed on and assimilate the Word of God into their spirit, faith will arise and the very Word [revelation] that was "heard" by them will cause or compel them to act on that Word. Many children of God know that the Word is true, but because of fear and a lack of true understanding [revelation knowledge], they allow themselves to be hindered in acting upon it. They will, because of their fear, lean on their own understanding - particularly in a time of crisis - seeking a "false security" rather than the peace of God that surpasses all understanding. In this most critical hour, we must enter into a perfect and absolute trust of the Father and His Word for it is His Provision alone that will give us refuge and safe passage in this earth - with a view to carrying out the fullness of our precious destiny, in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** John 14:21a; Hebrews 11:6; Romans 10:17;

**OCTOBER 19TH**

**THE REALITY OF THE TRUE LOCAL CHURCH**

**PART ONE**

...."Christ also loved the church and gave Himself up for her, so that He might sanctify her, having cleansed her by the washing of water with the word, that He might present to Himself the church in all her glory, having no spot or wrinkle or any such thing; but that she would be holy and blameless".... Ephesians 5: 25b-27 NASB

Without exception, those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom - and their perfect part in it - must come out of [by the precise leading of the Holy Spirit] any form of wrong spiritual environment that they are "associated" with - if they have not already done so. One of Satan's greatest deceptions in the church at large is that those "caught" in the bondage of "denominationalism" believe that they are in right-standing with God, and operating in the "fullness" of His purpose. But a quick look at where they are spiritually shows that they have [for the most part] no power, no fruit of the Spirit, and there is great darkness, fear and pride in their midst. Spiritual pride in the church [both individually and corporately] ALWAYS leads to great darkness - the spontaneous fruit of that being that one has a deep assurance in their heart that they are in the will of God - while, in reality, they are most certainly not. Perhaps the greatest deception a born-again child of God can fall into is this very thing [spiritual pride] - for who are they going to listen to if they "believe" that they are in the center of God's will when, in reality, they are not. Not the Holy Spirit - and not those who are sent by God for their correction and deliverance. Because of the hardness of their heart the Word is NOT living and active to them and, therefore, not "allowed" to enter their heart and, thus, divide between that which is of their soul [flesh] and spirit. To these "captives", that which is unrighteous is righteous in their eyes, and that which is righteous, and a true work of God they deem unrighteous. The only thing that is going to break down this massive "religious resistance" is the power of the Third Day Anointing flowing forth through those who are "wholly given" to God. That is why we must never give up on those in bondage to any form of religious spirit that the Father has put in our path. Most people do not have a revelation of what the Father plans to do through a "spotless and unblemished" Church in this final hour. As the years have gone on it seems that I have fewer and fewer words that would even begin to do justice to what He has planned through a holy people but one thing is certain: it will be the greatest outpouring of God's presence this earth has ever seen, and when the unlimited power of God meets up with the various "mountains" and "strongholds" that Satan has been "allowed" to establish in the church at large [through the pride and fear of man] it will be much like wax getting too close to the sun. Without a doubt, and at the very least, every last person will be brought to the point of an absolute decision - a decision that will require them to give their heart "wholly" to God or - in their rebellion - run further and further away from Him, and the light of His presence [remember Korah's rebellion - Numbers 16]. In the vision the Father gave me in July 1997 [see below] I saw a "certain" number of people from every denomination shoot up through the roof of their church building and join with those who were already positioned "in Christ" at the right hand of the Father in the heavenly places [Ephesians 1:17-23 note vs. 20]. The Father's mercy is infinite as long as there still a seed of desire for repentance in one's heart [only the Father can judge that] but the reality of the "fullness of time" and the end of the age is upon us, and EVERY scripture concerning the true Church [spiritual Zion] must come to pass - and most certainly will in these days, and in the days ahead.

**"associated"** - joined with another or others in a common pursuit;

**Related Scriptures:** James 4:4; Galatians 5:16-23; Hebrews 4:12; Hebrews 3:16-4:2; 1 Peter 4:17; John 3:19-21;

**VISION OF THE GLORIOUS LOCAL CHURCH: [abbreviated version]**

In early July 1997, I was standing in the back of the local Christian book store talking with the owner about "denominations" and their detrimental affect on the end-time plan of God when the Holy Spirit opened my eyes and I saw in the spirit this - for lack of a better expression - small mass of "glory" [it looked like a large "glob" of radioactive material]. Brilliant light emanated from it - high up in the "heavenlies" over the city. The Father spoke to me and told me that this "mass" over the city was His glory residing in those of His servants who were continually seeking to abide in perfect love - and that through their continued obedience [and intercession] He was able to begin to "establish" small pockets of true believers. He then said that as each one of these "hidden pockets" continued on in obedience to His will for their lives - both individually and corporately - He would bring them together [divinely connect them] by the Holy Spirit. He would then begin to establish His "true" government [divine order] in the midst of these "called out ones".

### **"LIKE A POWERFUL MAGNET"**

The Father then showed me that He would supernaturally "multiply" the Church daily, and that this original "mass" of glory would not only increase, but that the power of the love that was being released to a greater degree continually through these faithful one's would literally draw quickly - like a "powerful magnet" - all those whose hearts were even remotely "towards" Him. I then saw [in the Spirit] many of the "church buildings" in our city, and I saw people being drawn up right out of their pews and straight up through the roof of whatever "building" [denomination] they belonged to. Instantaneously, they joined the rapidly expanding "mass of God's glory in the heavenlies [by the way this was "above" all of the principalities and powers and "every" force of darkness]. There were Catholics, Presbyterians, Anglicans, Pentecostals, Methodist Church members and certain other "fellowships". The Lord said, in that moment, that He would have "nothing" to do with "anything" that had been built and established by the hand of the "flesh" - but the one thing that I clearly noticed was that at least "a few" [and in some cases "most"] came out of every denomination and fellowship to partake of the true work of the Lord.

### **THE RATE OF "INCREASE" THAT WAS TAKING PLACE WAS ALMOST INCOMPREHENSIBLE**

I then saw that the rate of "increase" that was taking place in these true spiritual environments was almost "incomprehensible" to even someone who had been believing for this very thing for many, many years. Further attempts on my part to explain this almost "inexplicable work" and the "glorious outpouring" of the Holy Spirit in this time of the establishment of the true Local Church throughout the Body of Christ [in every nation] are not possible as these things completely override the limited thought patterns of the finite mind. I literally have no words to do justice to this soon coming [the initial stages have already begun to manifest] "explosion" of God's love and power.

**OCTOBER 20TH**

**THE REALITY OF THE TRUE LOCAL CHURCH**

**PART TWO**

We are instructed, as the children of God, to refrain from ANY form of heart-fellowship with the "world" [anti-christ system]. It is a great tragedy that many who are caught up in the denominational structure are not aware that they are still in "Egypt" - spiritually speaking. For a number of years there has been a great push through many good intentioned - but totally misguided - people to establish [in their deception] a One World Church whose basic premise is "peace" - or, in other words, they will agree to disagree [compromise] their own beliefs [creeds] for the sake of mankind - believing that surely that must be the will of a "loving" God. Many would be shocked if they knew the agenda of those at the very highest levels of their denomination in this hour. In certain cases, there has been a blatant compromise of the Word of God [and what once was the true doctrine that their belief system was founded upon] in order to enter into agreement with those elements [world religions] that are clearly against the Word [Will] of God. While many will flow to the Glorious Church in this final hour and, thus, enter into the true, spiritual environments that the Father is establishing, others will refuse to let go of their pride and rebellion, and they will move deeper into the bondage of the anti-christ system [One World Church]. That worldly religious system will ultimately come down at the hands of the Anti-Christ, himself, during the Great Tribulation but, of course, my task and focus [helping the children of God enter into the fullness of their inheritance in Christ] involves the remainder of our time here as the Glorious Church. I will say this: it is the most dangerous time of deception in the history of the church age, and this is precisely why the first and foremost message coming forth from the Throne Room to those who truly love God [the remnant Church] is the call to intimacy with the Father and His Word. Not just the true apostles and prophets but every last true servant of God knows that without a living and active relationship with the Father and His Word the door will remain open to deception in the midst of God's people. Thus, the test of a true handmaiden or bondservant will ALWAYS be that they will [in one way or another] - through the words they write and speak - put the "onus" on the children of God to enter into the "inner chamber" or the secret place of God's presence [or whatever other term one may use]. It is ONLY from the place of individual, intimate fellowship with God that true doctrine is both established [through the true, delegated authorities] and received in the midst of God's people. This is why one whose heart is wholly given to God runs into so much resistance [persecution, reproach] on every level from those whose hearts are NOT "wholly" given to God. The former group have a revelation of the Father's heart and will while the latter group does not - and, thus, they continue to discern all that crosses their path through carnal [soulish] eyes. Quite simply, if one entrusted with the ministry of the Word is not in right relationship with God they will be found speaking error and darkness from the pulpit and, thus, the sheep in their care will have no ability whatsoever [due to their own negligence and hardness of heart] to discern that what those who are "ministering" say and do is inaccurate - and misrepresenting the true heart and will of the Father. At any point in time one of these aforementioned "sheep" - if they truly begin to reach out in their heart [seek] for the Truth - will, without exception, begin to experience a holy

"restlessness" and, even though they may not at the present time understand what is wrong they will sense that something is amiss in the church environment they are in. This will leave them open to be led by the Holy Spirit to a spiritual environment that is "conducive" to their spiritual growth. In this hour, many will leave [many already have] the "religious" environments they have been in to enter into the perfect liberty that is theirs in Christ. It is only from this place of freedom and right relationship with God that one is able to both find and enter into their true "Kingdom-position" and service - and, so, what it really comes down to in this final hour is this: is one's heart wholly given to God and the diligent pursuit of His Will - or not? Not only should a Christian not be found living for themselves in any way - they have NO RIGHT to do so! But if a child of God continually refuses to give the Word of God pre-eminence THEN their lot will be the great darkness that is, even now, encompassing the world and its systems to a greater degree with each passing day. Even though things appear to be in a bad right state right now in the church at large there is about to be a clash of light and darkness with the advent of a Glorious Church that will cause many captives to be set free and, then, enter into the fullness of their destiny, in Christ. There are those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom throughout the Body of Christ in every nation. At present, it appears as though they are both fragmented and few but the Father has a plan, and it will come to pass perfectly by His great and awesome power - through a holy people. Our main task is to just simply believe and obey, and allow ALL things to unfold in His perfect timing. We do not call Him "Almighty" God for no reason, and it is certain that His great power will become evident in the midst of His people in this most critical and glorious hour, and He will SURELY accomplish all that His heart desires concerning His highest Will and purpose for the Church!

**"refrain"** - to keep oneself back; abstain from;

**"onus"** - responsibility; burden;

**"conducive"** - to help or tend toward a result; contribute;

**Related Scriptures:** James 4:1-10; Revelation 17; Jeremiah 23:1-4; 9-32; Luke 10:27; 2 Corinthians 3:17; 2 Corinthians 5:15; Isaiah 60:2 [1,3];

## **OCTOBER 21ST**

### **THE REALITY OF THE TRUE LOCAL CHURCH**

#### **PART THREE**

...."Christ also loved the church and gave Himself up for her, so that He might sanctify her, having cleansed her by the washing of water with the word, that He might present to Himself the church in all her glory, having no spot or wrinkle or any such thing; but that she would be holy and blameless".... Ephesians 5: 25b-27 NASB

For the most part, the revelation of the Third Day [Hosea 6:1-3], and the Father's desire to

establish "divine government" [order] in the midst of His people has been taken by many in the last few years who, by "mentally ascending" to the Word of God, have fallen into the very same trap that others in the past history of the church have fallen into. In their, perhaps, "good intention" [although the root is too often the pursuit of self-glory and recognition] to get the "ball rolling" they have gotten out ahead of God and, again, have begun to mentally ascend to the true revelations that have come forth from the Throne Room [particularly in the last seven years]. Because of this, they have "plateaued" - spiritually speaking, and because the flow of revelation in their own lives has ceased they have entered into the pursuit of knowledge in the power of their own understanding - and apart from the "ministry" of the Holy Spirit. The scheme of the Enemy [for them to "organize" the plans of God by the arm of the flesh] may seem a little more subtle [because their words and actions may "appear" to be spiritual to a certain degree], but it is just as deadly to the flow of God's power and revelation [light] in the midst of the "environment" they are creating. In other words, even some of the so-called "cutting edge" spiritual works in these days are still bound by a religious spirit[s] - and the darkness, self-sufficiency and self-agenda [man-made organization] that is the spontaneous by-product of attempting ANYTHING apart from the Holy Spirit. In the vision of the glorious local Church that the Father gave me He showed me many things [some that I still do not have adequate words for] but the bottom line is this: it [the glorious local Church] will indeed be a totally "Spirit-led" and empowered work, and there will be a divine government but it will in no way be a "hierarchy" [as established in the past] in the sense that those in authority will "remain" in a spirit of servitude - as opposed to being the "center of attention". In the Glorious Church EVERY member of the Body will be faithfully doing its perfect part in the power of the Holy Spirit - as well as those called to the five-fold ministry. The days of the "spectator-mentality" are coming to a COMPLETE END in the midst of all those who truly love God. We will be a people who have God, Himself, dwelling in our midst, and this will produce a flow of the Spirit [a river if you like] that will spontaneously cause "divine order and authority" to manifest perfectly - ALWAYS according to the highest purposes and will of the Father. One of the pitfalls of certain individuals taking it upon themselves to "organize" divine government and the local church is that "unknowingly" [although they should know] they are doing so in their own strength - a practice that ALWAYS limits the fullness of God's plan - no matter how "spiritual" things may appear initially. The reality of this hour for God's people is that we are the last generation of the Church and, when all is said and done, we will be found to be the only generation [or remnant] that entered "fully" into the place of "abiding" in the Divine Requirement [Luke 10:27]. It is certain that it is only in this way [abiding in a perfect love towards both God and man] that we could EVER be a "spotless and unblemished" Church. This is also why we are undergoing [willingly in the case of all those who truly love God, and desire the fullness of His Will for their life and ministry] the most intense refining process in the history of the Church. It is certain that ONLY the Father knows what is needed in each one of our lives. Sometimes the refining process "seems" endless but in coming to a revelation of what God has planned in the days ahead, we can easily afford to trust Him with all of our heart. There is coming a day wherein those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom will enter into the place of holiness, and walk in the power of the Holy Spirit without measure [just as Jesus did]. This will most certainly produce the "greater works" that He [Jesus] referred to in John 14:12. Let us enter into a perfect rest in these days "knowing" [trusting fully] that the Father will complete His perfect work in us in preparation for the glorious days that are,

even now, beginning to overtake all those who truly love God.

**Related Scriptures:** John 5:30, 44; Proverbs 3:5-6; Ephesians 4:11-16; Joel 2:7b-8a; Malachi 3:16-4:3;

## OCTOBER 22ND

### THE REALITY OF THE TRUE LOCAL CHURCH

#### [CONCLUSION]

...."Christ also loved the church and gave Himself up for her, so that He might sanctify her, having cleansed her by the washing of water with the word, that He might present to Himself the church in all her glory, having no spot or wrinkle or any such thing; but that she would be holy and blameless".... Ephesians 5: 25b-27 NASB

The Father is establishing true spiritual environments throughout the earth in this hour and, because [for the most part], the vast majority are still in their infancy stage it is of the utmost importance for every true seeker to continue to believe for the fullness of the Father's plan to unfold perfectly in these days. For as these various true, spiritual environments multiply and expand and the true, local Church is birthed, a great number shall enter into their "proper positioning" in the Body of Christ. I have always said that we a people who are being prepared for something that does not yet exist in its fullness in the earth. In these days, there shall be many "suddenlies" take place in the lives of those who are truly seeking the fullness of God's will, and in that time of revelation and life-changing divine intervention in their circumstances vast multitudes will begin to see the reality of God's plan as it concerns them [some for the very first time]. In other words, in that time they will come to know and see clearly their Kingdom-position and destiny for this final hour - as it pertains to them both individually and corporately. As those who are already in these true spiritual environments [leadership and every other member of that body of believers] continue to abide in love and, thus, are found perfectly representing the heart and will of the Father THEN those who truly love God [those whose hearts are towards Him both in the church at large and the world] will be led to the proper spiritual environment that has been - and continues to be - established. This, of course, takes an absolute faith and perfect patience on our part - as all things MUST be ordered by the Father. The fruit of that perfect ordering being that there will be NO enemy in the camp [ministry, fellowship etc]. Many still attempt to create their own environment with the people they can "recruit" but that is folly, and will fall far, far short of the glorious plan of God for the Church in this final hour. I once heard a man of God say something that stuck with me over the years. He said, "You do not want the people in your fellowship or ministry that you can come up with in your own self-effort - with a view to fulfilling your own agenda. It is an open door to chaos and every manner of disorder, division and darkness". Satan knows of the devastation [and the ultimate destiny that awaits him - Revelation 20:10] that will soon overtake both he and his forces - as the Glorious Church comes on the scene in the fullness of Her power and anointing. It must be stated, though, that he [Satan] remains in the perpetual deception that he will somehow be victorious - as he has NO capacity

for the Truth [nor does the "flesh"]. Nonetheless, there are severe tremblings taking place in the heavenlies, and he knows that something big is up - something [the power of the Holy Spirit being released through a holy remnant] that is causing terror to rise up within him. This is precisely why he has - in the last few years particularly - tried everything possible to stop the children of God from entering into the life of faith, love and obedience they are called to. He knows that the place of agreement [one accord - true unity] is the place of power, and it is why he has fought - with every piece of ground [fear] given to him - to keep the individual Christian out of the place of intimacy with the Father and His Word. The good news is that God has raised up a people who are "relentless" in their pursuit of the fullness of their destiny in Christ and, thus, every time the Devil raises his ugly head against them it serves only to drive them [those who truly love God] closer to the Father in the "inner chamber". The time is coming, and now is, when he and his forces will be continually crushed under the feet of a holy remnant. A people who refuse to settle for less than the fullness of the Father's plan for their life and ministry. This is the hour [season] when the Glorious Church will enter onto the scene, and many will exclaim, "Never have we seen such a thing as this!" Everything that every true believer has stood for [and against] throughout the years shall come to full fruition in these days and, without exception, they will know in their heart that ALL things were truly worth the wait!

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 1:7-12; Hebrews 10:23, 36-39; Hebrews 11:10; John 8:44; Romans 16:20; Matthew 18:19-20; Matthew 5:6;

## **OCTOBER 23RD**

### **THE NEED FOR EVERY CHILD OF GOD TO BE FOUND CARRYING OUT A CONSISTENT AND DILIGENT "WARFARE" IN THIS HOUR**

...."Finally, be strong in the Lord, and in the strength of His might. Put on the full armor of God, that you may be able to stand against the schemes of the devil. For our struggle is not against flesh and blood, but against the rulers, against the powers, against the world forces of this darkness, against the spiritual forces of wickedness [lit. "wickedness that are spirits"] in the heavenly places. Therefore, take up the full armor of God, that you may be able to resist in the evil day, and having done everything, to stand firm" .... Ephesians 6:10-13 NASB

There is a certain "belief" being propagated in parts of the Body of Christ that since Jesus accomplished all things at Calvary [which He did], and that we are now "in Christ" [which we are] that there is, therefore, no need for the Christian to wage warfare against Satan and his forces. This is an ultimate deception - and a sure sign of a very low degree of spirituality in the one who holds to that "belief". What a "convenient" doctrine for Satan to establish in the "mind" of a Christian - through an ignorance of the scriptures in that child of God! I have said this before and I will say it again: ANY doctrine that puts a child of God in a place of non-resistance to the schemes of Satan is a FALSE doctrine! I do not care how good it "looks" or "feels". Even though the precious Blood of Jesus has sealed the Covenant there is still a warfare to be waged, and many tasks to be carried out in the establishing of a "spotless and unblemished" Church and, ultimately, the manifestation of the Kingdom - first in the hearts of mankind, and then physically

on the earth in its totality [the Millennial Kingdom]. It has always been a tactic of the Enemy to guide an "unknowing" [one who has a lack of revelation] Christian into the place that one could term an "ethereal" mind-set. Many doctrines have been formulated over the years through those who, in their quest for "something new" [perhaps something that will give them a platform for recognition by others in the church] but this attitude of heart opens the door for Satan to blind them from the truth of God's Word, and influence them through a spirit of mental ascension [darkness] - the by-product of this being some "erroneous" doctrine or mind-set that "allows" Satan and his forces to keep the children of God in bondage to pride and and fear. There are many "good looking" and "comfortable" doctrines floating around many parts of the church at large but they deny the Word of God and its power at their root [motivation], and those who hold to them have set themselves as "enemies of the Cross" without even knowing it - continuing to lead the sheep astray at every turn. Two things every Christian ought to know. First, Jesus was never a "FLAKE"! He was, and is, Reality. What He said He meant, and what He did at all times - and in all things - was the perfect manifestation of the heart and will of the Father. Secondly, the earthly [physical] ministry of Jesus was the perfect proto-type for every Christian truly seeking the fullness of their Kingdom-position and destiny. The principles He lived by were established by the Word of His Father, and He NEVER departed from them. It is exactly the same for every true believer in this dispensation. We are to give the Word of God pre-eminence, and we are to be led and empowered by the Holy Spirit in ALL things - and at all times. If one is truly out on the "front lines" [through their continued obedience] then it is certain that they will be persecuted [suffer reproach], and they will have to resist the Devil whenever he raises up against them - AND PUT HIM TO FLIGHT. The continual and diligent practice of warfare [NEVER against "flesh and blood" but ALWAYS against Satan and his forces] will keep the true seeker both "above" [Ephesians 1:20-23] and well aware of not only Satan's schemes against them but against all those with whom they have to do. The two key elements that make up successful spiritual warfare are first love [loving God and His people with all of our heart] and secondly, a precise revelation from the Holy Spirit of how to perfectly counteract whatever Satan is attempting against us in any given moment. If these two things are in place THEN the child of God will be in a perpetual state of overcoming victory - and, thus, they will be found devastating Satan and his forces at every turn. It is no coincidence that Paul wrote on spiritual warfare, for the most part, to the church at Ephesus. It is obvious that they were a church that was truly seeking the fullness of God's purpose, and it was precisely for this reason that Paul taught them of the "need" for warfare, and of the weapons of their warfare. He also taught them on the importance of speaking no unwholesome words, and this laid a foundation for the "revelatory", apostolic and prophetic declaration and proclamation [for the purpose of prayer and warfare] that we are called to in this Third Day. It will not be long [as the clash of the Kingdoms intensifies] before many in the church will be brought to the place of an "awakening" concerning the true, spiritual warfare that they are called to in this most critical and glorious hour. It is certain that the darkness of the "world" is increasing on a daily basis. Like giant radio waves [spiritually speaking] the spirit of antichrist is broadcasting its influence over the various nations in this hour and, thus, it is most important for EVERY child of God to take the necessary precautions to defend against this great darkness, and enter into an even deeper relationship with God. There are many in the church who were once "on fire" for God. They had a "burning" [active] revelation of the Glorious Church, and even some excellent revelations of their part in it in the days ahead. In

these days, they are bound by self-desire, and the "self-agenda" that is its fruit - and, although they are still not disqualified from entering into the fullness of their Kingdom-position, the hour is late and it will take a deep and thorough repentance on their part to enter back into their proper positioning - both spiritually and physically [locationally] speaking. Believe me when I say that we will need the fullness of the Provision that is ours, in Christ, in this final hour to overcome in ALL things, and will most certainly need to be found carrying out both a consistent and diligent "warfare". The good news is that our warfare THEN becomes a joyous event - not some arduous task of "win some and lose some". It is certain that continuous victory will always produce an abiding joy - and, since the joy of the Lord is our strength the days ahead do not bode well for Satan and his forces.

**"reality"** - the fact, state or quality of being real or genuine; not artificial or counterfeit;

**"revelatory"** - that which is the spontaneous by-product of divine revelation;

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 6:10-20; Ephesians 5:27; James 4:7-10; Revelation 20:6-10; John 5:30; 2 Timothy 2:3-4, 15; 2 Timothy 3:1-17; Ephesians 4:27; 2 Corinthians 2:11,14-17; Isaiah 60:1-3; 2 Timothy 1:18-19; Nehemiah 8:10c;

## OCTOBER 24TH

### THE "APPOINTED" TIME

...."For the vision [revelation] is yet for an appointed time, and it hastens to the end [fulfilment]; it will not deceive or disappoint. Though it tarry, wait [earnestly] for it; because it will surely come, it will not be behindhand on its appointed day. Behold the proud; his soul is not straight or right within him; but rigidly just and the uncompromisingly righteous man shall live by his faith and in his faithfulness".... Habakkuk 2:3-4 Amplified Translation

This particular portion of scripture is one that is very close to my heart. Throughout the years it has helped keep me on the straight and narrow as far as continuing to pursue the fullness of the Father's plan - both individually and corporately. In the beginning of their walk, as the child of God sets their heart to pursue the fullness of their destiny in Christ, it is certain that, as they "draw near" to the Father and His Word, He will begin to plant the seeds of revelation [His vision] deep within them. The experience is so real in the very beginning that it "seems" as though it is a certainty that it will come to pass just a short ways down the road. The reality of the situation is that - like any seed - there must be a time of what one might call "hidden growth" - a time wherein nothing in the outward scheme of things seems to match up with the initial seed of revelation in that one's heart. The Father has great purpose in this. He - and only He - knows exactly what work [the work of the Cross] needs to take place in us. Even when one begins to truly serve God there remains much ground of self-assurance, and the "knowledge" gained from past experience that serves only to limit God, and the fullness of His plan for them. Even with the best of intentions the unrenewed mind can NEVER grasp the totality and reality of ANY aspect of the Father's plan - let alone the fullness of it as it pertains to one's time here on earth, and

throughout Eternity. There must be a definite and absolute renewing of one's mind from "worldly" thinking and mind-sets [which are pride and fear based] to a "Kingdom-consciousness" and the mind of Christ if one is going to carry out all that they were created for in the plan of God. Another great purpose the Father has in the "tarrying" of the vision [revelation] is that it causes the one who is wholly given to the fulfilment of His will to begin to make a "complete" transition from a life where "self" is still in control - a life in which the leaning upon one's "own" understanding is an ongoing practice - to a life of absolute faith and trust in the Word of God - a life whose sole dependence and final authority is "revelation knowledge". As one continues to go through this refining process every last element of fear and pride will be confronted and replaced with the love and faith of God. It is ONLY from this position of an "abiding" faith and love that the child of God can fulfill perfectly ALL that the Father intended with that initial seed of revelation He planted in their heart. In these days, we are going to see the perfect fulfilment of EVERY true vision and seed of revelation that the Father has planted in the hearts of His faithful and obedient one's. In their faithfulness and patience [and through many trials and tribulations] they, themselves, have been prepared for entrance into the fullness of their destiny in Christ, and many things that they are not even aware of yet will begin to unfold with perfect accuracy in the form of "suddenlies". As these various things and events begin to unfold they will see clearly the perfect wisdom and highest purposes of the Father - not only on their behalf but also the effect that their faithfulness and love has had on the lives of others. It is of the utmost importance for every Christian to have a deep and abiding revelation of the fact that EVERYTHING that they do [and say] as the result of faith, love and obedience is NEVER in vain [futile], and that it will bear fruit both in their remaining time in this dispensation and throughout Eternity [1 Corinthians 15:58]. Once one begins to gain a revelation of this spiritual truth then the "tarrying" of the vision is no longer a burden or "seemingly" hard task but, rather, it becomes the very joy of their life and existence. The deepest heart-desire of every child of God should be to see the will [plan] of the Father come to the fullness of fruition through their life and ministry. When this is truly the case they will have entered into the joy of true Kingdom-life that is the heritage of every believer that is true to the heart and will of God. This is a very special time for those who have laid down their own lives to diligently pursue the "vision" - for, in these days, ALL that they have stood for shall surely come to pass [unfold] in ways that they would never have thought possible this side of Heaven, itself. Let each one of us be found "holding fast the vision" because it is indeed hastening to its perfect fulfilment - and it will SURELY not disappoint in ANY way!

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 10:36-39; Romans 1:16-17; Galatians 3:11; Ephesians 1:17-23; Mark 4:13-20; Romans 12:1-2; 1 John 4:18;

## OCTOBER 25TH

**IT IS OF THE UTMOST IMPORTANCE FOR EVERY CHRISTIAN TO BE FOUND ABIDING IN THE FULLNESS OF THE AUTHORITY THAT IS THEIRS, IN CHRIST - FOR IT IS ONLY IN THIS WAY THAT THE MINISTRY OF JESUS WILL BE COMPLETED AND, ULTIMATELY, THE WORKS OF ENEMY DESTROYED - FOREVER!**

...."The Son of God appeared for this purpose, that He might destroy the works of the devil".... 1 John 3:8b NASB

...."You know of Jesus of Nazareth, how God anointed Him with the Holy Spirit and with power, and how He went about doing good, and healing all who were oppressed by the devil; for God was with Him".... Acts 10:38

Jesus accomplished ALL on the Cross - our healing, our prosperity, our peace, and our total victory over death and darkness. Basically, now that we are "in" Christ Who became to us righteousness, wisdom, redemption etc. we are - for lack of a better term - an "occupying army". A people who are to [through our faith and obedience] manifest the "finished work" and authority of Christ in the earth until His Kingdom is physically established [the Millennial Kingdom - an event that will take place after Armageddon - Revelation 19:11-20:10]. Jesus said, Himself, in John 14:12 that we would not only do the works He did in His earthly ministry but also "greater works". These "greater works" are for the purpose of revealing the "fullness" of all that Jesus accomplished on our behalf - and to set those who remain in bondage to the law of sin and death [the curse] free. He [Jesus] still is manifested in the earth [through the life of an obedient Christian] to destroy the works of the Devil. There are some who seem to "think" that since Jesus "appeared" in His earthly ministry to destroy the works of the Devil, and then paid the price at Calvary for our redemption and freedom that the work which He began is done. A simple question would be, "Are the works of the Devil still being manifested in the earth?" The answer is clearly yes. That is precisely why we were given the Holy Spirit to CONTINUE doing the works of Jesus. Until the Devil is in the pit - and, ultimately the lake of fire and brimstone [where he will be tormented day and night forever and ever - Revelation 20:10] we must continue to obey Jesus' command to take His authority [Matthew 28:18] to make disciples - teaching them to observe ALL that He has commanded us in the Word. Part of our task is to be vessels of "revelation" to the very fact that Jesus IS Lord and that, at Calvary, He purchased perfect liberty for all of mankind [to those who will believe]. Also, in Luke 10:19 Jesus said, "I have given you authority to tread upon serpents and scorpions - and over all the power of the Enemy". Our "warfare", then, is to simply exercise faith continually in the finished work of Jesus, and THEN, the power of that great Victory will be manifested through our lives, and many captives will be set free. It is the "god of this world" [present world system] that is blinding the hearts of men and unless we, as Christians, walk in the power of the Holy Spirit they will remain "blinded" - and so will we to a degree if we do not actively seek to walk in the FULLNESS of the glorious provision that is ours, in Christ. This is precisely why in Ephesians 6 we are called to war against the principalities and powers etc. - as they are evil spirits that set up "authority" over cities and regions, and unless they are fought against they will continue to rain down their controlling and evil influence on the inhabitants of those cities and regions. In Mark 16:15-20 Jesus, after giving His disciples authority to "Go into all the world", said a little further down, "And these signs will accompany those who have believed. Believed what? That through His victory at Calvary death has been defeated and, in believing, they are not only to partake of that glorious Redemption in their own lives they can now be representatives of that Victory and Jesus' Lordship to all who cross their path. What were two of the "signs" that Jesus mentioned in this passage in Mark 16? He said, "In My name they will cast out demons and.....they will lay hands on the sick, and

they will recover". Again, this is our warfare: to resist any and every evil spirit that crosses our path with a view to the captives being set free from whatever bondage they might be under. It takes a "believing" heart to believe in Jesus, and the glorious work that He accomplished at Calvary. Jesus said, "If you love me you will obey Me" - and what is the obedience that we are called to. It is for us, through an absolute faith [working through a perfect love] and perfect obedience, to manifest His authority [Lordship] over death and darkness. Again, we are "in Christ", and ALL that we say and do should represent Him perfectly. In other words, all those who cross our path should see Jesus [not us]. John 15:5 states that, we are to do NOTHING apart from Christ. So not only can we do nothing apart from Christ [and call it true service] we are commanded not to do anything apart from Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing]. 2 Corinthians 15:5 states, "and He died for all, that they who live should NO LONGER live for themselves, but for Him who died and rose again on their behalf". It is of the utmost importance for every Christian to be found "abiding" in the fullness of the authority that is theirs, in Christ - for it is only in this way that the ministry of Jesus [which "formally" began with His earthly ministry but will be fulfilled and completed through a Glorious Church] will be completed and, ultimately, the works of the Enemy destroyed - FOREVER!

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Corinthians 1:30; Romans 8:1-2; Galatians 3:13; 2 Corinthians 4:3-4; John 14:21,23; 1 John 5:1-5;

## OCTOBER 26TH

### **OUR TASK IS TO REMAIN STEADFAST, IMMOVABLE, ALWAYS ABOUNDING IN THE WORK [LOVE] OF THE LORD**

...."But thanks be to God, who gives us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. Therefore, my beloved brethren, be steadfast, immovable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, knowing that your toil is not in vain [futile] in the Lord".... 1 Corinthians 15:57-58 NASB

...."Be on the alert, stand firm in the faith, act like men, be strong. Let all that you do be done in love".... 1 Corinthians 16:13-14 NASB

Perhaps one of the greatest tests or trials that the believer will be faced with as they venture forth in the diligent pursuit of the will of God for their life and ministry will be to continue walking in love [and, of course, that would include faith and obedience] when the love that they are exercising in obedience to the highest will and purpose of the Father is not returned. When one is in an environment [whatever shape that may take] with those who are walking in the Spirit the flow of God's love is abundant and, thus, it is very easy to function "knowing" that the love that is exercised in the midst of that corporate environment will meet no resistance, and is constantly returned. This aforementioned state is a wonderful thing - and should be the distinguishing characteristic wherever two or three [or more] are gathered together for the express purpose of fellowshiping with God - and with each other, in Christ. But what happens when one is abiding in love and they, in the course of their journey, are confronted with those who are "maintaining" an element of self-desire [self-will] - and the self-agenda that is its

spontaneous by-product? As the one who is abiding in love speaks forth the words that the Holy Spirit gives them they are met with immediate "resistance" - a resistance that can take on many different forms. Sometimes the one whose agenda is "threatened" [and it always will be] by the Spirit of truth on the Words spoken to them will respond or act in a manner that can only be described as a "rampant emotionalism", and they will immediately begin to dispute that which was said to them - in a spirit of self-justification. Self-justification is a dangerous practice in the midst of God's people - and has its root, without exception, in the fact that the one operating in this spirit MOST CERTAINLY does not have a "revelation" of God's will [at least in the area they are contending for]. The simple fact of the matter is that if one has a "revelation" THEN there is no need to justify themselves - because even if the whole world is against them they have a deep assurance in their heart that they are in the center of the Father's will. This shows the great importance of one keeping themselves in close relationship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" - which is an environment wherein the Spirit of wisdom and revelation is able to flow freely according to the highest purposes of God in that moment. Oftentimes, when one is convicted by the "light" on the words spoken to them they will say that the one speaking the truth in love is "accusing" them or "condemning" them when, in reality, it is not that at all. In another situation, the one whose "security" is threatened [a security which is false, and built on the "sand"] may even resort to lies and twisting the words that were spoken to them in truth and love. The bottom line is that in any one of these situations the love that was exercised will ALWAYS experience reproach and rejection in some form at the hands of the one who has not given their heart wholly to the will and highest purposes of the Father for their life and ministry. It must be clearly understood by every child of God who is truly seeking first the Kingdom [and to be righteously motivated in ALL things] that when they encounter those of a kindred spirit that which they do and say will be accepted, but when they encounter one whose heart is NOT wholly given [usually bound by a religious spirit of some sort] that which they do and say in obedience to the Father and the voice of the Holy Spirit will NEVER be accepted - and ALWAYS be contended against. It is for this reason that we must continually guard our heart with all diligence in order that the love of God is continually being "shed abroad" there. It is never a pleasant thing to be rejected and suffer reproach for walking in love "knowing" in our heart that what we are doing and saying is for the greatest benefit of the one that the Father has led across our path. Nevertheless, it is of the utmost importance for us to NEVER take offense at anything that is said or done to us and, thus, end up "quarreling" or just as bad, compromise our position of faith, love and obedience on their behalf. There is ALWAYS great "pressure" that comes from these types of confrontations, and it is most certainly never a pleasant experience. But when one has made the "quality decision" to walk in love at all cost to themselves - even in the face of great soulish [demonic] force coming against them - THEN they keep the door open in that situation for God to grant them repentance - leading to a knowledge [revelation] of the truth as it pertains to them. For it is only "revelation" that will bring the one in bondage to their spiritual senses, and cause them to be free from that which held them captive - and allowed Satan to use them for his purposes. In gaining a deep revelation of the fact that our battle is NEVER against "flesh and blood" we can THEN position ourselves to receive a revelation of the two components that made up the attack. First, what is it that Satan is attempting to provoke us to do or say, and what was the "ground" that he is working from in the one we are ministering to [praying for]. This will, on one hand, allow us to do great harm to Satan and his schemes as they are exposed [as well as

protect us from falling into his snares] and, also, in gaining a revelation of the ground of fear, pride etc. in the one used as a vessel of persecution and reproach against us we can pray for them with a pin-point accuracy [as we continue to walk in love towards them] and, ultimately, help lead them into the perfect liberty that is theirs, in Christ. The command of the Spirit is, "Let ALL that you do be done in love". Our task is to remain steadfast, immovable, always abounding in the work [love] of the Lord. For as we do, it is certain that whether or not the love we give is ever returned we will have the deep assurance in our heart that what we have said and done in obedience to the Father will never be in vain [futility] but, rather, will always bear maximum fruit for the Church and the Kingdom. Always remember that: the love that you exercise is NEVER FOR NOTHING - regardless of whether it is returned or not!

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Corinthians 13:4-8a; Matthew 7:21-27; Romans 5:5; 2 Timothy 2:22-26; Matthew 5:10-12, 43-48; Ephesians 6:12a;

## OCTOBER 27TH

### EVERY CHILD OF GOD IS CALLED TO THE PLACE OF "ABIDING"

...."If anyone loves Me, he will keep My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him, and make our abode with him".... John 14:23 NASB

Today is of such importance to the heart and plan of the Father that Satan is throwing every hindrance that he possibly can in front of those who are seeking to run the true race. Because of these things, it is of the utmost importance for every child of God to refuse to focus on themselves - or get caught looking at their "physical" circumstances in unbelief and fear. Gaining and maintaining an "eternal perspective" [through a revelation of the Father's heart and will] is "mandatory" for those seeking to enter into the fullness of their destiny in Christ in this final hour. Our call is to keep our eyes "fixed" on Jesus and, in doing so, keep the flow of revelation coming from the Throne Room both pure and clear. It is ONLY the Father, and the glorious Provision [the Anointed One and His Anointing] that He has made for each of us, that is able to keep us from stumbling off of the "narrow path" of perfect obedience. Many have attempted to carry out what they "thought" was God's will for their life and ministry, and have ended up wandering around in circles in the wilderness. It is a wonderful thing for the child of God to "know" the mercy and patience of the Father. He waits and waits and waits to "enter" into our heart, at times, until we come to the end of ourselves ["our" plans] and then, in an instant, all is restored to His perfect course. He is the very personification of total commitment, and when He proclaimed that He would be faithful to finish the work in us, and that He would NEVER leave us nor forsake us then IT IS SO - without question! In this hour, we must be a people who are faithful to cast down every "idle" thought and desire. Our time in this earth is precious for it is our opportunity to carry out the will of the Father - motivated solely by a perfect love for Him. In the past, many have said that they were prepared to do anything they were called to but they have allowed a certain degree of negligence to enter into their lives [spiritually speaking] and, thus, what was once a burning passion for the "fullness" of the Father's will has now been replaced by fear, and a certain reluctance to go higher [further] in spiritual things. It must be

clearly understood by every child of God that from the beginning of our walk EVERYTHING was the requirement - an "absolute surrender" to the will of God, and the will of God, alone. It is for this reason [along with a few others] that the fire of God must come forth in this hour to re-ignite the hearts of those who were once consumed with a holy fire that kept them both enlightened and empowered for carrying out the highest purposes of the Father. How precious is the love of God for His children, and this is precisely why it is surely time for those who have left their "first love" to return to the "ancient wells" [the places - both spiritually and locationally - where revelation knowledge had been established in their heart], and get back on course concerning the highest purposes of the Father for their life and ministry. The hour is late, and there must be nothing remaining in our heart [fear, self-desire, unbelief etc.] that would cause us to hesitate in any way where the will of God is concerned and, thus, keep us from entering into the fullness of the Father's plan. Many have misplaced their trust [faith] and, as a result, there has been a hardness of heart creep in - a hardness of heart that has caused much confusion and darkness, unnecessarily. As the Father and His Word are returned to their rightful place in the heart of those who have fallen into unbelief and hardness of heart there will come an "infusion of light" that will not only bring to their remembrance the words [revelations] that they were blessed with when they previously made their abode in the counsel of God but they will receive new revelations that will both fuel their hope, and move them onto the Father's perfect path for their lives in this hour. Even though Satan has tried his best to deceive them, in His faithfulness and great love the Father has kept them surrounded with Himself - ever vigilant to protect them from the ultimate devastation and harm that was planned for them. And, even though they may have suffered to a degree [in their unrighteousness], God never allowed more than was necessary for them to realize the fruit of their folly, and turn their heart back fully to Him. Every child of God is called to the place of "abiding" - that is, to make fellowship with the Father and His Word the place where we "dwell". As we are faithful to guard our heart with ALL diligence it is certain that "godly desire" [and not self-desire] will be the spontaneous by-product. Godly desire produced in one's heart - through a continual revelation of the Father's will - "fuels" more godly desire, and keeps one "supernaturally" from falling into the trap of "self-focus" - and the potential fear, anxiety, darkness and confusion that it brings. As we are faithful to hold fast to a revelation of God's will - both individually and corporately - we will gain a deep assurance in our heart that He is, indeed, watching over His Word [both the written and proceeding word] to perform it, and that that which He has promised He will not fail to accomplish - both in us and through us - according to His highest purposes and plans for us.

**"mandatory"** - required by or as if by mandate or command;

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 7:13-14; Isaiah 35:8-10; Luke 10:27; Revelation 2:4-5; Proverbs 4:23; John 15:7; Jeremiah 1:12; Isaiah 55:8-11;

## OCTOBER 28TH

**IT IS ALWAYS BETTER TO LEAN HEAVILY ON THE SIDE OF "SELF-DENIAL" THAN TO "CONTEND" FOR ANYTHING THAT MIGHT PROVE "UNPROFITABLE" SOMEWHERE DOWN THE ROAD**

...."All things are lawful for me, but not all things are profitable. All things are lawful for me, but I will not be mastered by anything" .... 1 Corinthians 6:12

...."All things are lawful, but not all things are profitable. All things are lawful, but not all things edify. Let no one seek his own good, but that of his neighbor.....Whether, then, you eat or drink or whatever you do, do all to the glory of God".... 1 Corinthians 10:23-24, 31

There are many things that the Father has nothing against us partaking of. But in light of our heart-desire to accomplish ALL that we were created to accomplish, in Christ, we find sometimes that many things are "unneded" - and even subtly [and not so subtly] detrimental to our cause. Therefore, it is very important for each individual believer to lay aside whatever has "any" potential to remove them - to even the slightest degree - from the Father's perfect will for their life and ministry. For if one "holds" to that which is "unprofitable" as far as their "Kingdom-service" goes THEN that would only serve to diminish the life [love] of God that flows through them to all those who cross their path. It is always better to lean heavily on the side of "self-denial" than to "contend" for anything that might prove "unprofitable" somewhere down the road. If one is truly willing to do ALL of the will of God then the Holy Spirit will make that which is profitable, and that which is unprofitable, very evident to their heart. As one comes to view all that would remove them from the "high life" [Spirit-led life] as a form of "poison" to their walk they will truly be found walking in the fullness of all that is theirs in Christ. It is from this place of abiding in a perfect diligence that one's conscience will never condemn them, and there is a certain confidence before the Father that empowers one to great faith, and a deep assurance that whatever they ask for [or pray for] will be answered perfectly. It is as the child of God makes the "quality decision" to pursue ONLY that which is "profitable" [that which corresponds perfectly with their heart-desire to accomplish all of the will of God for their life and ministry] that they will be found as holy vessels, through which "torrents" of living water shall flow forth to the thirsty masses in this most critical and glorious hour.

**"profitable"** - bringing benefit or gain, advantageous;

**"advantageous"** - any action, state or condition favouring success;

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 4:23; 1 John 3:21-22; John 15:7; John 7:38;

## OCTOBER 29TH

**THERE IS NO SUCH THING AS LOVING GOD APART FROM OBEYING HIM - AND THERE IS NO SUCH THING AS HAVING AND MAINTAINING "TRUE" DOCTRINE APART FROM FELLOWSHIP WITH THE FATHER AND HIS WORD IN THE "INNER CHAMBER"!**

In the days ahead, the greatest outpouring of the Holy Spirit that this earth has ever experienced [the former and latter rains together] shall come to pass. Because we have never experienced this before to that degree it is almost incomprehensible as to what glorious results

will take place. This one thing is certain though: one of the key manifestations will be that we will once again be able to distinguish [discern] between those who truly love God and those who do not - and between those who truly serve God and those who do not! There is no such thing as "loving" God apart from obeying Him, and there is absolutely no way that one can abide in that position of loving and obeying Him - apart from a daily and abiding intimate fellowship with Him. It is only in this place [the "inner chamber"] that one is able to receive the necessary revelation and empowerment to be obedient in ALL things - WITHOUT EXCEPTION! This is precisely why there has been such a mix and taintedness in the church at large. Now, as the holy apostles and prophets are released from the Throne Room, the "absoluteness" of the Father's character shall blow away the darkness and the lies that have kept God's people down - both individually and corporately - up until this time. And, thus, they shall no longer be found walking in a "love" - which is actually "lust" [the strong desire for the things that are apart from the Will of God] - and great multitudes shall begin to experience what true love really is - both towards God and man! If anyone "maintains" ANY element of self-desire and self-agenda - even though they may "look" spiritual - THEN the words that they speak, and the actions that they carry out will be tainted and distorted to a certain degree. They may be "accurate" in some areas - but, ultimately, their "unconscious" goal [although they SHOULD be conscious of it] is to seek after their "own" glory, and the praises of men. This is the abominable situation that Jesus spoke so powerfully about when He said that they would say in that day, "Lord, did we not prophesy in your name?" As the Glorious Church begins to take legs - and, thus, enters into the fullness of the "Third Day" [Hosea 6:1-3] - the judgements of God upon His household will begin to intensify to a greater degree with each passing day, and the motivation [source] of every last "word" and "action" shall truly be exposed for what it is - a vehicle of righteousness for the purpose of establishing the True Church and the Kingdom, or a vehicle of the unrighteous schemes of the Evil One to continue to deceive man into building his "own" kingdom. That which has transpired in the church at large - apart from Christ - shall be consumed with Holy Fire, and the light of the "absolute truth" of God's Word as it is revealed from the Throne Room in this hour. It is very, very important for every child of God to continually seek a revelation of the true "prophetic timetable" in their time of fellowship with the Father and His Word. There is a great deal of confusion in these days - as many are preaching "there is no this - or no that" or "this will happen at a certain time", and another teaches that it will happen at a different time - or not at all. These things - which are a "travesty" to the absolute and perfect truth of God's Word - ought not be so in the midst of God's people! The only way for one to "rise above" the confusion and darkness is to get the "goods" [necessary revelation] from the Father, Himself - in and by the power of the Holy Spirit [Who is the only one able to guide us into ALL (absolute) truth]. It is also very important for every believer to fellowship with those who are seeking the will of God - both individually and corporately - from the place of a heart "wholly" given. For it is only from a true, spiritual environment that "true" doctrine can be established. It must be clearly understood that it is only as one desires nothing apart from the heart and will of the Father that one can even enter into the place of "knowing" exactly what the truth is. It must also be clearly understood that it is ONLY through a true and pure "corporate anointing" [the spontaneous result of "individual" obedience, and the true unity and one accord that is its perfect fruit] that there shall be sufficient power and wisdom to carry out the fullness of the Father's will concerning the establishment of the Glorious Church in the earth in this final hour.

**"travesty"** - a grotesque imitation;

**"grotesque"** - distorted; incongruous;

**"incongruous"** - not corresponding or conforming to;

**Related Scriptures:** Zechariah 10:1; Acts 2:17-21; Malachi 3:16-4:3; John 14:21,23; Matthew 7:21-23; 1 Peter 4:17; 1 Corinthians 3:11-15;

## **OCTOBER 30TH**

### **IF ONE IS TRULY SEEKING TO CARRY OUT THE FATHER'S WILL WITH A "PIN-POINT ACCURACY" THEN HE IS ALWAYS FAITHFUL TO CONFIRM THEIR PATH**

The pressure that the Evil One is attempting to burden many children of God with in these days is a futile attempt to sway them from the path of the Father's perfect will and vision for their life and ministry. When times of pressure and distraction and "compulsion" attempt to overcome one in the daily course of their service to the Lord, it MUST be understood that they can easily - and always - afford to step back from what others are saying to them or "instructing" them to do [or what they believe the Holy Spirit is saying to them], and put themselves in the "necessary position" [whatever that may mean for them] to receive a total and absolute confirmation that that "instruction" [leading] is from the Throne Room. One thing about the Father, He NEVER sets us in a position where we MUST make a sudden decision. If we are truly seeking to carry out His will with a "pin-point accuracy" then He is always faithful to confirm our path - in whatever way is necessary. For our part, we must just simply be found continually acknowledging Him in ALL of our ways - KNOWING that He will surely keep us and hold us on the path of righteousness - no matter what the Enemy attempts against us. There are times that we will be called to act or go out not knowing exactly what is ahead but even in that scenario the Father is faithful to confirm our way - as we GO OUT IN OBEDIENCE to the initial revelation of His Will. It is of the utmost importance in this hour for every true seeker to continue to exercise an absolute faith in ALL that they do, and resist Satan and his forces at EVERY turn. For, in this hour, the Evil One can no longer prevent the "inevitable" [the perfect unfolding of the Father's will and plan - both for the individual believer and the corporate Church], and his ruin shall be great - concerning EVERY scheme against the faithful and obedient sons and daughters of God. It is time for EVERY child of God to build - and continue building - their firm foundation on the Rock of revealed knowledge [or the revealed knowledge of the Rock - the Christ] for it is certain that the "heavy rains" are fast approaching! As the people of God begin to open their hearts, and seek new and divers ways to give of themselves in seeking first the Kingdom - spirit, soul and body - so shall it be given unto them exceedingly abundantly beyond all they have EVER asked or thought, in this most glorious hour. Great and powerful shall be the manifestation of the Father's superabundance in the lives of those who will hear His Word, and harken unto the voice of His Spirit. As they act in faithfulness and obedience He will surely confirm these things in ways which exceed even their highest "thoughts" and expectations - to

His greatest Glory.

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 4:23; James 4:7; Matthew 7:24-27; Zechariah 10:1; Acts 2:17-21;

## OCTOBER 31ST

### **WE MUST CONSIDER IT BOTH AN HONOUR AND A PRIVILEGE BEFORE THE FATHER TO HAVE BEEN CHOSEN FOR "SUCH A TIME AS THIS"**

...."According to the grace of God which was given to me, as a wise master builder I laid a foundation, and another is building upon it. But let each man be careful how he builds upon it. For no man can lay a foundation other than the one which is laid, which is Jesus Christ. Now if any man builds upon the foundation with gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, straw, each man's work will become evident; for the day will show it, because it is to be revealed with fire; and the fire itself will test the quality of each man's work [what sort each man's work is]. If any man's work which he has built upon it [the foundation] remains, he shall receive a reward. If any man's work is burned up, he shall suffer loss; but he himself shall be saved, yet so as through fire".... 1 Corinthians 3:10-15 NASB

We have heard for many, many years now how "judgement begins in the household of God". We are now about to experience the absolute reality of those words! It is truly time for EVERY child of God to take the "necessary" steps [in obedience to the Holy Spirit], and make any "minor adjustments" - letting go of anything [or ANYONE] that would only serve to keep them out of their perfect spiritual positioning. For the Fire of God in the form of the Spirit of judgement and burning is about to explode on the scene like "molten lava" - where the "wood, hay and stubble" are concerned. This is not going to be some "passing" experience. This Holy Fire will remain in - and upon - those whose hearts are "wholly" given to the highest and most holy purposes of the Father, and the light [brightness and revelation] that it continually produces shall draw vast multitudes to the Living Christ. You are now going to see many precious handmaidens and bondservants released in the "fullness" of their authority in Christ, and that alone will have a very profound and eternal effect on the Body of Christ - and also the "world" and its "captives". The "status quo" in even the most "spiritual" areas of the church is about to experience such a great "paradigm" shift that it shall cause EVERY last child of God to make a clear decision concerning whom they shall truly serve in their remaining time in the earth. For it is certain that in this hour that we shall begin to see the "fullness" of every pattern and type that the Father has established in His Word - both Old and New Testament. The "bar" is about to be raised, and the ONLY way that one is going to enter into the FULLNESS of their inheritance in Christ - and, thus, the fullness of the empowerment and ministry they have been called to - is through the continual exercising of an absolute faith [trust] working through a perfect love - first towards God and THEN towards man. The people of God are going to come very quickly in this hour to a clear realization in their hearts, and in their minds, that: "whatsoever is not of [does not proceed from] faith is sin". This is a "Kingdom principle" and, along with all of the other precious truths in the Word of God, it shall be revealed in its "absoluteness" in these days! This is a very, very special time, and we must consider it both an honour and a privilege before the

Father to be chosen for "such a time as this". Let us be found "abiding" in that place wherein we are continually partaking of the divine nature - far above the corruption that is in the "world" through lust [the continual desire for the things which are apart from the Father and His Will]. For as we do, it is certain that our hearts will be "inflamed" with godly desire, and the ardent pursuit of all that the Father has planned for us - both individually and corporately - in this most glorious hour.

**"inflame"** - to set on fire; kindle; to increase or make more intense; to excite to violent emotion or activity;

**"violent"** - proceeding from or marked by great force [spiritual in the case of the child of God]; the exhibiting of a fierce and intense passion [fervor]; characterized by intensity of any kind;

**Related Scriptures:** John 15:4-6; 1 Peter 4:17; Isaiah 4:2-6; Hebrews 12:25-29; Romans 14:23b; Esther 4:14; 2 Peter 2:2-4; Matthew 11:12;

## NOVEMBER 1ST

### **THIS IS TRULY THE HOUR WHERE THE FATHER IS TAKING HIS FAITHFUL AND OBEDIENT ONE'S "EXCEEDING ABUNDANTLY" BEYOND THE EXCEEDING ABUNDANTLY**

...."Now to Him who is able to do exceeding abundantly beyond all that we ask or think, according to the power that works within us, to Him be the glory in the church and in Christ Jesus to all generations forever and ever. Amen".... Ephesians 3:20-21 NASB

The key to this last of the last hour is "revelation knowledge" and, thus, every last child of God who is truly seeking the fullness of the Father's will for their life and ministry must continue to "actively" wait upon Him in faithfulness and obedience - KNOWING that every last one of Satan's attempts against them to confuse them [with a view to "misdirecting" them off of the narrow path of perfect obedience] shall fail. It is so important to continually lay the axe [in both our thoughts and words] to the root of the "sin-consciousness" [see below] that has plagued the Body of Christ [both individually and corporately] - UP UNTIL THIS TIME - in order that not only we, ourselves, might enter into the "fullness" of their precious inheritance in Christ but, also, that we might be found helping others in the Body to do the same. O that that every child of God might be found walking by "faith and not by sight" in this most critical hour! For it will only be those with a faithful and "sensitive" heart towards the Father and His Word [Will] that will be found standing "gloriously" ["untouched" and unhindered by Satan and His forces] - as the Church moves forth in the great and awesome light, wisdom and power that is Her true destiny. The only way that the children of God will be able to "abide" in "true" discernment in this hour [both receiving and giving] will be the forsaking of all "self-desire" in their personal life, and the forsaking of all "self-agenda" [self-exaltation] as far as their "ministry" goes. In other words, we must all be found loving the Lord our God with ALL of our heart, and loving one another at ALL cost to our "self-life" - all of the time. This has been the Divine Requirement since the beginning

but many children of God are "just now" gaining a "revelation" of the heart of the Father concerning these things and, so, for the first time in their lives and ministries, they have both the focus and the clarity that enables them to "begin" to understand the totality of God's plan for the True [Glorious] Local Church. Things are about to change very radically [extremely] in the lives of those who have exercised much faith [love] and patience - some over a period of many years. Therefore, it is most certainly a time to continue holding fast to every "promise" [revelation] that the Father has spoken [and will speak] to our heart - taking NO preconceived notions concerning how He will bring ALL things to pass in a very short [comparatively] window of time. Things are truly beginning to "heat up" in the spiritual realm, and we would all do well to realize that everything the Father has spoken to our hearts over the years shall most certainly come to pass - and not only come to pass, but come to pass in ways that will thrill our deepest heart of hearts, continually. Satan has intensified his attacks against the faithful and obedient servants of God in one last gasp effort to hinder what is about to come forth in their lives and ministries - both individually and corporately. He will fail! In KNOWING that Satan is an "abject" [absolute] failure [who has been both totally rejected and totally overcome by the power of God] - we must simply "allow" him to fail by continuing on in a steadfast perseverance, and an "abiding love". Glory to God! We must take no preconceived notions about ANYTHING! This is truly the hour where the Father is taking His faithful and obedient one's "exceeding abundantly" beyond the exceeding abundantly. We will need to stay close to Him just to receive and distribute perfectly [through revelation] the great blessings that He is pouring forth [and will continue to pour forth] upon us. Let us be found aiming for perfect accuracy and timing in every last detail of our lives and ministries from here on in, for we shall SURELY see what it means to walk under an "open heaven" in our remaining days in this dispensation!

**"sin-consciousness"** - any belief or mind-set that constitutes one "believing" that that which they have actually been redeemed from is still to be in force in their life [Romans 8:1-2];

**"righteousness-consciousness"** - a continual awareness of who we "actually" are in Christ [1 Corinthians 1:30; 2 Corinthians 5:17];

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 7:13-14; Luke 10:27; 2 Corinthians 5:7; 1 John 5:18; Hebrews 6:12;

## **NOVEMBER 2ND**

### **THIS IS TRULY A TIME TO "LET GO" FOR ALL THOSE WHO LOVE GOD**

...."In Thee our Father's trusted; They trusted and Thou didst deliver them. To Thee they cried out, and were delivered; In Thee they trusted, and were not disappointed".... Psalm 22:4-5 NASB

...."If you confess with your mouth Jesus as Lord, and believe in your heart that God raised Him from the dead, you shall be saved; for with the heart man believes, resulting in righteousness [right standing with God], and with the mouth he confesses, resulting in salvation

[the deliverance from sin and every temporal evil - which one has been redeemed from, in Christ]. For the Scripture says, 'Whosoever believes in Him will not be disappointed [put to shame]'".... Romans 10:9-11 NASB

We must be found trusting the Father completely in this hour, and put aside anything that even remotely looks like fear [unbelief] - or the "mistrust" that, perhaps, is the product of any past "misunderstandings" concerning His dealings with us. We can, through an abiding faith, have the total assurance that the Father has been working - and is continuing to work - powerfully on our behalf in order to bring the "secret desires" of our heart [which He, Himself, has placed there] to pass. We must never be afraid to speak or "act" in whatever manner the Holy Spirit leads us to speak or act - even if it "appears" that we are laying our heart "out in the open" - before God or man. For we must never allow ourselves to succumb to the lie of the Evil One that we will be "disappointed" or "hurt" when we open our heart "wholly" to the Father in the diligent pursuit of carrying out the fullness of His Will - THAT [being disappointed or hurt] IS AN IMPOSSIBILITY! The only time one can be disappointed or "hurt" is when they place their "hope" and trust in themselves [their own understanding], and seek to find their security [comfort] in their own fear and pride-based mind-sets, in a spirit of self-sufficiency - when, in reality, ONLY God's grace is sufficient FOR ALL THINGS. This is truly a time to "let go" for all those who love God, and enter into divine rest - having ceased striving from their "own" works [efforts]. Even though it sometimes "feels" or "seems" like we are jumping off of a steep cliff with no safety net below - as we are faithful to "step out" in obedience - it is ALWAYS [yes I said always] a "perfect landing" and we, THEN, find that the very "ground" of fear that had hindered us from receiving the fullness of the Father's blessing in the past has been "confronted" - and is forever gone! So continue to hold fast your confession in this hour, and begin to speak [proclaim] in the power of the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of wisdom and revelation] those things that you truly desire most [the perfect will of God for your life and ministry]. IF you will do that THEN the Devil will soon be crushed under your feet, and the fullness of the Father's will shall begin to "unfold" in your life - and in the lives of all those who are with you - at an accelerated pace!

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 12:5-11; Isaiah 58:13-14; John 15:7; Romans 16:20;

### **NOVEMBER 3RD**

**THE MOST IMPORTANT FACTORS IN "ALLOWING" THE FULLNESS OF THE FATHER'S WILL TO MANIFEST IN THE PHYSICAL REALM ARE THE CONTINUAL EXERCISING OF FAITH, PATIENCE AND OBEDIENCE ON OUR BEHALF - REGARDLESS OF THE MANY "OUTSIDE PRESSURES" THAT SATAN ATTEMPTS TO DERAIL US WITH**

...."Pray, then, in this way: 'Our Father who art in heaven, Hallowed be Thy name. Thy Kingdom come. Thy will be done, on earth as it is in heaven'".... Matthew 6:9-10 NASB

The most important factors in "allowing" the fullness of the Father's will to manifest in

the physical realm are the continual exercising of faith, patience and obedience on our behalf - regardless of the many "outside pressures" that Satan attempts to derail us with. The chief factor in our remaining time here in this dispensation is not "time" itself, but rather perfect obedience! Those who continue to build their houses on "sand" [soulish emotions and self-effort] and, thus, have never placed themselves in a position to have the necessary working of the Cross done in their heart [which is the prerequisite to being "rooted and grounded in love"] - will not have the "necessary" revelation knowledge to be able to stand up under the "fierce" storms that are even now beginning to overtake them. It is for this reason that every believer MUST build their house on the Rock of revealed knowledge alone - without exception! As one continues to diligently seek the fullness of the Father's will for their lives - refusing to settle for anything less than His "best" [in His perfect timing] they will in NO WAY be disappointed! I have NEVER yet seen - and I NEVER will - the Father operate in anything less than perfect wisdom [love] towards me - or anyone else for that matter! At times - throughout the years - I "thought" I was being a bit "hard done by" but, ultimately, I both learned and saw clearly the fact that if I would have had my OWN way I would have fallen far, far short of His perfect plan for me, and continued to settle for less than His "best". I realize at times that it may "look like" to some that He is being unfair, and that somehow He is not "doing His best" for us. But that of course is a spiritual impossibility - for the capacity for unrighteousness, injustice or deception does not exist within Him - only righteousness, justice and truth, and a tender and affectionate love that is continually working to ensure that we fulfill ALL that He created us for, in Christ! It is always the Father's deepest heart desire for us to acknowledge Him in ALL of our ways - in order that He might continually lead us into His "best" in every facet of our lives [spirit, soul, body, financially, relationship-wise, location/environment-wise and ministry-wise]. I can tell you this: the way that He is doing things in this last hour [through the release of His absolute truths - being brought forth in the fullness of conviction] is bringing all of us into the place wherein we FINALLY realize that we do not have to [nor will we be able to] know EVERY step out ahead in the future, and that we can trust Him wholly to continually meet the deepest needs of our heart [while at the same time preparing us perfectly for the glorious task ahead]. This simply leads one into that place of "abiding" in faith, love and obedience - and from this position, literally ALL things are possible! Simply stated: it is the time wherein the Church shall no longer be a vessel that "worships" God from afar, but rather a pure and glorious vessel that has Him abiding in their midst! We must refuse to limit the Father and His Word in our thinking in this hour for the time has come for the "fire" of God to be poured forth through His holy vessels, and this event itself shall have a cataclysmic effect upon not only the children of God - but also upon all flesh!

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 6:12; Matthew 7:24-27; Ephesians 3:14-19; Proverbs 4:23; Mark 10:27;

## **NOVEMBER 4TH**

**TO THOSE WHO DESIRE "TRUE MINISTRY" AND THE FULLNESS OF DESTINY - ABOVE ALL ELSE:**

...."Truly I say to you, there is no one who has left house or brothers or sisters or mother

or father or children or farms, for My sake and for the gospel's sake, but that he shall receive a hundred times now in the present age [this time], houses and brothers and sisters and mothers and children and farms, along with persecutions; and in the age to come eternal life. But many who are first, will be last; and the last, first".... Mark 10:29-31 NASB

What you have been going through - on all fronts - is simply a deep and perfect preparation for that which is about to come forth in the Body of Christ - the establishment of a true and glorious [local] Church. Always remember that whatever you have forsaken for the sake of the Kingdom will be "restored" to you [many times over] - both IN THIS AGE and in the age[s] to come. So continue to draw nearer and nearer to the Father and His Word "knowing" that as your relationship with Him grows He shall surely bring those with a "kindred spirit" into your path with a view to the perfect fulfilment of your destiny in Christ. Do not - under any circumstances - allow yourself to get into "condemnation" over any separation [in obedience to God] from those in the "denominational" structure. The hour is late, and many are under what could be termed a time of the "final call". By that, I mean if they are going to enter into the area of "abiding" in the place wherein they will be found carrying out the "Kingdom business" that would represent the highest calling upon their lives then they will have to let go of every last thing that is keeping them out of intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word. In this hour, every last child of God will be found either attempting [through fear and pride] to control [or will be controlled by] "flesh and blood", or they will be "controlled" by the Holy Spirit - having yielded themselves "wholly" to God. I am still seeing people "cling" to even the smallest grounds of fear and self-desire, and also the "false security" of the denominational structure and, in doing so, they are forsaking the glorious - and I do mean glorious - calling upon their lives. As one remains faithful to the call of God on their lives in this most critical and glorious hour they will SURELY be perfected in the love of God, and it is THEN that they shall be found "fit vessels" of the Father's love to draw those who are still bound by "religious" or "emotional" ties" into a proper relationship with Him - so that they might no longer live for themselves, but for Christ alone in their remaining time in this dispensation.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 6:14-7:1; Galatians 1:10; Luke 10:27; 1 John 4:18; 2 Corinthians 5:14-15;

## **NOVEMBER 5TH**

### **IT IS TIME FOR EVERY CHILD OF GOD TO BEGIN PROCLAIMING AND CONFESSING AND CALLING FORTH THE "FULLNESS" OF ALL OF THOSE THINGS THAT HAVE BEEN REVEALED TO THEIR HEART**

...."For all who are being led by the Spirit of God, these are the sons [and daughters] of God. For you have not received a spirit of slavery leading to fear again, but you have received a spirit of adoption as sons by which we cry out, Abba! Father! The Spirit Himself bears witness with our spirit that we are children of God, and if children, heirs also, heirs of God and fellow [joint] heirs with Christ, if indeed we suffer with Him in order that we may also be glorified with Him. For I consider that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with

the glory that is to be revealed to us. For the anxious longing of creation waits eagerly for the revealing of the sons [and daughters] of God" .... Romans 8:14-19 NASB

This is a time wherein a definite and accelerated ["severe" might be a better word for all those who have not pursued the true life of faith and obedience] transition from the "carnal" church to the Glorious Church will take place. This will result in many, many things happening "suddenly" - so suddenly that even many people that have been believing for years concerning the visions and revelations that the Father has given them will almost be "surprised" at not only the suddenness, but also the "way" that He has brought things forth. Everything that comes forth into the lives of His faithful and obedient one's will bring great joy, and come forth in such a way as to exceed abundantly even their highest hopes and expectations of what the Father would do - without exception! In this season, and the "seasons" ahead, things and events - on every front - are going to begin to happen so fast, and with such great intensity, that in a very short while it shall be seen that EVERY hindrance and EVERY "stumbling block" has been removed [NO enemy in the camp - so to speak] from the path of all those who are truly seeking the fullness of their destiny, in Christ. These events will allow many throughout the Body of Christ - to begin to pursue the fullness of God's will "unfettered" by any of the "chains" of the past. This is the time of a complete "flip-flop". Everything is literally going to be turned upside down - and he who was first shall be last, and he who was last shall be first! No matter how much "control" that Satan seemed to have in a situation - he will be completely stripped of the hold he has had - UP UNTIL THIS TIME! In light of these things, it is time for every child of God to begin proclaiming and confessing and calling forth the "fullness" of all of those things that have been revealed to their heart. The Holy Spirit will show each of us what to do, and how to accomplish everything perfectly in light of the Father's highest purpose - both individually and corporately. It should be the earnest and fervent desire of every heart to have no more UNNECESSARY DELAYS in the manifestation of the Father's perfect plan concerning the Glorious Church! Up until now, it has been a time of "waiting" - to some degree - as the Father has been refining us and, at the same time, bringing millions of facets of His will into alignment throughout the Body of Christ. But now, it is the time to "take the land", and it is also time for the revelation [revealing] of the true sons and daughters of God in the earth. This final generation [remnant] of the Church will walk in great power, and in a manner heretofore unseen in the annals of church history. But for one to partake of this glorious day it will cost them everything that is born of self-desire - and the self-agenda that is its spontaneous by-product. Let us be those who are found continually laying down the "self-life" - for in doing so we shall SURELY be those who find our lives in the fullness of all that is ours, in Christ.

**"stumbling blocks"** - are those who set their hearts on the interests of men and "self", rather than the interests of God.

**Related Scriptures:** Habakkuk 2:3-4; Ephesians 5:27; Psalm 126:1-6; Mark 10:29-31; Joshua 1:5-11; Matthew 10:37-39; 2 Corinthians 4:7-12; Acts 17:28;

## NOVEMBER 6TH

### THE POWER OF THE FATHER'S LOVE TO RESTORE ALL

...."How lovely on the mountains are the feet of him who brings good news, who announces peace and brings good news of happiness, who announces salvation, and says to Zion, 'Your God reigns!' Listen! Your watchmen lift up their voices, they shout joyfully together; For they will see with their own eyes when the Lord restores Zion".... Isaiah 52:7-8 NASB

In these days, as those who are faithful to the true will and plan of God continue to pursue the "fullness" of their inheritance in Christ with all diligence, there will be great revelation come forth [both to the individual and to the Body of Christ corporately] of the power of the Father's love to "restore". Restore what: ALL of the things that the Devil has stolen from His precious children - in some cases over many, many years. This divine [supernatural] restoration will include such things as time, finances, relationships, health etc. and - without exception - it will set those who are recipients of it in a perfect position - as far as entrance into the fullness of their Kingdom-position and destiny goes. The main thing for EVERY child of God is to forgive all those who have been used as vessels of persecution and reproach by Satan and, "PURPOSEFULLY" forgetting what lies in the "past", begin to set their focus on the "things above" [the Kingdom]. If one is truly willing to do this THEN they shall surely have the deepest desires of their heart fulfilled on EVERY level [spirit, soul, body, relationship-wise and ministry-wise], and in ways that will thrill them beyond all they could ever have dreamed of - this side of Heaven, itself. All those who become partakers of this "divine restoration" of the Father are going to be used greatly in the area of leading many others to the place where they are able to receive the "glorious restoration" of their lives [and in some cases ministeries] that the Father has planned for them. Therefore, it is of the utmost importance that EVERY child of God begins to TRULY apply themselves to walk in an absolute faith - working through a perfect [absolute] love - and "allow" the Holy Spirit to empower them to rise "above" the storm clouds [tumultuous circumstances] and turmoil of the emotions [soul-life] that Satan will attempt to use to keep them from receiving the divine restoration that is needed and, also, keep them from entering into the fullness of God's blessings for them. We must never fear a situation that "looks" or "seems" hopeless. Whether or not a situation is truly healed and restored does not depend on "natural" means [in fact that is what opened the door to create a negative situation in the first place] it depends on the restorative power of our loving Father - and His hand is not short towards us and, indeed, ALL things are possible with Him according to His highest purpose. What the Father restores is "eternal" but it will take a continued diligence on the part of God's children to "breakthrough" on ALL fronts in this most critical hour. As one diligently seeks to walk in the love of God each day they will gain a deeper and deeper and clearer and clearer revelation that "love never fails" to accomplish the goal that Love [the Father] desires to accomplish. I can tell you - beyond a shadow of a doubt - that the Father is faithful to finish the work that He has begun in us, and He is continually watching over His Word [Will] to perform it. One who truly seeks to walk in love - at ALL cost to themselves - not only will be successful in their goal to love - and be loved [by those who truly love God] - they will be a powerful vessel of divine restoration [the Father's love] in this hour to the hungry and thirsty masses. Because of these things, many will be

restored to the will of God for their life and ministry in this hour, and many situations that seemed utterly hopeless or irreparable will not only be restored in individual lives but will also be a catalyst for the greatest outpouring of the Father's love this world has ever seen - as those who have been divinely restored continually bear witness of all that God has done for them in His great love and faithfulness.

**"irreparable"** - incapable of being repaired; rectified; remedied or made good;

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 51:10-13; Colossians 3:1-3; Mark 10:27; 1 Corinthians 13:4-8a; Jeremiah 1:12; Isaiah 58:12;

## NOVEMBER 7TH

**ONLY THOSE WHO HAVE DRAWN NEAR TO THE FATHER WILL HAVE THE [SPIRITUAL] "EARS" NECESSARY TO HEAR AND THE [SPIRITUAL] "EYES" NECESSARY TO SEE THE SIMPLE - YET ABSOLUTE - TRUTH AND SPIRITUAL REALITY BEHIND ALL THINGS IN THIS FINAL HOUR**

...."DO NOT BE ANXIOUS FOR YOUR LIFE".... Matthew 6:25a NASB

...."Cast your burden upon the Lord, and He will sustain you; He will NEVER allow the righteous to be shaken".... Psalm 55:22 NASB

It is a "critical" time we are entering into, and we must be ready for whatever is about to come forth - both the good that will overtake the faithful and obedient, and the evil [storms] that is even now beginning to overcome those who have "built their house" apart from the revealed knowledge of God's Word [Will]. It is a key time as far as "positioning" goes [both spiritually and physically], but far from causing any concern in our heart we should simply be found rejoicing at all that is about to come forth in the Body of Christ. If one is truly and wholly given to the will of God then there is a deep knowing and assurance that He cannot fail to bring His will to pass in their lives and ministries and, thus, one enters into a state of "deep rest" - rest being defined as having ceased from one's "own" works; seeking one's "own" pleasure [self-desire], and speaking one's "own" words. If one has truly ceased from striving in their own strength ["the mind of the flesh"] THEN there is truly nothing to worry or be anxious about! All worry and anxiety is rooted and grounded in the fear of "losing something" - or having something taken away, but if a certain thing or "relationship" is truly the will of the Father THEN it can never be "taken [stolen] away" - as one continues on in faith, love and obedience. This is precisely why as one "abides" in a perfect love that all fear - and the ground thereof - is literally "cast out" of the way and, ultimately, EVERY hindrance removed from one fulfilling the totality of the Father's will for them. The day is soon coming - and now is - wherein every child of God who truly desires to "overcome" [and, thus, fulfill their destiny in Christ] will have to "lay down" every last bit of ground that provokes [compels] them, in any way, to fear, worry or anxiety. The failure to "allow" the love of God [shed abroad in the heart by the Holy Spirit] to deal with and consume every last ground of fear and selfishness [which is the spontaneous by-product of fear]

shall cause one to be overcome by darkness in such a way in this hour that they will be totally oblivious to the reality of the true Kingdom life [authority] that is available to them, and they will - in their search for answers to the "storms" [problems] that overtake and surround them - "allow" themselves to be moved deeper and deeper into darkness, and the "wisdom" of the present "world system". If one persists in this "folly" they will surely begin to "perish" [literally "become uncovered" [be unprotected] - as "strangers" to the covenants of promise] in this last of the last hour at the hands of the Evil One and his forces. This is the cold, stark reality of the conflict of the "kingdoms" that is about to escalate to a degree heretofore unseen in the earth. For years now, the true handmaidens and the bondservants have clearly proclaimed the heart of the Father from the Throne Room. Only those who have drawn near to Him will have the [spiritual] "ears" necessary to hear and the [spiritual] "eyes" necessary to see the simple - yet absolute - truth and spiritual reality behind all things. Let us be those who have positioned ourselves perfectly in this hour. Let us be those who, in drawing near to heart of the Father, begin to see clearly the reality of His great and awesome plan for the Church - and our perfect part in it.

**"critical"** - of the nature of a crisis; turning point; crucial; decisive;

**"folly"** - the condition or state of being foolish; a ruinous undertaking;

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 7:24-27; Ephesians 4:29; 1 John 4:18; Romans 5:5; Luke 10:19; Isaiah 60:2; 1 Corinthians 1:20b; Ephesians 2:12b; Matthew 13:13-17; James 4:7-8;

## NOVEMBER 8TH

### "SOULISH" RELATIONSHIPS

...."He who loves and takes more pleasure in father or mother than in Me is not worthy of Me; and he who loves and takes more pleasure in son or daughter than in Me is not worthy of Me; And he who does not take up his cross and follow Me [that is, cleave steadfastly to Me, conforming wholly to My example in living and if need be in dying also] is not worthy of Me. Whoever finds [seeks] his [lower] life will lose [forsake] the [higher] life, and whoever loses his [lower] life on My account will find the higher life".... Matthew 10:37-39 Amplified Translation

...."For the Word of God that speaks is alive and full of power - making it active, operative, energizing and effective; it is sharper than any two-edged sword, penetrating to the dividing line of the breath of life [soul] and [the immortal] spirit, and of joints and marrow [that is, of the deepest parts of our nature] exposing and sifting and analyzing and judging the very thoughts and purposes of our heart".... Hebrews 4:12 Amplified Translation

"Soulsh relationships" are simply relationships that are both founded and sustained by the power and mind of the "flesh" [soul and body] - and are rooted in self-desire as opposed to godly desire [a desire for the will of God alone]. As Christians, we are instructed to not be "unequally yoked", and to not "fellowship with the world". If we place anyone or anything ABOVE our relationship with God and His Word THEN that is considered "idolatry" in the eyes

of the Father - and that is a most dangerous position to remain in - as it is a certain catalyst to the "deep darkness" that is encompassing the "world" in this hour, entering into and consuming one's life. As one is led by the Holy Spirit [and that is the key] - then it is fine to have a passing "relationship" with those outside of the faith, but it must ALWAYS be with the view to bringing them into the Kingdom [through our abiding in obedience and the love of God towards them], but IF it ever gets to the point where one finds themselves being dragged down or sucked into the habits or "mind-sets" of the "world" THEN that one must separate themselves until such a time as they are strengthened [in and by the Holy Spirit] to counteract the darkness [by being a vessel of God's light and wisdom]. Those whose hearts are "wholly given" [and who, thus, have a deep revelation of the necessity of guarding their heart with ALL diligence] will have the necessary "liberty" - in and by the indwelling Holy Spirit - to accomplish every Kingdom "task" regardless of where and who they are sent to [even into the deepest recesses of the "world order" or worldly [religious] church]. There is no set "rule" concerning relationships. As in all things, we must walk by "revelation" in EVERY area of our life and ministry - and this, of course, includes relationships with other Christians. Another great danger of attempting to "maintain" any form of soulish relationship [with God or man] has to do with one's relationship with those in delegated authority [apostles, prophets, pastors, teachers etc.] It must be clearly understood in this hour by every child of God that the days of "flesh and blood" following after "flesh and blood" on a soulish level in the midst of God's people are over! Those who continue to practice and maintain "soulish" relationships - both in the ministry and otherwise - shall surely go astray [in their continued pursuit of their own self-desire and self-agenda] from the plan of the Father - WITHOUT EXCEPTION! The main problem concerning "soulish" relationships continuing on in the church [on every level] has been that many children of God have failed to spend the proper time in "intimate fellowship" with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber", and because of this there remains within them a desire for "fellowship" with "flesh and blood" BEFORE God. This has led to all sorts of problems in the midst of God's people, and most certainly in one's relationship with those in delegated authority. The bottom line is this: If one does not spend the proper time in fellowship with the Father and His Word [ordered by the Holy Spirit] each day THEN their heart will not remain "wholly given" and, thus, they will not be willing to do ALL of the will of God - to some degree. It is only from the position of being willing to do ALL of the will of God that one shall be "enabled" to discern what teaching or word is of God - and which one is not! This same principle applies to "knowing" which relationships on a personal level are ordained of God - and those that are not. If there is ANY element of self-desire [self-preference] in one's heart it is certain that they will be drawn off of the "narrow path", and miss the necessary relationships [again, on every level] that the Father has ordained for them - with a view to carrying out the fullness of their destiny, in Christ. But if we are faithful to acknowledge the Father and "HIS" Will in all of our ways and, thus, guard our hearts with ALL diligence, THEN it is certain that we will never be misled [deceived] to any degree for long. There are so many difficulties and adverse circumstances in the lives of many that would be quickly resolved if they would just simply sit at the feet of the Father each day in the "inner chamber". There are so many who are striving and striving in their own strength to be holy, and to walk in love in all of their "relationships", but it is ONLY by HIS precious love and grace that any of these things are possible.

**"relationship"** - the state of being related [for a common purpose]; connected;

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 6:14-7:1; James 4:4; Isaiah 60:2; 2 Corinthians 3:17; John 7:17-18; Proverbs 4:23;

## NOVEMBER 9TH

### **THE IMPORTANCE OF BEING OBEDIENT [FAITHFUL TO GOD] IN THE CIRCUMSTANCES YOU ARE PRESENTLY IN [REGARDLESS OF WHAT THEY ARE]**

...."Lean on, trust and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind, and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain [make level] your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 Amplified Translation

It is very important in these days for every child of God who is truly seeking first the Kingdom to realize that you are NEVER "locked" into anything ["work" [job] - or anything else that you may deem an "improper" or "hindering" environment] when it is the Father who has the key to the perfect fulfilment of your life and ministry [destiny in Christ]. This is most certainly a time when the Father is establishing His faithful and obedient children in the "ultimate", and perfect, spiritual environment that He has planned for them, and as long as one's heart remains "wholly given" to His highest purpose THEN He cannot fail to bring them into the very place - and with the very people they need to be with - in "His" perfect timing [the fullness of time]. It is extremely important for every last child of God to be found acknowledging the Father in "every last detail" of their lives - regardless of where they are "positionally speaking" at the present time. It is also important for one to understand that the "tough" or "seemingly" wrong "environment" that they find themselves in is just simply "perfect preparation" for the glorious tasks that the Father has prepared for them - between now and the end of the Church age - and so, in reality, it IS the "perfect spiritual environment" for this time. When one is truly "abiding" in that place of perfect trust THEN - regardless of how horrendous one's circumstances might be or "seem" - the peace that passes ALL understanding becomes the "overriding" factor in that one "overcoming" in all things. It is this "peace that [sur]passes ALL understanding [especially our "own"!]" that is the perfect catalyst to keep us in that place of the true and full acknowledgement of the Father and His Word. As one is found faithful in this hour it is certain that they shall soon be released into the fullness of the Kingdom-work [Kingdom-position] to which they are called - having been "fully trained" in the "hard and dry places". One might "think" that IF they were in what "they" considered the "perfect" spiritual environment that they would THEN surely acknowledge God in ALL of their ways and obey Him at every turn - BUT SUCH IS NOT THE CASE! If one "refuses" [declines] to acknowledge the Father in ALL of their ways and, thus, obey Him in the "hard place" THEN they shall surely refuse to acknowledge Him anywhere else - and, in fact - because of that one's steadfast adherence to "hold part back" from God through a subtle - but dangerous - root of pride [rebellion] - they will not even be able to discern what the "fullness" of the Father's will is concerning their "true positioning" in the Church and the Kingdom. Rejoice in

the fact that you are being perfectly prepared for ALL that which is now beginning to overtake His faithful and obedient one's - for the things that are now shall soon be no more! Simply be obedient in the circumstances you are now in - REGARDLESS OF WHAT THEY ARE - and "suddenly" the Father will establish you in the perfect place He has for you - in order for you to fulfill all that He has called you to - again, in "His" perfect timing.

**Related Scriptures:** Isaiah 26:7; Matthew 6:33-34; Matthew 22:37-38; Hebrews 12:5-11; Philippians 4:4-7;

## NOVEMBER 10TH

### THE FATHER'S WONDROUS LOVE

...."[What, would have become of me] had I not believed to see the Lord's goodness in the land of the living? Wait and hope for and expect the Lord; be brave and of good courage, and let your heart be stout and enduring. Yes, wait and hope for and expect the Lord".... Psalm 27:13-14 Amplified Translation

...."Oh, how great is your goodness, which you have laid up for those who fear, revere and worship you".... Psalm 31:19a Amplified Translation

...."Yes, I have loved you with an everlasting love; therefore with lovingkindness have I drawn you and have continued My faithfulness to you"... Jeremiah 31:3 Amplified Translation

The Father is "intensely intent" on blessing His faithful and obedient ones in these days - even in the most "seemingly" insignificant heart-desires and promises [visions] that He has placed within their heart throughout the years. That is what a loving Father does! Obviously, the so-called "big" blessings are wonderful, but somehow it is when He blesses us in ways that no one else could possibly know [and exceeding abundantly above all that we ever asked or thought at that] that our heart is "touched" to the deepest degree by His tender love and affection - in a way which is simply overwhelming at times. Every time the Father manifests His holy love towards us it "always" produces a deep, deep desire within to serve Him "wholly" - no matter how tough or hard the road may "appear" outwardly. How hard can the "narrow path" be anyway - if He is with us ALWAYS [and He is!]? It is this tender love and affection that He has continually shown His faithful one's over the years [even in the periods of "seeming silence" He was always there] that has kept them - by His grace - on His perfect path of preparation for ALL that He has called them to in this glorious time [age] that is now upon us. Perhaps the greatest thing that the Father has given the holy apostles to impart [both through revelation and personally] to His children in this hour is this tender affection and love that He has for each and every one of them. As this revelation of His "true character" is imparted from the Throne Room through His holy apostles THEN those who have hearts to receive, and ears to hear, will most surely be brought into the place of an abiding and perfect trust in the Father's NEVER-FAILING provision and love towards them. It is from this position of "abiding" that one enters into a deep revelation of His "trustworthiness" and faithfulness - and this is the place of perfect and absolute

victory and overcoming in ALL things. With what is about to come upon the "world" - and ALL those who are in "heart-fellowship" with it - we, as the children of God, MUST come into this holy place of "abiding" - and remain there! Those who refuse to lay down ALL for the Father, in Christ, are already "beginning" to perish at the hands of the Evil One and his forces, and this is a most "tragic" [unnecessary] circumstance - in light of the Father's wondrous love!

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 3:20-21; Matthew 7:13-14; Matthew 28:20b;

## NOVEMBER 11TH

**THE ENTIRE PLAN OF THE FATHER FOR THE LIFE AND MINISTRY OF HIS FAITHFUL AND OBEDIENT One's IN THIS LAST OF THE LAST HOUR [BOTH INDIVIDUALLY AND CORPORATELY] IS BEGINNING TO UNFOLD IN AN "ACCELERATED" MANNER**

...."Hold fast to what you have until I come. And he who overcomes [is victorious] and who obeys My commands to the [very] end - doing the works [that please Me] - I will give him authority and power over the nations; And he shall rule [shepherd] them with a sceptre [rod] of iron, as when earthen pots are broken in pieces, and [his power over them shall be] like that which I Myself have received from My Father. And I will give him the Morning Star. He who is able to hear, let him listen to and heed what the [Holy] Spirit says to the assemblies [the churches]".... Revelation 2:25-29 Amplified Translation

It should be the first and foremost desire of EVERY Christian to walk with a "pin-point accuracy" concerning the will of the Father for their life and ministry. ONLY the Father knows "exactly" what is needed [right down to even the smallest detail] in order for "maximum fruit" to be born in our lives. The bottom line is this: if one is going to enter into a revelation of the necessity [requirement] of "pin-point accuracy" [in obedience, and in seeking the Father's best in ALL things] THEN it is MOST CERTAIN that they are going to have to be found walking [or at least "seeking" whole-heartedly to be found walking] in that place of "abiding" in the Father's presence. It is in this "environment" of His abiding presence that "revelation" is continually born - according to His highest purpose in any given moment. It is only an "abiding" and "living" revelation that will enable [empower] the children of God to "overcome" in ALL things in this last hour - and, in overcoming, fulfill perfectly ALL that they were created for - from before the foundations of the earth. The entire plan of the Father for the life and ministry of His faithful and obedient one's in this last of the last hour [both individually and corporately] is beginning to unfold in an "accelerated" manner and, thus, in these days and the days ahead, we shall see many confirmations of this in the lives of those who have steadfastly held to the vision [revelations] that they have had revealed to their heart. So let all those, whose deepest heart-desire is to fulfill ALL that the Father has for them to carry out in the Kingdom-service they have been called to, GET READY AND STAY READY! Do not waste, even a moment, thinking about anyone or anything that "seems" to be "getting ahead" of you. For the first shall NOW be last and the last shall NOW be first, and begin to have both the platform and "pre-eminence" [by the hand of the Father] that will enable them to "elevate" the children of God so that they might enter into the

unity of the faith [one accord], and the "fullness" of their precious inheritance in Christ. We have been created and prepared for "such a time as this". Not ten or five or two or even one year ago - but NOW! Let us be found rejoicing in this glorious reality for - without exception - all those who have "maintained" their proper spiritual positioning [seeking first the Kingdom - and their perfect part in it] will surely know in their heart that their "best days" are still ahead of them - regardless of their age or present situation. These are the days of supernatural and divine restoration in the midst of those who are "wholly given" to God. Let us receive ALL that the Father has for us - day in and day out - in order that we might become such "sign and wonders" that all those who cross our path will truly be astonished at the great things our God has done for us!

**"accelerate"** - to cause to act or move faster; to hasten the natural or usual course of;

**Related Scriptures:** Revelation 2; Revelation 3; Habakkuk 2:2-4; Matthew 19:30-20:16; Luke 14:7-11; Ephesians 4:11-16; Esther 4:14; Acts 5:12;

## NOVEMBER 12TH

**IT IS THE FATHER'S WILL FOR EVERY LAST ONE OF HIS CHILDREN TO "ABIDE" IN THAT PLACE WHEREIN THEY CONTINUALLY LIVE TO SPEAK THOSE WORDS AND CARRY OUT THOSE ACTIONS [ALL IN PERFECT OBEDIENCE TO HIM] THAT WILL IMPART HIS TENDER LOVE AND AFFECTION TO ALL THEY ARE IN RELATIONSHIP WITH**

...."God [the Father] is love, and he who dwells and continues in love dwells and continues in God, and God [the Father] dwells and continues in him. In this [union and communion] with Him love is brought to completion and attains perfection with us, that we may have confidence for the day of judgement - with assurance and boldness to face Him - because as He is, so are we in this world".... 1 John 4:16b-17 Amplified Translation

The first and foremost aspect of the ministry that the Father has called His holy apostles to is to lead His precious children into the "fullness" of their inheritance in Christ. Our precious inheritance touches [covers] "all" areas of our life, and the "relationships" that have been established in it. If one is going to "abide" in an absolute love [FIRST towards the Father and His Word] - then it is imperative that every last element of self-will and "self-seeking" - which is the spontaneous by-product of the soulish nature [the "flesh"] - MUST be laid down! It is the Father's will for every last one of His children to "abide" in that place wherein they continually live to speak those words and carry out those actions [all in perfect obedience to Him] that will impart His tender love and affection to ALL they are in relationship with - thus elevating that one spiritually [and every other way for that matter] to a continually greater degree with each passing day. All of these things are for the express purpose of promoting the greatest spiritual growth in the hearts and lives of all those with whom we have to do in any given moment - our children, husband, wife, friends - even the sales clerk in our favourite store as we are out shopping. The reality of these things is about to overtake us as the Glorious Church begins to "take legs" - both

individually and corporately, and the "unadulterated" [unhindered] presence of the Father is literally poured forth through His pure and holy vessels upon all those who cross their path. The world [and even the church at large] is about to both see and experience the greatest outpouring of the Father's love in the history of mankind, and it will cause many lives to be turned "upside down" [in a good way for those who have a heart towards God, and in a way that produces a "certain terrifying expectation of judgement" to those who continue to choose the path of rebellion].

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 10:34-39; Hebrews 10:26-27;

## NOVEMBER 13TH

### THE IMPORTANCE OF QUIETNESS AND SOLITUDE IN THE PRESENCE OF THE FATHER

...."In returning to Me and resting in Me you shall be saved [delivered]; in quietness and in [trusting] confidence shall be your strength".... Isaiah 30:15 Amplified Translation

It is time for all those whose deepest heart-desire is to fulfill their precious destiny in Christ to get their "priorities" straight. What I mean by this is that one must get "in touch" with what are "truly" the deepest desires of their heart. What is it you would really like the Father to do for you [in accordance with His Will] and, just as importantly, what is it that you would like to do for the Father [such as enter into a closer and deeper fellowship with Him]. It is the Father, Himself, Who places these "true" desires [impressions and revelations] deep within us, but, of course, the Devil constantly attempts to "derail" us from the perfect path that has been set out before us - from before the foundations of the earth. In light of these things, it is very, very important for every child of God to do what it takes - even in a small way [minor adjustments] - to get yourself to a place of a more constant "quiet" [solitude] in these days. It may mean turning off the T.V. for awhile. It may mean going out for numerous walks [believe me walking and praying was what really helped me "survive" Satan's constant attacks in the time I truly made the decision to serve God]. Being a little more active "physically" [as well as spiritually] helps a great deal in this matter of bringing our thought-life under control [bringing EVERY thought captive to the revelation knowledge that the Holy Spirit has revealed to our heart]. We can literally be what one could term a "sitting duck" for the Evil One's attacks when we "allow" ourselves to become enshrouded by a cloud of depression - a cloud of depression and lethargy that will surely come if we do not continually seek the proper "spiritual environment" that the Father has for us each day in the "inner chamber" [whatever that might mean specifically to each individual child of God]. What is very important for EVERY child of God in this most critical hour is to gain a deep and abiding revelation of just how much the Father loves you and, secondly, that He has a MOST GLORIOUS plan for your life in our remaining time in this dispensation. Just the fact that the Devil is going to such great lengths to confuse, discourage and dishearten all those who are truly seeking the fullness of God's will for their life and ministry proves that that the Father SURELY has some very special things planned for us in these days - and the days ahead!

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 2:10; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Isaiah 26:3;

## **NOVEMBER 14TH**

### **A CALL TO "TRUE" REPENTANCE**

...."Zion will be redeemed with justice, and her repentant one's with righteousness. But transgressors and sinners will be crushed together, and those who forsake the Lord shall come to an end".... Isaiah 1:27 NASB

Because of the lateness of the hour, and the "acceleration" in the unfolding of the Father's plan [but most importantly because we desire to be found loving God with ALL of our heart], it is time for every child of God to make any necessary adjustment [in and by the Holy Spirit], and "repent" of anything that would only serve to keep them apart from [and out of] the perfect will of the Father for their life and ministry. The word "penthouse" [which literally means "highest place" or "top" - like in an apartment building] comes from the same root. So instead of "repent" meaning "you had better change OR ELSE! - it simply means do those things that are necessary for you to get back to that "high[est] place in fellowship with the Father - the place that is "above" all of the darkness and confusion of this present "world system", and the forces of evil that "rule" in that darkened and perverse place. It is in this place of the "inner chamber" that He shall be enabled to supernaturally reunite you with His heart, and also begin to "restore" all that Satan has stolen from you over the years. I want to encourage every last child of God, who has been "maintaining" a constant position of "seeking first the Kingdom" at all cost to themselves, with the fact that Satan's schemes have failed where you are concerned. He has "fired his best shot" and failed - he is the "Defeated One" and Jesus is Lord over your life! So now begin, by faith, to cast ALL of your care on the Father - for He truly does care for you - and trust Him with ALL of your heart by affixing yourself to His Word, and you will SURELY experience "a very great elevation spiritually" in these days, and in the days to come. Because of these things, you shall begin to overcome in the areas that - up until now - have been overcoming you. Glory to God!

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:27; Matthew 6:33; 1 Peter 5:5b-10;

## **NOVEMBER 15TH**

### **NO MORE SEPARATION**

...."Again I tell you, if any two of you on earth agree [harmonize together, together make a symphony] about - anything and everything - whatever they shall ask, it will come to pass and be done for them by My Father in heaven. For wherever two or three are gathered [drawn together as My followers] in [into] My name, there I AM in the midst of them".... Matthew 18:19-20 Amplified Translation

There is coming a time - even now - when the faithful and obedient children of God will

not have to even think about the past times of "separation" [due to the hindering tactics of Satan and his forces] from others who were of like mind and heart - that many of them experienced as they were being perfectly prepared by the Father for the "glorious position" that He has given to them concerning His Kingdom-work in this final hour. There is NO "separation" in the Kingdom of God because we are one in the Spirit, and even though there may still be times of temporary "physical" separation the fact that we are "spiritually linked" in Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing] to the others that the Father has divinely connected us with will allow us to abide in great peace and joy at even the simple remembrance of those we are one with. Also, it is in these days that many "divine connections" will take place in the midst of those who truly love God and, at the same time, there will be great restoration in the lives of those who were "divinely connected" previously - but whose relationships have somewhat "waned" [decreased] over the years due to the Devil's relentless attacks against them. Satan has great fear concerning the various divine connections that the Father is establishing simply because "agreement" [one heart and one mind with the Father - and with each other] produces the "multiplication" of great power in the Kingdom and this, of course, will be devastating to Satan and his strongholds. In the "fullness of time" - as the Glorious Church truly begins to "take legs" - all of these things will become "crystal clear" to every heart that is "wholly given" to the highest purposes of the Father. The one great positive aspect of the "physical separation" that has sometimes been the case in the lives of those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom is that it has taken some consistent faith [which "works" through love] and obedience on their part to hold fast the vision [revelation] with a view to its "perfect" fulfilment. That, of course, is in no way a bad thing - for this is how one learns obedience and trust, and bears maximum fruit for the Church and the Kingdom! Obedience from a heart of love is - and will continue to be - the "catalyst" for all of the wonderful and glorious things that are about to "overtake" those who have been faithful and obedient to hold fast the vision that the Father has given them for "such a time as this". Those whose deepest heart desire is to accomplish all that the Father created them for shall SURELY reap the "perfect" harvest that they have faithfully sown to these many years, and they shall begin to experience a realm that "far transcends" anything heretofore seen in their spiritual existence and experience. It is the realm wherein they shall experience the "exceeding abundantly" beyond the exceeding abundantly. It is the realm of the fullness of the Father's love and provision being poured forth through an "open heaven". It is the realm from which the Church in ALL of Her Glory, in Christ, shall corporately gather the Final Harvest for this dispensation in the fullness of the power of the Holy Spirit!

**Related Scriptures:** Philippians 1:3; Philippians 4:7; Habakkuk 2:2-4; Esther 4:14; Deuteronomy 28:1-14; Ephesians 3:20-21; Malachi 3:16-4:6;

### **NOVEMBER 16TH**

**ONE WHO IS TRULY "ABIDING" IN A CONSTANT POSITION OF FAITH [WHICH OF COURSE "WORKS" - OR IS EMPOWERED - BY LOVE] WILL ALWAYS HAVE A DIVINE "KNOWING" AND DIVINE ASSURANCE DEEP WITHIN THEM THAT - IN SPITE OF WHAT IS GOING ON "OUTWARDLY" - THEY ARE IN THE CENTER OF THE FATHER'S WILL**

...."Be strong [confident], and of good courage, for you shall cause this people to inherit the land, which I swore to their Father's to give them. Only you be strong, and very courageous, that you may do according to all the law [Word], which Moses My servant commanded you. Turn not from it to the right hand or to the left, that you may prosper wherever you go. This book of the law [Word] shall not depart out of your mouth, but you shall meditate on it day and night, that you may observe and do according to all that is written in it; for THEN you shall make your way prosperous, and THEN you shall deal wisely and have good success. Have I not commanded you? Be strong, vigorous and very courageous; be not afraid, neither be dismayed, for the Lord your God is with you wherever you go".... Joshua 1:6-9 Amplified Translation

Over the past days and weeks and months every child of God [whose deepest heart-desire is to fulfil their destiny in Christ] has gone thorough [and continues to go through] a "transition" in their "thinking" [and circumstances] and, thus, they have gained in their pursuit of perfect obedience a deeper realization of the fact that if one truly wants to bear "maximum fruit" in EVERYTHING then they are going to have to do things EXACTLY the way the Holy Spirit leads them - in ALL things, and at ALL times. This is not a new revelation by any means, but it was most certainly being expanded in the hearts of the faithful and obedient children of God in this hour, and it is becoming clearer with each passing day. We must ALWAYS "know" BY FAITH that the Father will get said and done, through us, exactly what He wants to get said or done, as we step out in the power of the anointing that abides within us - regardless of how we may "feel" at the time. The one thing that is becoming more and more evident to me with each passing day - concerning the coming days and weeks - is that we need to really concentrate on "maintaining" a very soft and sensitive heart towards the Father and the Holy Spirit and, also, towards all those He has given us [spiritually speaking] - those He has placed in our sphere of existence with a view to their edification. This place of a yielded and sensitive heart is the place wherein one will be found doing their VERY BEST for all those who cross their path, and this is also the place wherein one gains a continual and deep assurance that not only are they in God's will, but also that the things they are believing for shall SURELY come to pass in His perfect timing [perfect unfolding]. For one who is truly "abiding" in a constant position of faith [which of course "works" - or is empowered - by love] will ALWAYS have a divine "knowing" and divine assurance deep within them that - in spite of what is going on "outwardly" - they are in the center of the Father's will. Ultimately, this "knowing" [revelation] is the very thing that will see those "seeking first the Kingdom" - and, thus, the fullness of the Father's purpose for their life and ministry - be successful in every last aspect of their spiritual endeavours. In this most critical hour, let us be found pursuing the fullness of the Father's will with ALL diligence - in the light of His Word and the power of His Spirit. For as we do, we shall surely be found imparting the Father's best to all who cross our path and, at the same time, be found bearing maximum fruit for the Church and the Kingdom.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 12:1-2; 1 John 2:27; Galatians 5:6b; Psalm 119:105;

## NOVEMBER 17TH

### **EVERY CHILD OF GOD WITH A HEART TO FULFIL THEIR PORTION OF THE KINGDOM-WORK MUST NOT BE FOUND CARRYING ANY "EXCESS" [SOULISH] BAGGAGE**

...."Do not love or cherish the world or the things that are in the world. If any one loves the world, love for the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh [craving for sensual gratification], and the lust of the eyes [greedy longings of the mind] and the pride of life [assurance in one's own resources or in the stability of earthy things] - these do not come from the Father but are from the world [itself]. And the world passes away and disappears, and with it the forbidden cravings [the passionate desires, the lust] of it; but he who does the will of God and carries out His purposes in his life, abides [remains] forever".... 1 John 2:15-17  
Amplified Translation

In the above scripture "love not the world". The "world" referred to is the "world system" - which is controlled by principalities and powers, and all of the forces of darkness that Satan "rules" over. Hence the scripture referring to him as the "god of this world" in Paul's second letter to the Corinthians. When the scripture calls us to NOT be "conformed" to this present world system, but rather be transformed by the renewing of our mind [and into the image or perfect representation of Christ] it is a specific call to every Christian to walk with "both" feet planted firmly in the Kingdom of God. This is always the "spontaneous by-product" of a heart that is WHOLLY GIVEN to God, and the fullness of His purpose for one's life and ministry. We all are truly on the "threshold of the threshold", and it is certain that this time now is clearly a time of reflection [in the light and power of the Holy Spirit], thanksgiving and praise. These days - and the days ahead - are also, of course, the culmination of all that we have learned up until this time. There is no question that the "next phase" of the Father's plan will be most glorious, and that it shall soon be upon us in its fullness. Let every child of God continue to diligently seek the Father's perfect will and positioning - and His perfect timing in all things. This is truly a most critical hour, and it is certain that every child of God with a heart to fulfil their portion of the Kingdom-work MUST not be found carrying any "excess" [soulish] baggage.

**culminate** - to reach the highest point or degree; come to a final result;

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 4:3-4; Romans 12:1-2;

## NOVEMBER 18TH

### **THE "THIRD DAY" MINISTRY OF THE WORD AND PRAYER - PROCLAMATION!**

....Come, and let us return to the Lord; for He has torn so that He may heal us; He has stricken so that he may bind us up. After two days he will revive us - quicken us, give us life; on the third day He will raise us up, THAT WE MAY LIVE BEFORE HIM [in His presence]. Yes, let us know - recognize, be acquainted with and understand Him; let us be zealous to know the

Lord - to appreciate, give heed to and cherish Him. His going forth is prepared and certain as the dawn, and He will come to us as the [heavy] rain, as the latter rain that waters the earth.... Hosea 6:1-3 Amplified Translation

Things shall be very different now in the church as the "Third Day" ministry of the Word begins to go forth in great power [to a greater degree]. The "absoluteness" of God's Word [and of "Truth", Himself] is becoming more and more evident with each passing day! Those whose hearts are continually seeking first the Kingdom and the fullness of the Father's will are beginning to receive a very much clearer revelation of "Third Day" ministry - and what that will truly mean in the days ahead. Even the scriptures that one reads in their time in the "inner chamber" shall be found to be "new and fresh" - even though they have been the foundation of one's life - for many, many years, in some cases. There is NOT ONE PART of the "second day" ministry mind-sets and/or attitudes [worldly "methods" [wisdom], and the "mind of the flesh"] that can remain - and one still be found accomplishing the fullness of the Father's will and purpose in this hour. ALL things must be done by one having a "revelation" of God's Will - and then carrying out that Will [revelation - vision] from start to finish in the perfect empowerment of the Holy Spirit [NEVER "soul"[ish] ministry and/or good intentions or works that appear "good" but have their origin in the pursuit of self-glory]. All those ministering the Word of God in the "Third Day" anointing - that is even now beginning to "explode" [flow forth] in the hearts of those who are faithful and obedient to the true work of the Kingdom - shall speak words which literally "proclaim" [and demonstrate] Christ - ALL IN ALL [in other words, Jesus as LORD of ALL]. In this hour, all those children of God who have put themselves in a position to "receive" from the Throne Room [the Holy of Holies] shall experience great elevation and enlightenment concerning the ABSOLUTENESS and OMNIPOTENCE of the Father and His Word - an elevation and enlightenment heretofore unseen in the midst of God's people! The result of this "holy impartation" shall be the perfect empowerment for the "hearer" to carry out the fullness of the Father's will for their own life and ministry - thus causing them to come into a position where they, themselves, are imparting to [and elevating] all those in their "sphere of existence" [a sphere of existence that is continually - and perfectly - ordered by the Father, Himself. Who could properly grasp the fullness ALL AT ONCE of what will transpire when we enter into the Third Day in its fullness? We are getting some "glimpses", but this vision [revelation] is getting more and more glorious with each passing day! Let us be found zealous to know the heart of the Father - for it is certain that, in these days, His plan for the establishment of the Glorious Church will unfold in ways that are truly unimaginable to even the most sanctified heart and mind!

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 1:17-23; Revelation 19:11-16;

### **NOVEMBER 19TH**

**AS WE PARTAKE OF THE LOVE OF THE FATHER - ON A DAILY BASIS - WE GAIN AN "ABIDING" REVELATION OF THE FACT THAT WE ALREADY HAVE HIS PERFECT APPROVAL AND ACCEPTANCE IN CHRIST**

...."But a throng came together again, so that Jesus and His disciples could not even take

food. And when those who belonged to Him [His kinsmen] heard it, they went out to take Him by force, for they kept saying, He is out of His mind - beside Himself, deranged!..... Then His mother and brothers came, and standing outside they sent word to Him, calling [for] Him. And a crowd was sitting around Him,, and they said to Him, Your mother and Your brothers and Your sisters are outside, asking for you. And He replied, Who are My mother and My brothers? And looking around on those who sat in a circle about Him, He said, See! Here are My mother and My brothers, for whoever does the things God wills is My brother, and sister, and mother!"....  
Mark 3:20-21, 31-35 Amplified Translation

Jesus warned us many times in His earthly ministry not to allow ANY earthly relationships to ever transcend our relationship with God. There are still many in the church who have little understanding of the fact that Jesus was/is not trying to demean the importance of our earthly relationships but rather bring them to the place wherein we would continually experience the fullness of the Father's intended blessing in all of them - from family, marriage and children to friends, and even the people on the streets of our cities. Jesus said, "Who are my Father's and mothers and sisters and brothers but those who do the will of God!" He was a true servant - one who continually had His priorities straight. Because He was in continual right-standing with the Father [as we should be] His "inner man" was continually in a place of dominance [authority] over His soul [mind, will emotions] and body, and this "allowed" Him to continually bring the love and blessing of the Father into the lives of all those who crossed His path. Our call as the Body of Christ is to be a perfect extension of this very thing and so we, too, must rise above the "fear of man" - and the pursuit of the "approval" [even praise] that is extended by those who we will "compromise" our walk to agree with in some form to obtain it. In this time, the Father [through a continually deeper working of the Cross] is "wresting" any remaining vestiges or ground of self-sufficiency and mistrust [rooted in the fear of failure and disapproval of "flesh and blood"] from the hearts of all those who truly love Him. In just the same way that Satan spends an entire lifetime seeking to "transfer" his fear [through the continual bombardment of the mind with his lies], pride [arrogance] and self-sufficiency [independence] into our lives - the Father desires to "transfer" His precious and tender love and "trustworthiness" [faithfulness] into our hearts. As we partake of the love of the Father - on a daily basis - we gain an "abiding" revelation of the fact that we ALREADY have his perfect approval and acceptance in Christ and, thus, all striving before man ceases and we can THEN move forth in the true boldness and "God-assurance" that allows us to continually walk above the "fear of man". This sets us free from the BONDAGE of seeking the approval and acceptance of anyone apart from the Heavenly Father [through our obedience and heart-desire to please Him]. If one seeks after the acceptance and approval of "flesh and blood" to ANY degree then quite simply they are a "compromise" going somewhere to happen. It is only from this position of perfect deliverance from the "fear of man" that we are truly free to do ALL that we are called to do. It is also in this position that His precious and perfect abiding love continually casts out ALL fear. Not only in us but as we, ourselves, are free - in all those who cross our path that truly desire to be free themselves.

**"wrest"** - to pull or force away;

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 10:34-39; Galatians 2:10; Hebrews 11:6; 1 John 4:18-19;

## **NOVEMBER 20TH**

### **THE GREAT DANGER OF ALLOWING ANY GROUND OF FEAR TO REMAIN IN OUR HEART**

...."For God did not give us a spirit of timidity - of cowardice, of craven and cringing and fawning fear - but [He has given us a spirit] of power and of love and of calm and well-balanced mind and discipline and self-control".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Amplified Translation

The attempted "burying" of any ground of fear is a most dangerous thing. Because even if we "allow" ourselves to be deceived into thinking that we can "exist" comfortably enough with our fears - because of the "maintenance" of these fears the Evil One is able to maintain a "control" over our words and actions because we have to do - or not do - say or not say - certain things to avoid those fears overwhelming us. What this means is that in a critical moment Satan and his forces will still be enabled to "move" us in a direction that is not of God and, thus, hinder and prevent us being in the right place at the right time, doing the righteous [obedient] thing - all because of our fears. I experienced this "cycle" for years, and it wasn't until I made the "quality decision" to serve God, and confront any and all fear, that I was finally able to experience true liberty - in and by the power of the Holy Spirit. I began my walk still seeking my earthly father's approval, and it was many years before I "allowed" the Father to bring me to the place wherein my acceptance and approval were found only in Him. Perfect obedience on the behalf of the believer will bring about the "necessary confrontation" - that is, the confrontation necessary for the Father to deal with our deepest fears and replace that area [ground] in our heart with His perfect love - the love that will both heal [restore] us and sustain us in, and through, ALL things. When the child of God is faithful to place ALL of their trust in the Father and His Word they shall most certainly experience a measure of acceptance and approval from "flesh and blood" [divine favor] but only from those whose hearts are towards God [whether in the "world" or in the Body of Christ]. If another child of God is retaining ANY element of "self-desire" [which always translates into a "mental ascension" to God's will [Word] as opposed to a "revelation" of God's Will] then those abiding in perfect obedience will experience [EVERY TIME!] their disapproval and unacceptance in some form - for their very obedience [and righteousness] threatens the "plans" [agenda] of the one walking outside of the Father's Will. Because of these things, the obedient one must either continue on their course - casting aside all of the approval and acceptance of those in disobedience - or they must compromise their own obedience to set themselves in agreement with those in rebellion and disobedience to the will of God in order to "soothe the savage beast" [spirit of rebellion] - so to speak. Now you can see clearly why we must FIRST find ALL of our approval and acceptance in and from the Father - for to hold to any of these things ourselves by placing "flesh and blood" before the Word [Will] of God shall surely bring about a "shipwreck" of our faith and, in our "compromise", cause us to fall short of the highest and most holy purposes of God concerning our own lives and, thus, our part in the lives of all those with whom we have to do. Let us be those who refuse to succumb to any type of fear

[including the fear of what others may think] that we might be found walking in perfect love towards all those who are led across our path. For as we maintain a steadfast attitude of "non-compromise" even many of those held captive by a spirit of rebellion shall be gloriously set free in this final hour.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 5:5; 1 John 4:18; 1 Timothy 1:9;

## NOVEMBER 21ST

### THE FATHER HAS A PERFECT "TIMETABLE" ALREADY SET IN PLACE

...."For we are God's [own] handiwork [His workmanship], recreated in Christ Jesus, [born anew] that we may do those good [righteous] works which God predestined [planned beforehand] for us, [taking paths which He prepared ahead of time] that we should walk in them - living the good life which He prearranged and made ready for us to live".... Ephesians 2:10 Amplified Translation

It is important for every last child of God to both know and realize FULLY that the Father has a perfect "timetable" already set in place, and that each of us must be continually seeking to be found in the right place at the right time, doing and saying the right[eous] thing - in and by the Holy Spirit. As one abides in this place of love and righteousness they will most certainly avoid any "unnecessary" hindrances to the fullness of the Father's will manifesting in their life and ministry. Abiding in the place of intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" will SURELY produce a new found "passion" and "intensity" in this hour - a passion and intensity that still needs to be translated continually into perfect corresponding words and actions in one's "day to day routine", concerning the fullness of vision [plan] that the Father has for them. All those who are truly "seeking first" the Kingdom at all cost to themselves are [and shall always be] on the same "wavelength" [through an abiding love and revelation] concerning their destiny [destination] in Christ. This would also include the perfect fulfilment of ALL things in our lives, and in the lives of all those that the Father has given - and will give - us [divine connections and all those in the sphere of our existence] in our remaining days in this dispensation. This "being on the same wavelength [or one accord] shall surely produce a corporate environment [in any given moment] that is devoid of contention, strife and jealousy - an environment that always promotes the greatest spiritual growth in each individual, and which also finds those within these "holy environments" ALWAYS seeking each other's greatest possible good - again, AT ALL COST TO THEMSELVES! In the same way that Jesus longs for His Bride to come into Her perfect place [environment and atmosphere] all those who are faithful to the will and plan of the Father shall, in these days, long - with a holy passion - to see ALL those who cross our path enter into the "fullness" of all that they were created for in Christ - both spiritually and locationally. Regardless of what any of us have gone through in past years - as we were learning [we are still learning] how to make the "full transition" from a total dependence upon ourselves to a total trust and dependence upon the Father and His Word - we can have the "deep assurance" that whatever we have gone through has been perfectly orchestrated by our loving Father. All those who have made a "quality decision" [a decision from which there is NO

turning back] have a deep and abiding assurance in their heart that EVERYTHING is "right on perfect schedule" concerning the fullness of their destiny in Christ. There is coming soon a day, EVEN NOW, in which we shall look back at the times of our "wilderness experiences" - and the many "storms" and trials that were found there - and begin to rejoice "fully" in the perfect and abiding wisdom of the Father concerning us. Let us be found rejoicing NOW in these days KNOWING that ALL things are "unfolding" in ways so perfect - and far reaching - that our minds couldn't even handle it if we had any more than a "glimpse" into the whole truth and plan of the Father for us - both individually and corporately.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 6:33; Ephesians 5:27; Hebrews 12;

## NOVEMBER 22ND

**AS IN EVERY OTHER AREA OF OUR INHERITANCE THOSE WHO TRULY LOVE GOD SHALL NOW BEGIN TO GAIN A CONTINUALLY GREATER REVELATION OF THE BLOOD OF JESUS - AND THE GREAT AND AWESOME POWER FOUND THEREIN!**

....Therefore you have no excuse or defense or justification, O man, whoever you are who judges and condemns another. For in posing as judge and passing sentence on another you condemn yourself, because you who judge are habitually practicing the very same things [*in principle*] that you censure and denounce. But we know that the judgement [adverse verdict, sentence] of God falls justly and in accordance with truth upon those who practice such things. And do you think or imagine, O man, when you judge and condemn those who practice such things and yet do them yourself, that you will escape God's judgement and elude His sentence and adverse verdict? Or are you [so blind as] to trifle with and presume upon and despise and underestimate the wealth of His kindness and forbearance and long-enduring patience? Are you unmindful or actually ignorant [of the fact] that God's kindness is intended to lead you to repent - to change your mind and inner man to accept God's will? But by your callous stubbornness and impenitence of heart you are storing up wrath and indignation, when God's righteous judgement [just doom] will be revealed. For He will render to every man according to his works - justly, as his deeds deserve: to those who by patient persistence in well-doing [springing from piety] seek for [unseen but sure] glory and honour and [the eternal blessedness of] immortality, He will give eternal life. But for those who are self-seeking and self-willed and disobedient to the Truth but responsive to wickedness, there will be indignation and wrath.... Romans 2:1-8 Amplified Translation

These are the days of absolute transition, and the beginning of our entrance into the time of the Glorious Church [and the "Third Day" ministry of great power and love that shall be Her chief and distinguishing characteristic to a "crooked and perverse generation"]. Let ALL that which is found lacking within us concerning an absolute faith in and love [obedience] towards the Father be "discarded" - that we might be found abiding in the "fullness" of our precious inheritance in Christ. For in this last of the last hour, the Father shall surely Honour the Blood of Jesus in such an absolute way that anything found denying or defiling that Precious Sacrifice

shall incur [provoke] an immediate and all-consuming judgement! As in every other area of our inheritance those who truly love God shall now begin to gain a continually greater revelation of the Blood of Jesus - AND THE GREAT AND AWESOME POWER FOUND THEREIN. As our eyes are opened wide to this most precious and holy aspect of spiritual reality, we shall soon "rise above" each and every last doctrine and tradition and "mind-set" which - up until this time - has been continually found "denigrating" [denying, slandering, misrepresenting] that which is closest to the Father's heart. Surely, in light of these things, it is not difficult for one to come to an immediate and clear understanding that now, in the fullness of time, the "wrath" of God shall begin to be poured forth upon ALL that which is apart from Christ [that which is not covered by the Precious Blood, and which does not have its origin in God] and also that, by the same Holy Spirit, those who have truly honored the Precious Blood - through lives WHOLLY GIVEN to the fullness of the Father's purpose - shall now begin to live under an "open heaven". In other words, the "great pleasure" of the Father shall now begin to be poured forth upon His faithful and obedient one's. Simply defined, this abiding under an "open heaven" just means that there will be no more hindrances and, thus, "barriers" [ground for fear and mistrust] in the heart of those who are wholly given - those who have, in their faithfulness and obedience to God and His Word, "allowed" the perfect and all-consuming love of the Father to cast out ALL fear.

**In these days, the children of God shall clearly be seen to be walking in one of two positions:**

1. Those who have "allowed" themselves to become strangers to the "covenants of promise" - through a failure to give the Word of God pre-eminence. This shall cause many to begin to perish for a lack of revelation knowledge and, thus, they shall stand defenseless before the vile onslaughts of the Evil One and his forces in this most critical hour.
2. Those who have entered into an abiding and intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber". This will cause [empower] them to come to the place wherein they are found "abiding" in an absolute faith - working through a perfect love [manifesting in a perfect obedience]. From this "exalted" position they shall be a people to whom "all things are possible" - according to the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart concerning them, and all those with whom they have to do.

Let us - in and by the constant leading, guidance and empowerment of the Holy Spirit - steadfastly set ourselves to make our FULL ENTRANCE into the glorious rest that is ours, in Christ. For in doing so, it is certain that we will experience continually the "no greater love" of the Father's heart, and the peace and joy [divine assurance through revelation] that shall surely cause us to OVERCOME in ALL things.

**"wrath"** - extreme or violent [forceful] rage or fury; vehement [righteous, where God is concerned] indignation;

**"piety"** - reverence [honour and obedience] towards God;

**Related Scriptures:** Hosea 6:1-3; Philippians 2:15; Romans 1:18; 1 Peter 4:14; 1 John 4:18; Malachi 3:16-4:3; Ephesians 2:12-13; Hosea 4:6a; Isaiah 58:13-14; Nehemiah 8:10c; Revelation 12:11;

## NOVEMBER 23RD

### THE "PRECIOUS" HANDMAIDENS

...."Arise and thresh, daughter of Zion, for your horn I will make iron and your hoofs I will make bronze, that you may pulverize many peoples, that you may devote to the Lord their unjust gain And their wealth to the Lord of all the earth".... Micah 4:13 NASB

...."Shout for joy, O daughter of Zion! Shout in triumph, O Israel! Rejoice and exult with all your heart, O daughter of Jerusalem! The Lord has taken away His judgments against you, He has cleared away your enemies. The King of Israel, the Lord, is in your midst; You will fear disaster no more ".... Zephaniah 3:14-15 NASB

One of the deepest desires of the Father's heart in this hour is to see that the "handmaidens" come into the fullness of their precious inheritance in Christ - this being the place wherein the "fullness" of true ministry begins. For centuries Satan has attempted to keep the daughters of God in a place far below their true destiny and, because of this, many traditions have been forged apart from the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of love], and many false doctrines arisen in the midst of those men who, in their unrighteousness, insecurity [caused and maintained by a lack of revelation concerning who they truly are in Christ] and self-serving attitudes continued to keep women in bondage. In reality, the Father has great purpose for His precious daughters in this final hour, and before this dispensation is over we shall see those women who are faithful and obedient to the highest purposes of God step into the fullness of all that they were created for - a destiny that far supercedes the soulish claptrap and religious actions that have been passed off as "God's order" [Will] in many areas of the church. I have been blessed superabundantly in meeting many anointed handmaidens over the years, and as I pondered this fact in a spirit of thanksgiving this thought rose up in my heart:

"If you have created a greater blessing for a man than to see and experience the purity and faithfulness of a woman's heart in action on their behalf [in obedience to You], then I have not yet seen it."

Women were created by God to be faithful and, thus, the deepest inherent tendency of their heart is to faithfulness and the simple trust that they were created to exercise as an EQUAL "helper" to men - for the express purpose of carrying out to perfection the will of God. The "world" uses the term "naive" in a derogatory and demeaning way but, in reality, the true essence of the term refers to a simple, childlike trust that is the spontaneous by-product of the tender and nurturing heart that the Father has placed in His daughters. As much as women were created to be faithful and trusting - "men" were created to be TRUSTWORTHY through a diligent and "abiding" fellowship with the Father and His Word - thus becoming vessels of His

"trustworthiness". You can see from these things how much the system that the Father intended has broken down and, thus, in the rebellious and self-exaltive practices of vast multitudes of men, women become an easy prey for them - Satan and his forces being behind all of these things. While it is certain that we are all "one" in Christ, I continually marvel at the uniqueness and beauty of the heart of a godly woman and it is my earnest prayer that the Father will raise up vast multitudes of GODLY men to pick up the slack that has left - for the most part - women handling the bulk of the load when it comes to "spiritual matters" [much of it behind the scenes], and "faithfulness" before God and man.

**To all of you "precious" handmaidens:**

May the Father continue to shape you and elevate you into the fullness of your uniqueness in Christ, and may the handmaidens everywhere come into a continually greater revelation of the awesome and glorious tasks that lay before them in this most critical hour. Always maintain and nurture that simple, childlike trust that the Father has placed in your heart. It is certain that He will both protect you and deal with any who dare try and control or manipulate you in order to hinder the true purposes of God, and further their own self-serving purposes. Amen.

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 5:21-33; Galatians 3:26-29;

**NOVEMBER 24TH**

**UNLESS ONE'S SPIRIT IS EDIFIED, AND "ESTABLISHED" IN THE WORD OF GOD ON A CONTINUAL BASIS, IT IS CERTAIN THAT SATAN WILL RETAIN A "DEGREE OF CONTROL" OVER THEIR MIND**

...."How can a young man keep his way pure? By keeping it according to Thy word. With all my heart I have sought Thee; Do not let me wander from Thy commandments. Thy word I have treasured in my heart, that I may not sin against Thee".... Psalm 119:9-11 NASB

...."Establish Thy word [promise] to Thy servant, as that which produces reverence for Thee".... Psalm 119:38 NASB

Many children of God do not "yet" realize the serious consequences of leaning upon their own understanding to "any" degree. Any "mental" ascension to the Word of God and the Kingdom of God leads one continually into a place wherein they "believe" in a doctrine, or so-called truth, that is not in accordance with the "revealed" Word of God. Many children of God misunderstand the Father, and His purposes, because they look upon Him in a "spirit of mental ascent" - "choosing" to believe whatever "figment of their imagination" Satan has impressed them with - an "impression" or thought that ALWAYS falls directly in line with their "own" purposes and plans [self-desires] rather than the holy purposes and plans of the Father for them. "Any" degree of mental ascension leads to darkness and "misunderstanding" [spiritual ignorance] - and, therefore, certain disobedience in the carrying out of the Father's will. He desires each and every one of His precious children to walk by "revelation" in ALL things - for He communicates

with us from "Spirit to spirit". Unless one's spirit is edified, and "established" in the Word of God on a continual basis, it is certain that Satan will retain a "degree of control" over their mind and, thus, they shall come to be used by him to hinder the establishment of the "true" [righteous] works of God [which will always be found to be "cross-grain" to that which they are attempting to accomplish in their own strength]. Now is the time wherein the judgements of God shall fall upon all those who have "adhered" to a "mental and emotional" [soulish] religion. Because many have forsaken "intimate" fellowship with the Father and His Word they do not know Him in the way that HE desires to be known by them - and not only the way that He desires, but the way that is necessary for them to both survive and prosper in the earth! No more shall the doctrines and traditions of men be "bandied" about recklessly, for the Father shall judge EVERY idle word, and He shall let all those who speak them, out of the "abundance" of their heart, know that the words they speak are "stout" against Him. There are many who have forsaken the Father and His Word [and, thus, "His" plan for their lives] to follow after "flesh and blood". Men and women worshipping men and women who worship "self" - in their pursuit of vain-gloriousness [self-glory]. Is this not the most abominable thing one can conceive of in the church of the Lord Jesus Christ? Let us be those who are found diligently pursuing right-relationship with the Father and His Word, daily. For as we do, it is certain that He - in and by the power of the Holy Spirit - will produce an "abiding reverence" in our heart for His Will - an abiding reverence that will sustain [empower] us perfectly right through to the end of the age.

**"stout"** - strong; arrogant; determined, resolute;

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 3:5-7; 2 Timothy 2:26; Galatians 5:16-17; 1 Peter 4:17; Ephesians 4:11-16; Matthew 12:34-37;

## NOVEMBER 25TH

**UNLESS ONE'S HEART IS WHOLLY GIVEN TO GOD THE "ENTRANCE" OF THE WORD WILL NOT OCCUR AND, THUS, THEY LEAVE THEMSELVES VERY MUCH OPEN TO THE DECEPTION THAT WHAT THEY HAVE HEARD IS "FROM GOD" - WHEN IT IS NOT**

...."So get rid of all uncleanness and the rampant outgrowth of wickedness, and in a humble [gentle, modest] spirit receive and welcome the Word which implanted and rooted [in your hearts] contains the power to save your souls. But - obey the message; be doers of the Word, and not merely listeners to it, betraying yourselves [into deception and delusion by reasoning contrary to the Truth]. For if any one only listens to the Word without obeying it and being a doer of it, he is like a man who looks carefully at his [own] natural face in a mirror; for he thoughtfully observes himself, then goes off and promptly forgets what he was like. But he who looks carefully into the faultless law, the law of liberty, and is faithful to it and perseveres in looking into it, being not a heedless listener who forgets, but an active doer [who obeys] , he shall be blessed in his doing - in his life of obedience".... James 1:21-25 Amplified Translation

...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words gives light [revelation]; it gives

understanding - discernment and comprehension - to the simple".... Psalm 119:130 Amplified Translation

Throughout the entire earth vast multitudes of God's children have heard of the call to make "definite preparations" [in and by the Holy Spirit] to "order" their lives in the manner of a perfect consecration and separation unto the Word of God, and it is now, in this time, when we shall find out who has truly been "hearing" the voice of the Holy Spirit and who has been "mentally ascending" to the words from the Throne Room. The chief underlying scheme of the Evil One in attempting to bring one under the influence of a "spirit of mental ascent" [or deception, delusion] is that they become hearers "outwardly" [due to an active pursuit of self-desire] - and because they lack a "revelation" of the Father's Will they become "non-doers" of even the Word they hear. Unless one's heart is wholly given to God the "entrance" of the Word will not occur and, thus, they leave themselves very much open to the deception that what they have heard is "from God" - when it is not. And, as they base their "corresponding" words and actions on the so-called "revelation" they have received, in reality, their steps are being both controlled and ordered by Satan and his forces - their chief aim being: to hinder the establishment of the True [Glorious] Church, and to undermine the people's "trust" in the Father's delegated authorities [a mistrust which - if not thoroughly dealt with by the Father in the midst of His children - would continue to block the establishment of a true working five-fold ministry in the Body of Christ throughout the earth]. In light of all these things, we must do whatever is necessary to put forth the absolute Truth in the fullness of conviction [speak the truth in love] at all times. For we are about to enter into a time and place heretofore unseen in the Church and in the world, and if just one "ministry" [individual or corporate] can be led [through a deep and thorough repentance] from a place of "mental ascension" to the place of revelation concerning the will of the Father for their lives and ministries [from self-desire to godly desire] then it would be worthwhile. For in a very short time THERE WILL BE NO SECOND OPPORTUNITIES for the disobedient [rebellious] children of God to come into the "fullness" of His plan in the remainder of our time in this dispensation and, as horrifying as this scenario is: actually be found fighting against God, and those of their brothers and sisters who are walking [abiding] with Him [remember Korah's rebellion]. May the Spirit of wisdom and revelation rest heavily upon - and work mightily within - you as you meditate on these words, and may you be perfectly prepared in this most critical and glorious time to accomplish the fullness of the Father's will in the midst of His people - both individually and corporately.

**delusion** - a false, fixed belief, held to in spite of evidence to the contrary;

Related Scriptures: Luke 10:27; Psalm 119:130; Malachi 3:18; Numbers 15:37-Numbers 16:50;

## NOVEMBER 26TH

**ONE OF THE CHIEF AIMS OF THE "RELIGIOUS SPIRIT" IS TO CONTROL THE PEOPLE OF GOD THROUGH A "MENTAL ASCENSION" TO THE WORD [WILL] OF GOD**

....But the greatest among you shall be your servant. And whoever exalts himself shall be humbled; and whoever humbles himself shall be exalted [given a platform]. But woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites, because you shut off the kingdom of heaven from [in front of] men; for you do not enter in yourselves, nor do you allow those who are entering to go in....  
Matthew 23:11-13 NASB

"Religious spirits" are very unpleasant entities to deal with and, in the past, it almost seemed like the best one could do was enter into some form of "stalemate" with them. In many cases this was true because it was not yet the Father's time [the fullness of time]. But now! there is coming a "take no prisoners" warfare against these foul and deluding [controlling] spirits, and once again all those who truly love God [those who desire to worship and serve Him in Spirit and in Truth] shall see clearly that Jesus is truly Lord over His Church. Every last ounce of activity apart from Christ [unrighteous works, false doctrine, error etc.] shall be corrected and/or consumed in this hour, and Satan will no longer be "glorified" to ANY degree - through fear and unbelief - in the midst of "God's" children. The time for the "onslaught" to begin is nearly upon us, and it is surely a time of perfect preparation for what is about to take place. One of the chief aims of the "religious spirit" is to control the people of God through a "mental ascension" to the Word [Will] of God. As one "allows" Satan and his forces to build and maintain certain mind-sets and strongholds THEN the unbelief and hard-heartedness towards the Father and His Word that is "fuelled" by this causes that Word to become of "no effect" in their lives and ministries - and, thus, they remain in the "control" of the Evil One to carry out his schemes against those who are doing the Will of God. This "control" allows Satan and his forces to "downgrade" the Word of God in the hearts and minds of vast multitudes and, thus, keep them from entering into the fullness of their inheritance and authority in Christ. The days of folly [foolishness] are over in the midst of God's people, and nothing that is apart from Christ shall any longer escape the Glory of God - as He is poured forth as the "former and latter" rain! We must all strive diligently [in and by the Holy Spirit] to allow the Father to speak to each of us on/in His terms in this time in order that we might be "elevated" into both the proper [righteous] and "necessary" position to carry out - perfectly - this most excellent warfare we are called to. The full scope of this outpouring of the Holy Spirit [that is, even now, beginning to accelerate in the midst of those who truly love God] is literally indescribable to even our renewed minds. We will just simply have to allow the Father to enlarge our hearts and expand the vision, for it is only in this way that we, ourselves, will not be "overwhelmed" to some degree by those things that are about to take place in our midst. Many, literally, will not be able to partake in the fullness of God's plan in this hour because they have both set themselves in, and "maintained", a position far below the position of consecration [separation from the world unto Him] that the Father had called them to and, thus, they shall be found "unfit" [not ready or "acclimatized"] for the "season" that is even now upon us! Let us be found in earnest and fervent prayer on behalf of all those we know to be in this position of unreadiness - for the hour is truly late, and one has no assurance when the "curtain will close".

**"onslaught"** - a violent, often hostile assault;

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 15:3-14; 2 Timothy 2:26; Joel 2:21-32; Psalm 119:32; James 5:16b;

## NOVEMBER 27TH

### **DO NOT LOOK OUT UPON YOUR PRESENT CIRCUMSTANCES IN THE HOPE OF FINDING YOUR "PROPER POSITION" IN THE KINGDOM [TRUE CHURCH]**

....Now while I was speaking and praying, and confessing my sin and the sin of my people Israel, and presenting my supplication before the Lord My God in behalf of the holy mountain of my God, while I was still speaking in prayer, then the man Gabriel, who I had seen in the vision previously came to me in my extreme weariness about the time of the evening offering. And gave me instruction and talked with me, and said, O Daniel, I have now come forth to give you insight with understanding. At the beginning of your supplications the command was issued, and I have come to tell you, for you are highly ESTEEMED [precious]; so give heed to the message and gain understanding of the vision.... Daniel 9:20-23 NASB

....Grace and peace be multiplied to you in the knowledge of God and of Jesus our Lord; seeing that His divine power has granted to us everything pertaining to life and godliness, through the true [exact] knowledge of Him who called us by His own glory and EXCELLENCE [virtue].... 2 Peter 1:2-3 NASB

Only those operating in a "spirit of excellency" [righteousness and integrity] shall be entrusted with "leadership" [true servanthood] in the Church in this final hour. These "esteemed one's" of the Lord have been - and are being - surrounded by elite troops of angels - both warring and ministering - sent specifically to see to it that they are protected "perfectly" [fully] in their carrying out of the Father's will and plan for the establishment of a Glorious Church. The "esteemed" of the Lord are those who have forsaken "all" in this world with the sole intent of pleasing the Father. Those whose deepest heart desire is to serve His people at all cost to themselves. It is these one's who will walk in the fullness of the office and Kingdom-position that they have been called to, and it is these faithful and holy vessels that shall play a big part in helping all those who truly love God to enter into the fullness of their Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ. ALWAYS REMEMBER: Every last "member" of the Body of Christ has an important part in bringing the fullness of the Father's plan concerning the establishment of the Glorious Church to fruition in this final hour. There will be some that will take a distinct place of prominence [visibility] in the midst of God's people - many others will work diligently "behind the scenes" to ensure the success of those who are on the "front line" - ALL BEING EQUALLY IMPORTANT. Again, the Father has a most excellent [superior] plan already prepared for every last one of His precious children in this most glorious hour. Do not look out upon your present circumstances in the hope of finding your "proper position" in the Kingdom [true Church]. Spend the necessary "quality time" with the Father in the "inner chamber", and everything pertaining to your life and ministry shall begin to become evident to your heart and, in your continued faithfulness, you shall gain a burning [active] revelation concerning His specific calling on your life. In other words, you shall KNOW [by revelation] what to do and when to do it [day by day] - as you begin to "fellowship" with the Holy Spirit. For He shall teach you ALL those things you need to know, and He shall lead you and guide you in the paths of righteousness - "far above" the schemes and distractions of the Evil One. There is a "new level of trust" [of Himself] that the

Father seeks for each and every last one of His children to gain each day. As we are faithful to lay down any "preconceived notions" [which are the product of fear and/or self-desire] and pursue the will of the Father whole-heartedly it is certain that He will establish us in a perfect position [both spiritually and physically/locationally] with those of a kindred spirit - with a view to both entering into and fulfilling our precious calling and destiny, in Christ.

**"excellence"** - being of the very best quality; perfect integrity;

**"establish"** - to make secure, stable or permanent; to be caused to be recognized and accepted;

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 11:6; Ephesians 4:11-16; Ephesians 2:10; John 14:26; John 16:13;

## NOVEMBER 28TH

### **THERE IS GREAT HEALING AND A "DIVINE" [SUPERNATURAL] RESTORATION THAT TAKES PLACE IN THE INNER CHAMBER**

...."In the morning you hear my voice, O Lord; in the morning I prepare [a prayer, a sacrifice] for You, and watch and wait [for You to speak to my heart]".... Psalm 5:3 Amplified Translation

...."Cause me to hear your lovingkindness in the morning; for on You do I lean and in You do I trust. Cause me to know the way wherein I should walk, for I lift up my inner self [heart] to You".... Psalm 143:8 Amplified Translation

It is very, very important for each and every one of us to "let go" of anything that would hinder our receiving the "revelation" of God's Word [Will] - revelation that is necessary to lead us and guide us and keep us safe in this final hour. We need to have our spiritual "closets cleaned" - in order to have room for the precious blessings that our loving Father has for us in this time - blessings that will enable us to glorify Him to a continually greater degree as we enter into the fullness of our destiny, in Christ. It is very important for every child of God to seek the Father on what the "precise" food [both spiritual and physical] that is "needful" for us is, and "allow" Him each day - in and by His Spirit - to lead us to the specific portions of His Word - and any other "anointed resources" He has prepared for the Body of Christ. The most important aspect of entering into a true and intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word is the "inner chamber". This is simply the place we enter into a close and intimate fellowship with Him, and it ALWAYS "begins" in the early morning hours BEFORE the storms of life and the chaos and turmoil of the "world" have an opportunity to overtake us. In some cases [depending on one's calling and the tasks before them] this abiding in the place of close and intimate fellowship will vary in the amount of time spent "physically" in a quiet place - wherein one is separated from the certain "distractions" that their entrance out into daily activities will bring. This matter of the "inner chamber" is first and foremost a "heart-attitude" - a heart-attitude that can, through a continual acknowledging of the Father and His Word [in ALL of our ways] cause us to be

continually directed in EVERY aspect of our lives and ministries. This of course includes what portions of God's Word are needful for us to partake of each day. When one begins the day in the "inner chamber" they will most surely receive there the "food" that is necessary for them, and as they go out into the day they will have a deep assurance in their heart that they are fully equipped to both handle and overcome ANYTHING that the Evil One attempts to place in their path. This runs hand in hand with the "fatigue" [spiritual and otherwise] problem being experienced in this time by many children of God. I found that when I began to get up earlier and allow the presence of God to flood [saturate] my inner man early in the morning all of the fatigue I was experiencing was replaced with an energy, peace and joy [even in the midst of the most adverse circumstances] that can only be described as God-sent. I cannot possibly describe, adequately, the superabundant "benefits" that come from giving the Father [and His Word] the first part of our day. It is something that has to be "experienced" [not just talked about] by each individual believer. The Devil will try anything to keep the children of God out of this place of intimate fellowship with the Father - because it is in this place that the "seeds" of "revelation knowledge" are born. Once one begins to gain daily - and, thus, a continually deeper - revelation of who they truly are in Christ, and also that the Devil is an ALREADY defeated foe, his control over their lives will disappear, and they can begin immediately to live lives that will bear "maximum fruit" for the Church and the Kingdom. It is also in this place of the "inner chamber" that the love of God is continually shed abroad in one's heart - a certain prerequisite to one entering into an "abiding" freedom from fear [and everything else for that matter]. There is great healing and a "divine" [supernatural] restoration that takes place in the inner chamber. As we are faithful to give the Father the first fruits of our day it is certain that it will create an open door for us to be strengthened with power [through His Spirit] in our inner man - so that in being rooted and grounded in love we might be filled up to all the fullness of God.

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 30:8b; Romans 5:5b; 1 John 4:18; Ephesians 3:16-19;

## **NOVEMBER 29TH**

### **TWO IMPORTANT TRANSITIONS FOR EVERY BELIEVER**

...."For our appeal [in preaching] does not originate from delusion or error or impure purpose or motive, nor in fraud or deceit. But just as we have been APPROVED by God to be entrusted with the glad tidings [the Gospel of the Kingdom], so we speak not to please men, but to please God, Who tests our hearts [expecting them to be approved]. For, as you well know, we never resorted either to words of flattery or to any cloak to conceal greedy motives or pretexts for gain, [as] God is our witness. Nor did we seek to extract praise and honour and glory from men, either from you or from any one else".... 1 Thessalonians 2:3-6 Amplified Translation

...."Put on God's whole armor - the armor of a heavy-armed soldier, which God supplies - that you may be able successfully to stand up against [all] the strategies and the deceits of the devil. For we are NOT wrestling with flesh and blood - contending only with physical opponents - but against the despoticisms, against the powers, against [the master spirits who are] the world rulers of this present darkness, against the spirit forces of wickedness in the heavenly

[supernatural] sphere. Therefore put on God's complete armor, that you may be able to resist and stand your ground on the evil day [of danger], and having done all [the crisis demands], to stand [firmly in your place]".... Ephesians 6:11-13 Amplified Translation

Two important transitions that each and every one of us has to make - day to day - as we come to "abide" in Christ are:

Our "approval" and "acceptance" must be - sought for and come - from the Father and not man.

AND

Our battle is NEVER against "flesh and blood"

Once one begins to truly understand the reality of these absolute truths they are on the "direct road" to walking in the fullness of the authority that is theirs in Christ. Satan is a deceiver and, up until this time, he has been "allowed" - through the "maintenance" of self-desire and the ground of fear, mistrust and unbelief that still remains in vast multitudes of believers - to portray himself as some kind of undefeatable adversary when, in reality, he is a "defeated foe". Once one begins to see ALL things through the Father's eyes, and glimpses the "Lordship" of Jesus as seen from the Throne Room, there is nothing that can stop that one from accomplishing all that they were created to accomplish, in Christ. With the release of these and other absolute truths in this final hour, vast multitudes of believers shall turn with a "holy vengeance" on the Evil One and His forces. And the "captives" that the Holy Spirit sets in their path shall "gloriously" be set free. This is the true Revival [awakening]! and this is the chief aim of our warfare. Vast numbers of God's children are rapidly gaining revelation after revelation of the absolute truths of the Kingdom, and this shall indeed serve them well in the glorious days to come!

**Related Scriptures:** John 15:1-7; Matthew 28:18; Luke 10:19; Acts 10:38;

**NOVEMBER 30TH**

**A TRUE "SPIRITUAL PARADOX"**

...."Take care [heed] lest there be in any one of you a wicked, unbelieving heart - which refuses to cleave to, trust in and rely on Him [the Father] - leading you to turn away and desert or stand aloof from the living God. But instead warn [admonish, urge and encourage] one another every day, as long as it is called Today, that none of you may be hardened [into settled rebellion] by the deceitfulness of sin - [that is] by the fraudulence, the stratagem, the trickery which the delusive glamor of his sin may play on him".... Hebrews 3:12-13 Amplified Translation

**"paradox"** - a statement seemingly contradictory, yet in fact true;

It is a true spiritual paradox that we find ourselves experiencing in this last hour:

*While it is "late" it is still "early"!*

I strongly encourage all those who are diligently seeking their "proper position" in the Glorious Church to hold fast to their course - in and by the Holy Spirit - and KNOW that while they may "feel" that "time" has passed them by [as far as them fulfilling all that the Father has created them for and called them to] it is "early" - and, in reality, their "best days" are still ahead of them. As one continues on in faithfulness and obedience [diligence] they cannot fail to enter into the fullness of the Father's will for their life and ministry - for HE is faithful to finish the work that He has begun in each one of us. The greatest mistake one can make in this area of their destiny [in Christ] is to "survey" the situation as it presently stands in many areas of the church, and attempt to "presumptuously" fit themselves into that "old wineskin" [denominational structure]. The Glorious [True] Church shall be both established and sustained by revelation knowledge in our remaining time in this dispensation. In light of these things, let every child of God draw near to the Father and His Word in these days in order that they might begin to "abide" in an absolute faith and trust. For while it is yet "early" [in a spiritual sense] for all those whose hearts are "wholly" given to the highest plans and purposes of the Father, it is VERY, VERY late for all those who have "allowed" their heart to become hardened to ANY degree. For this "hardness of heart" is producing an "insensitivity" to the voice of the Holy Spirit Who is continually "urging" them to repent and, in their repentance, bring them into a "full knowledge" of the Father's will and purpose for their lives and ministries. In this final hour, the "inability" to hear the voice of the Holy Spirit [generally caused by the pursuit of self-desire instead of godly desire; self-will as opposed to God's Will] will result in an "open attack" by the Evil One and his forces upon the stubborn and rebellious children, while a "sensitive heart" [one that will continually yield to the gentle urgings of the Spirit of God] shall be found "abiding" in perfect peace and perfect spiritual [and physical] "positioning" and, thus, they shall continually experience an "open heaven" - even in the midst of the greatest darkness and turmoil this "world" has seen - up until this time.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 9:16-17; Ephesians 1:17-23; Isaiah 60:1-9;

## **DECEMBER 1ST**

### **THOSE WHOSE HEARTS ARE "WHOLLY GIVEN" SHALL EXPERIENCE TREMENDOUS SPIRITUAL GROWTH IN THIS FINAL HOUR**

...."For the Word of God is living and active and sharper than any two-edged sword, and piercing as far as the division of soul and spirit, or both joints and marrow, and able to judge the thoughts and intentions of the heart".... Hebrews 4:12 NASB

In this last hour those who come into the Kingdom - both those who were previously non-believers, and those who called themselves "Christians" but, in reality, continued to live a carnal [soul-dominated] life - are going to need pure teaching in two distinct areas of the "true" Christian life.

These two initial areas are:

1. Walking by faith.
2. Hearing the voice of the Holy Spirit.

These two areas have been vastly ignored in "church circles" - UP UNTIL THIS TIME - but now, as the end of the age overtakes us, those who are truly seeking the will of the Father for their lives are going to receive the teaching going forth from the Throne Room in these areas - as well as every other aspect of the true Christian life. And, thus, even those who are "young in the Lord", but whose hearts are "wholly given", shall experience tremendous spiritual growth in a very short time, and immediately begin to walk in obedience to the Word of God and the voice of the Holy Spirit. Because of these things, they will be used greatly by the Father to begin to "elevate" others into living a life of holiness and righteousness. This "trickle-down" process will see the gospel of the Kingdom [the fullness of Christ - all in all] preached throughout the earth - ultimately, reaching every nook and cranny wherein a heart "towards" the Father is found. We are about to enter into the time of the greatest outpouring of the Holy Spirit this earth has ever seen. Let us be found having built our firm foundation on the rock of revealed knowledge - born out of a deep and intimate personal relationship with the Father. For in having built this foundation it is certain that we will be those who are found "abiding" in an absolute faith [trust] - hearing the voice of the Holy Spirit with great clarity at every turn.

Related Scriptures: Acts 2:17-21; Matthew 7:21-27;

## **DECEMBER 2ND**

**LET US EMBRACE THE CROSS [FAITH AND OBEDIENCE THROUGH REVELATION - UNTO THE DEATH OF THE SELF-LIFE] - "KNOWING" THAT IT IS A CERTAIN CATALYST TO A PERFECT ENTRANCE INTO RESURRECTION POWER AND THE FULLNESS OF OUR AUTHORITY IN CHRIST**

...."Let this same attitude and purpose and [humble] mind be in you which was in Christ Jesus - let Him be your example in humility - Who, although being essentially one with God and in the form of God [possessing the fullness of the attributes which make God God], did not think this equality with God was a thing to be eagerly grasped or retained; But stripped Himself [of all privileges and rightful dignity] so as to assume the guise of a servant [slave], in that He became like men and was born a human being. And after He had appeared in human form He abased and humbled Himself [still further] and carried His obedience [love] to the extreme of death, even the death of the Cross! Therefore [because He stooped so low], God [the Father] has highly exalted Him and has freely bestowed on Him the name that is above every name, that in [at] the name of Jesus every knee should [must] bow, in heaven and on earth and under the earth, and every tongue [frankly and openly] confess and acknowledge that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father".... Philippians 2:5-11 Amplified Translation

The main aspect of Satan's attack in this hour against all those who have faithfully held to their calling, and to the vision that the Father has given them, is to get them to depart from the "love walk" [take offense]. In one sense, the Enemy has all of his "eggs in one basket" and, thus, if one will "disregard" everything [every word and action that comes against them] in order to maintain a position of "abiding" in love - both he and his schemes will be severely devastated. These "disruptive" and distracting activities of the past little while in the lives of those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom [and to be righteously motivated in all things] - are simply a "smokescreen" to convince them that everything that the Father has prepared is now "out of reach" - which it most certainly is not. In fact it is just coming into "view" - that place wherein the eternal meets the physical. So hold fast - you are doing just fine. You MUST realize that - as a handmaiden/bondservant of the Lord Jesus Christ you are walking in an esteemed position, and Satan will attempt anything he can to get you to believe a lie and, thus depart from the truth [revelation of God's Word and Will].

Always remember:

**NO MATTER HOW MUCH PROVOCATION, CONFUSION AND TURMOIL ATTEMPT TO BREAK OUT AROUND US, OUR TASK IS TO SIMPLY WALK IN LOVE - AT ALL COST TO OURSELVES [AND PARTICULARLY OUR "THOUGHT LIFE"] - KNOWING THAT THE SMOKE WILL EVENTUALLY CLEAR AND THAT WE SHALL ALWAYS COME OUT FAR AHEAD. NO WEAPON FORMED AGAINST THOSE SEEKING THE WILL OF GOD CAN OR SHALL PROSPER, AND IN FACT THE SCHEMES OF THE EVIL ONE ARE ALWAYS DEVASTATED TO THE GREATEST DEGREE WHEN WE SIMPLY HOLD TO A STEADFAST FAITH AND ENDURANCE [PATIENCE].**

The experiences that we have in this life as Christians are ALWAYS synonymous with vast multitudes of others who are serving the Father with a heart wholly given. We are all here for each other in whatever way the Holy Spirit fits each member together. We are never alone [spiritually-speaking] - regardless of what we may go through. To walk in perfect love and forgiveness - regardless of any and every difficult circumstance we face - is a very worthy goal indeed! One that we must strive - in and by the Holy Spirit - to attain to on a continual basis. Let us embrace the Cross [faith and obedience through revelation - unto the death of the self-life] - KNOWING that it is a certain catalyst to a perfect entrance into resurrection power and the fullness of our authority in Christ. Let us also be diligent to cast aside [down] any word or action raised up against us to take a thought for ourselves - in order to provoke us to offense in this most critical hour. For as we refuse to allow anything to provoke us or distract us from the path of perfect love it is certain that we shall see the Glory of God [and the fullness of His Will] in all of our circumstances. Remember: Peter thought Jesus was being "too hard on Himself" on the road to Gethsemane and Calvary [the Cross], and received the greatest rebuke of a disciple on record. We only have to look at the magnificent fruit of the Cross to understand that the entrance into the fullness of destiny for each and every child of God begins there - and there alone.

**Related Scriptures:** Habakkuk 2:2-4; 1 Corinthians 13:4-8a; Isaiah 54:17; 1 Peter 5:6-10;

Philippians 3:7-11;

## DECEMBER 3RD

### APOSTOLIC ANOINTING

...."Light is sown for the [uncompromisingly] righteous and strewn along their pathway, and for the upright in heart [the irrepressible joy which comes from consciousness of His favor and protection]".... Psalm 97:11 Amplified Translation

The anointing on the "writings" and the words spoken by the holy apostles and prophets in this hour shall cause one with an "open heart" [one willing to do ALL the will of the Father] to "assimilate" the revelation contained within their words, very quickly. As the end of the age is ALREADY upon us, the power of God is about to be released in greater measure than EVER BEFORE, and the apostolic anointing of the Third Day shall cause the Word of God to enter in and produce the necessary light for the one being taught to "perfectly" fulfil all of the Father's will for their life and ministry - day in and day out. In this present hour, the Word of God shall literally be "emblazoned" [branded] on the heart of those who are seeking Him diligently, and they shall immediately turn - in obedience to the Holy Spirit - and minister what revelation they have been blessed with to all who are led across their path. It is a new day, and it will not take long for the so-called "toddlers" [those young in the faith] to surpass [spiritually] many who have been in the "religious church" for years. The key to the perfect "absorption" [assimilation] of this "light-producing seed" [being spoken forth from the Throne Room] into one's inner man is "perfect" separation from the "world" [and the distractions therein] unto the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" [the secret place of His presence]. To the degree that one seeks first the Kingdom and the Father's "righteous way of doing things" in these days it is to that degree their spiritual growth shall be supernaturally accelerated - in and by the power of the Holy Spirit. Those "sowing" to the Holy Spirit shall reap an immediate and superabundant harvest of life and light and love while those who continue to sow to the "flesh" shall not only remain in darkness but they shall also find themselves as "opportune" vessels of those "religious spirits" who are holding out to the last against the establishment of the True [Glorious] Church. This is indeed a dangerous time, and the call to consecration, self-denial and holiness must be shouted from the "rooftops" - for the time is short! The Father is about to move powerfully to devastate the strongholds of "religion" in the midst of His children - therefore, let us choose - and proclaim - our allegiance from a heart "wholly given" to the highest and most holy purposes of the Kingdom in this final hour.

**Related Scriptures:** John 7:17-18; Hosea 6:1-3; Matthew 5:48; Matthew 6:33; Luke 10:27; Joshua 24:14-15;

## DECEMBER 4TH

### WE MUST DEPART FROM SEEKING OUR "OWN" COMFORT

...."But the Comforter [Counselor, Helper, Intercessor, Advocate, Strengtheners, Standby], the Holy Spirit, Whom the Father will send in My name [in My place, to represent Me and act on My behalf], He will teach you all things. And He will cause you to recall [will remind you of, bring to your remembrance] everything I have told you. Peace I leave with you; My [own] peace I now give and bequeath to you. NOT as the world gives do I give to you. Do not let your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid - stop allowing yourselves to be agitated and disturbed; and do not permit yourselves to be fearful and intimidated and cowardly and unsettled"....John 14:26-27 Amplified Translation

This area of seeking our "own" comfort has been a huge problem in the Body of Christ - up until this time. When pressure comes we tend to seek our own "security" [comfort] apart from the True Comforter [the Holy Spirit]. The difference is that this "false" comfort ["outer" consolation] gratifies the "flesh" [soul and body] while the true [divine] comfort sustains our spirit man ["inner life"] allowing us to carry on in the will of God - regardless of circumstances or "feelings" [emotions]. The peace that passes all understanding, the joy that is our enduring strength, and the love that surpasses all knowledge are three key elements of the Holy Spirit's ministry, and with what is about to happen [and is already happening] in the "world" many so-called "Christians" will SOON realize that there will be no joy, true peace or comfort for them apart from the exercising of an absolute faith and trust in the Word of God - and His very presence indwelling them and possessing them. It is certain that in this most critical hour, the things [comforts] that "got one by" before [in their holding to a false security through fear] will only serve to "allow" Satan and his forces to make quick work of them in this time - as far as his plan for their devastation and ultimate destruction. Let us be those who seek to partake of the fullness of the "glorious" ministry of the Holy Spirit each day as it pertains to the fullness of our destiny, in Christ. For, in this way, it is certain that we will be found "abiding" in the center of the Father's Will right through to the end of the age.

**Related Scriptures:** Philippians 4:4-7; Nehemiah 8:10c; Ephesians 3:16-19; 2 Corinthians 5:14-15; Ephesians 5:14-17; 2 Peter 1:10-11;

## DECEMBER 5TH

### HOW DOES ONE STAY IN THE WORLD - BUT NOT OF THE WORLD?

....Now we have not received the spirit [that belongs to] the world, but the [Holy] Spirit Who is from God, [given to us] that we might realize and comprehend and appreciate the gifts [of divine favor and blessing so freely and lavishly] bestowed on us by God.... 1 Corinthians 2:12 Amplified Translation

This "spiritual positioning" of one being in the world but not of the "world" is first a

matter of the heart. As one diligently and consistently begins to put the Father and His Word "first" in all areas of their life THEN there is a spontaneous transition that begins - from "heart-fellowship" with the world to heart-fellowship with the Father and His Word, in the Kingdom. The key to this transition for the child of God is to enter into the "inner chamber" each morning and allow the Father, through the Spirit of wisdom and revelation, to set their priorities straight. This fellowship first thing in the morning produces a "supernatural" bonding and empowerment that enables the one whose heart is wholly given to the highest purposes of the Father to function perfectly [in a manner pleasing to the Father] in their daily practical activities - regardless of what they may be. The bottom line is that we are still "physically" in the earth but, as the sons and daughters of God, we are not of this present "world system" [in agreement with its ways and means] nor are we to partake in any way of the "spirit of the world" [pride, selfishness, self-exaltation etc.] but rather the ministry of the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of Love] - Who is ALL things to us, in Christ. It is the Father's will and desire for each of His children to "proclaim" - in their every word and action [and even in their silence at times] their total "allegiance" to the Kingdom of Heaven. As the child of God is continually renewed in their mind, and as the love of God is continually shed abroad in their heart to a greater degree THEN they begin to experience the spiritual reality of the fact that [at least for the remainder of this dispensation] we are pilgrims and even "strangers" just passing through this earth until our mission [the preaching of the gospel of the Kingdom, and the demonstration of the power and authority of our King] is accomplished. Let us be those who are found "allowing" the Holy Spirit to establish a "Kingdom-consciousness" [righteousness-consciousness] deep within us. For THEN it is certain that we will be found overcoming through our faith [and obedience] Satan's schemes to lure us under the influence of the "spirit of the world" and, in that place of "overcoming", be found "abiding" in the glorious Kingdom-position [the fullness of God's will for our life and ministry] that the Father has ordained [ordered] for us from before the foundations of the earth.

**"allegiance"** - faithfulness; loyalty to a cause or purpose;

**"lure"** - anything that attracts or entices; to bait;

**Related Scriptures:** 1 John 2:15-17; 1 John 4:4; 1 John 5:4-5; Ephesians 1:17-23; Romans 12:1-2; Romans 5:5; Matthew 28:18-20; Mark 16:15-20;

## DECEMBER 6TH

### "QUESTIONS"

....And when He [Jesus] left there, the scribes and the Pharisees began to be very hostile and to question Him closely on many subjects, plotting against Him, to catch Him in something He might say.... Luke 11:53-54 NASB

**"question"** - an interrogative sentence calling for an answer; an inquiry;

In the earthly ministry of Jesus there were many who asked Him "questions". Some, such

as His disciples, truly desired to know more about the Kingdom and the plan of God [most of the time - although they did slip into seeking after a position of prominence at least once] while others, such as the Pharisees and Sadducees and scribes attempted to trick Him into "blaspheming" their perception of how the law was to be perceived and carried out in - order to rid themselves of His "convicting" presence in their midst. It is the "motivation" behind questions that one must beware of. There are only two different potential motives behind each question that one would ask with regard to Truth and the Will of God : God-serving [righteous] or self-serving [unrighteous]. The one who is walking with their heart "wholly given" to the will of the Father and, thus, keeps their "spirit-man"[inner man] in dominance over their soul and body [flesh] will ALWAYS be able to discern the difference between the two. Any "question" asked out of a Spirit of love and obedience ALWAYS has as its goal or motivation, a deeper knowledge of God's Will - either individually or corporately speaking - where the Church and the Kingdom are concerned. Any question asked out of a "spirit of fear" [pride or selfishness] ALWAYS has as its deepest motivation the "justification" of one's own actions [sin] and agenda. When one is confronted with a question that is posed [presented] out of a spirit of fear [unrighteous contention or self-exaltation] it must be met with "silence". It may not always be a "complete" silence. For it is certain that the Holy Spirit will give the words needed [if called for in that moment] to minister "light" to the questioner, in order that their "motives" [self-desire, and the self-agenda that is its spontaneous fruit] might be exposed, and that they might be led to the place wherein they are found seeking the will of the Father, alone. Another danger behind a question asked by one influenced and motivated by pride or rebellion [unrighteousness] is that they are always seeking to "lead" the hearer into a perfect agreement with themselves [their "own" views or "revelation"]. This type of spiritual confrontation can [and most always does] produce great "pressure" - a pressure that if not resisted can lead one into compromising the will of God for their life and ministry. Therefore, it is certain that we [those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom, and to be righteously motivated in ALL things] must take heed of the source [origin] of not just "questions", but of all the words that are spoken to us. We need to be established in the light [revelation] of God's Word that we might NEVER allow ourselves to be influenced by darkness or the fear of man - in any way. We also need to continually be found guarding our heart with ALL diligence in order that our hearts remain pure - so that we are not ignorant of any schemes of the Evil One against us - at any time. In these days, there are still those in the midst of the congregations who "allow" themselves to be used by the Evil One to attempt to confuse and trick those whom the Father has sent as "gifts" to His people and, of course, it is these one's that we must especially beware of. But to those who "ask" with "holy hearts": it is certain that God will give the necessary light and wisdom to meet the deepest need of their heart in that moment. Let us be those who stand ready to not only discern all things properly in the power of the Holy Spirit but also those who stand ready to deliver the perfect [necessary] word - in any given moment - that will set the captives free from their "own" pursuits.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 20:20-28; Mark 11:27-33; Mark 12:11-34; Luke 20:19-40; Mark 4:24-25; John 18:19-23; 2 Timothy 2:26; 2 Timothy 3:16-17;

## DECEMBER 7TH

### THE IMPORTANCE OF STANDING IN FAITH AND PATIENT OBEDIENCE

...."But we do [strongly and earnestly] desire for each of you to show the same diligence and sincerity [all the way through] in realizing and enjoying the full assurance and development of [your] hope until the end. In order that you may not grow disinterested and become [spiritual] sluggards but imitators, behaving as do those who through faith [that is, by their leaning of the entire personality of God in Christ in absolute trust and confidence in His power, wisdom and goodness], and by practice of patient endurance and waiting [ministering to the Lord] are [now] inheriting the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 Amplified Translation

This is a time like never before concerning the Father's plan involving all those things that His children have been believing for in faith and obedience. Even though there still may be day to day situations [bad environment etc.] one has to deal with there is nothing that can stop the Father's plan [vision] for their life and ministry from coming to "perfect fruition" in the Father's perfect order and unfolding - as they continue to exercise an absolute faith working through an absolute [perfect] love. I have come to understand over the years the importance of allowing the Father to have His way "completely" in ALL things - and trust Him for HIS perfect timing. If we just sought the "blessing" with a view to "ourselves" [to any degree] then it is certain that somebody, somewhere would be left out of the Father's "corporate" purpose of that blessing in our lives and, because we would surely misuse the blessing [due to the leaven of unrighteousness still remaining within] the Father would not be glorified to the greatest degree. It must be clearly understood that we are "blessed to BE a blessing". This is an absolute Kingdom-principle that has its origins in the very beginning [establishment] of the Abrahamic Covenant. This standing in perfect patience has its great rewards, and there is a certain excitement building within me with each passing day as I can "see" the physical manifestation of the faith and prayers of the intercessors these past many years being answered - concerning the establishment of the True [Glorious] Church in the earth. Let us be those who diligently seek to "abide" in a perfect patience - KNOWING that the "fullness" of the Father's purpose [ALL that He intended], both for us and for all those with whom we have to do, will unfold before us in this hour in ways so glorious that it will be almost incomprehensible - even to the most sanctified mind.

Related Scriptures:Colossians 1:9-11; 1 Corinthians 13:4; Habakkuk 2:2-4; Genesis 12:1-3; Galatians 3:6-9;

## DECEMBER 8TH

### CONTINUE TO "EXPECT THE UNEXPECTED" - AS THE SUPERABUNDANT BLESSINGS OF GOD BEGIN TO COME FORTH ON EVERY LEVEL OF YOUR EXISTENCE IN THIS HOUR

...."Dwell in Me and I will dwell in you. [Live in Me and I will live in you.] Just as no branch can bear fruit of itself without abiding in [vitaly united to] the vine, neither can you bear

fruit unless you abide in Me. I am the Vine, you are the branches. Whoever lives in Me and I in him bears much [abundant] fruit. However, apart from Me - cut off from vital union with Me - you can do nothing".... John 15:4-5 Amplified Translation

It is very important for every "Christian" to understand fully that it is the Father's desire for His children to walk in that place of "abiding" in His Word [Will] - far above any "feelings" or circumstances that they might experience in this natural realm. There have been some very severe attacks by demonic forces [discouragement, disheartenment, etc.] against those throughout the Body of Christ who have made the "quality decision" in their heart to seek first the Kingdom, and to accomplish all that they were created to accomplish, in Christ. It is of the utmost importance for all those who truly love God to lay down ANY "ground" [fear, pride etc.] from which Satan and his forces might "enter in" and attack them and, thus, be "successful" [however temporary] in diverting them from the fullness of the Father's will [both individually and corporately] in this most critical time. All of the years of walking in the "wilderness" [learning to walk by faith] have been preparation for this time - a time wherein we must remain sober and alert concerning ALL things! There is a day coming - even now - wherein those who are faithful shall enter into what could be almost considered another "realm" completely [the fullness of Kingdom-living]. So now is the time to walk through any trials or tribulations [or even minor annoyances] in perfect love and obedience - KNOWING that our ship will soon come in, and put us in a position to enter into a "flurry of righteous activity" that will bear much [abundant] fruit for the Church and the Kingdom. It is written, that "one can put a thousand to flight and two can put ten thousand to flight", and so Satan is terrified by the thought of the Father's plan in this hour to join together [divinely connect] many "kindred spirits" [those whose hearts are wholly given] throughout the Body of Christ in every nation. Rest assured that he [Satan] is not able to stop [or even hinder] what the Father has already put in motion in the lives of those who have held to a steadfast faith and obedience in these days. So just continue to "expect the unexpected" - as the superabundant blessings of God begin to come forth on every level of your existence in this hour. Our only task is to not set our heart on the "increase" by continuing on in a perfect obedience - day to day. Therefore, let every one who is truly serious about fulfilling the fullness of the Father's call upon their life and ministry, continue to guard their heart with ALL diligence and gain the necessary victory. For we, as the sons and daughters of Almighty God, are about to move on into "bigger and better" things.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 6:33; Deuteronomy 32:30; Luke 10:27; Psalm 62:10b;

### **DECEMBER 9TH**

**"THE HEARTS OF MANY WILL BE "THRILLED" AT ALL THAT THE FATHER CAUSES TO COME TO PASS IN THEIR LIFE AND MINISTRY IN THE GLORIOUS DAYS AHEAD"**

...."For by their own sword they did not possess the land; And their own arm did not save them; But Thy right hand, and Thine arm, and the light of Thy presence, For Thou didst favour them".... Psalm 44:3 NASB

This is truly a wonderful scripture, and it confirms everything that is happening now in the midst of all those who are truly seeking the fullness of God's will from the position of a heart "wholly given". In these days, "divine favour" shall rest heavily upon all those who are faithful and obedient, and this shall continue for the remainder of this dispensation. Because of these things, "open doors" that "in the natural" could not [or would not] open shall suddenly "burst open" before all those who are abiding in righteousness. Our task, then, is simply to be in the right place at the right time - doing the right[eous] thing in obedience to the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit. This is a season of "suddenlies" unlike anything we have ever seen or experienced before and, beyond a "shadow of a doubt", the hearts of many will be "thrilled" at all that the Father causes to come to pass in their life and ministry in the glorious days ahead. It is certain that it will be exceeding abundantly beyond anything that we could have comprehended. There are many who have faithfully stood for years on certain revelations [visions] that the Father revealed to their heart, and I can tell you that - without exception - the physical manifestation of the FULLNESS of the Father's plan and purpose concerning those revelations [purposes] will be almost overwhelming. In other words, it will most certainly be found to have been "worth the wait". I will say this [again]: We really have no concept [at this point in time] of the magnitude and magnificence of the Father's plan concerning the establishment of the Glorious Church, and the effect of that "spotless and unblemished Vessel in the earth in our remaining time here. But as we continue to draw near to the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" it is certain that we will have the deep assurance in our heart that we know "exactly" [in any given moment] what we "need" to know - concerning our perfect part in it. It is time for every child of God to get serious about the things they have been "putting off" doing [in obedience]. For it is certain that the "time" is short for our "preparation" to be made complete - in order that we might experience ALL of the blessings of the Father in exactly the way that HE intended.

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:27; Ephesians 3:20-21;

## **DECEMBER 10TH**

### **THE "SPIRIT OF FALSE PROPHECY" FINDS ITS GROUND IN SELF-DESIRE AND THE "FEAR OF MAN"**

...."Beware of the false prophets, who come to you in sheeps clothing, but inwardly they are ravenous wolves. You will know them by their fruits. Grapes are not gathered from thorn bushes, nor figs from thistles, are they? Even so, every good tree bears good fruit; but the bad tree bears bad fruit. A good tree cannot produce bad fruit, nor can a bad tree produce good fruit. Every tree that does not bear good fruit is cut down and thrown into the fire. So then, you will know them by their fruits".... Matthew 7:15-20 NASB

Every child of God seeking to carry out the fullness of the ministry they have been called to MUST be aware of the fact that Satan will attempt to work from "any" ground he can find in the people "around" them. Simply put, one must keep on diligently pursuing the fullness of the Father's plan [vision] for their own life - regardless of ANY attempts by the Evil One [through

some who "should know better"] to hinder the true work of the Kingdom. As long as "any" child of God "maintains" ANY ground of "self-desire" [and the seeking after the approval and praises of men] THEN they shall "inadvertently" [although that makes it no less serious a sin in the sight of the Father] be used to deliver "certain" words in a "spirit of false prophecy" [sometimes on a smaller scale such as personal prophecy but also on a larger scale which would include false prophecy concerning the church, the nations and God's "true" prophetic time-table]. I have seen this attack of Satan before come forth at "critical times" in "certain" lives, and because of the "hearer's" failure to lay down EVERY element of self-desire, they "allowed" themselves to be diverted [influenced] from the "narrow" path, and onto a path that allows them to "maintain" the soulish elements that they have refused to lay down. It is always a very heart breaking and grievous thing to me to see this in the midst of God's people. These things ought not be so [for we must be of one Mind and one Spirit]! and very, very shortly they will not be - in the midst of the congregations of the righteous. In light of the lateness of the hour, EVERY child of God must - at least - be "willing" [to be made willing] to lay down every self-seeking agenda - including who they would fellowship with, and what "ministries" they would partake of. The Father is establishing "glorious connections" in the midst of His people for a distinct purpose, and may it be far from any of those who truly desire the fullness of His holy purpose to come forth in the earth to maintain a "thought" apart from "revelation" - and, thus, "speak a word" that is clearly apart from the "mind of Christ" [a word that will serve only to lead the sheep astray to some degree - on either an individual or corporate level]. It is truly time for the children of God to take the "necessary" steps [in obedience to the Holy Spirit] - towards growing up into Christ, and put aside the "immaturity" that causes them to, at "critical times", become "double-minded" in their pursuit of the Father's will - having "allowed" themselves to be held captive by the Evil One to do "his" will. The gift[s] of the Holy Spirit are a very serious matter in the sight of the Father. Let us be those who, in purity of heart, are always seeking to do those things which please the Father. For it is from this position that the Holy Spirit will truly be free to do as He wills - both in us and through us.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 8:14; 1 Corinthians 2:16; Ephesians 4:1-7; Matthew 7:21-23; 2 Timothy 2:26; 1 John 3:21-23; 1 Corinthians 12:1-11;

## DECEMBER 11TH

### THE GREAT DANGER OF MAINTAINING A "SPIRIT OF JEALOUSY" AND/OR A "SPIRIT OF ENVY"

...."Wrath is fierce and anger is a flood, but who can stand before jealousy?"....  
Proverbs 27:4 NASB

...."But the high priest rose up, along with all of his associates [that is the sect of the Sadducees], and they were filled with jealousy; and they laid hands on the apostles, and put them in a public jail".... Acts 5:17-18 NASB

...."Love is never envious nor boils over with jealousy".... 1 Corinthians 13:4 Amplified

## Translation

...."Remind them to be subject to rulers, to authorities, to be obedient, to be ready for every good deed, to malign no one, to be uncontentious, gentle, showing every consideration for all men. For we also were once foolish ourselves, disobedient, deceived, enslaved to various lusts and pleasures, spending our life in malice and envy, hateful, hating one another".... Titus 3:1-3 NASB

**"jealousy"** - fearful or suspicious of being displaced by a rival in affection or favors;**"envy"** - a feeling of resentment or discontent over another's superior attainments, endowments or possessions;

There can be a very strong "spirit of jealousy" suddenly rise up in one who is seeking [through the pursuit of self-desire] ANYTHING apart from a pure motivation of love [godly desire] in their heart. A "spirit of jealousy" working in the midst of God's people is a MOST dangerous thing as it is a catalyst for all manner of evil and division! BUT in this most glorious time nothing shall even hinder what the Father is about to do [in and through His faithful and obedient servants] - but it is of the "utmost importance" that we keep all those who may "potentially" be involved with us in our "sphere of existence" in prayer before the Throne because [and I say this with as much "seriousness" as I can muster] the judgement that befalls all those who are used by Satan to come against [through "fleshly" contention] this "final wave" of the five-fold ministry [and for that matter against anyone in the remnant Church] shall be both swift and absolute, and the effects of those initially judged in this way shall send "shock waves" throughout the Body of Christ. This will not produce an unholy "fear" but, rather, a consummate and holy reverence [respect] for the Father and His Word [and the "delegated authorities He is bringing forth on all fronts"] in this, the most critical hour the Church has ever seen. The things I speak of are "spiritual reality", and it is very important for every child of God to be found guarding their heart [tongue] with all diligence - day in and day out. For the failure to do so shall SURELY cause them to be found falling far short of the Kingdom [Glorious Church] - and their perfect part in it. O, the danger of "religious" and self-serving attitudes in this final hour! It is very, very important not to discount [disqualify] - in any way - any given "vessel of persecution" from their perfect part in the Father's plan where you are concerned, BUT, [and I say this with a very deep and holy reverence towards the will of the Father for ALL of His precious children] NOTHING shall stand in the way of the establishment of the "spotless and unblemished" Church in this hour and, therefore, it is of the utmost important for each and every last child of God to not only forsake [flee from] any and all unrighteous motivations and attitudes within themselves [unrighteous motivations and attitudes that shall SURELY cause them to be found fighting against the anointed handmaidens and bondservants of the Father - and all in the "name of "God"] but it is also important to separate oneself from those who "persistently maintain" any unrighteous motivations and ungodly attitudes - particularly envy and jealousy! This is indeed a most dangerous time for ANY child of God to maintain their "own" agenda for ALL that is apart from Christ shall surely be exposed and consumed by the Spirit of judgement and burning - that shall flow forth in "torrents" of holy fire through all those whose hearts are "pure" in this final hour.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 20:1-16; Proverbs 23:17; Mark 15:10; Philippians 1:15-17; Proverbs 4:23; Isaiah 4:2-4; John 7:38;

## DECEMBER 12TH

### **BLESSED ARE THE PURE IN HEART FOR THEY [AND THEY ALONE] SHALL "SEE" IN THIS FINAL HOUR**

....Blessed - happy, enviably fortunate, and spiritually prosperous [that is, possessing the happiness produced by the experience of God's favor and especially conditioned by the revelation of His grace, regardless of their outward conditions] - are the PURE IN HEART, for they shall see [know the heart of] God!.... Matthew 5:8 Amplified Translation

The "maintaining" of ANY ground of "self-desire" [through fear and pride - and, both individually and "corporately"] is a serious problem in many areas of the church - as the Father moves forward with His plan for the establishment of a Glorious Church in this final hour. As long as one "allows" themselves to remain in the place of "holding part back" from the Father concerning HIS Will for their life and ministry then they are, quite simply, a "vessel of contention" [through self-justification, envy, jealousy, unrighteous motives etc.] going somewhere to manifest against one whose heart is "wholly" given to the highest purposes of God, alone. The root of this problem [in every case] is simply the failure on the part of the one holding part back from the Father to enter into the "inner chamber" [the secret place of God's presence] - the only place that can both expose [on a continual basis] and heal [restore] that one's heart. It is much, much better [and that is a vast understatement!] for one to "willingly" enter into the place of "loving correction" by the Father and repent of every "ungodly [selfish] attitude" than to be confronted by the judgements of a holy God that shall soon be released against ALL unrighteousness. Only those who are "pure" in heart will be found helping [cooperating with] those who are walking in the will of God in this time of the establishment of the Glorious Church and the Kingdom. In fact, it will ONLY be those whose heart is "pure" [clean before the Lord] that will even be able to discern between that which is true [righteous] and that which is false [unrighteous]. So when you see someone who is "truly" helping you in your place of obedience [Kingdom-position] then you can "know" for certain that they have a heart towards the Father and His Will - because those whose heart is NOT "wholly given" shall most certainly be used in Satan's attempt to hinder the plans of God, at every turn, in these days. Those whose hearts are not "wholly given" will not be able to "see" the Kingdom, and the Father's plans thereof - regardless of how "spiritual/or "religious" they deem themselves - and this, without exception! It is written, "Blessed are the pure in heart for they shall SEE God". It is certain that ONLY those who are "pure in heart" shall even recognize the will of the Father in this hour, and great shall be their reward - both in this age and in the ages to come. Let us be those whose first and foremost pursuit and desire is the will of the Father for our lives. Never allowing ourselves to settle for anything less than HIS best - spirit, soul, body, financially, relationship-wise, location/environment-wise and ministry-wise.

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 24:3-6; Hebrews 12:1-13; 1 Peter 4:17;

## DECEMBER 13TH

### "FOR THE SAKE OF THE GOSPEL OF THE KINGDOM"

...."Truly I say to you, there is no one who has left house or brothers or sisters or mother or father or children or farms for My sake and for the gospel's sake, but that he shall receive a hundred times as much now in the present age [this time], houses and brothers and sisters and mothers and children and farms, along with persecutions; and in the age to come eternal life. But many who are first, will be last; and the last, first".... Mark 10:29-31 NASB

Quite simply, there are certain things in preparation for one's entrance into the fullness of ministry that can only be accomplished in our fellowship with Father and His Word in the "inner chamber". In fact, there are times when the seeking after [and fellowship with] "flesh and blood" - even anointed brothers and sisters - becomes a detriment to the fullness of His most holy purpose for us. We learn through our experiences from our earliest childhood to affix ourselves to "flesh and blood" [and their ways] and, therefore, it is ALWAYS necessary to, at some point, [if we are truly serious about fulfilling all that we were created for in Christ] to separate ourselves unto the Father and His Word. Whatever is not evident to us on this side of Heaven will surely become evident BUT this one thing is certain - regardless of our circumstances or situation: what one has given up [sacrificed] for the sake of the Gospel of the Kingdom they shall experience "one hundred fold" [many, many times over] both IN THIS AGE and in the ages to come. My exhortation to all of you is to simply carry on in perfect obedience KNOWING that whatever you must lay down now in order to prepare for what is about to happen shall be given back to you [this side of Heaven and on into eternity] in ways that will both bless and astound your heart. I would strongly encourage all those of you who have been "in the cave" [and "seemingly" estranged from the "fellowship" with the other "kindred" spirits that you know "are on the way"] to hold fast to the vision [revelation - dream] God has given you. It will not be long before the Father brings forth those particular and special one's [anointed one's] to meet your needs in that area. But you MUST continue to fellowship first and foremost with the Father - KNOWING that He is faithful to bring forth the "necessary" provision in His perfect timing. It will be well worth the wait - believe me! The Father gave me a particular word many years ago stating that He would surround me with some of the finest people in the earth, and I have most certainly not been disappointed in these days as He is moving very powerfully in that regard. I know that He will do the very same thing - in His perfect timing - for all those who are wholly given to His most holy purpose and plan for their lives and ministries. So do not doubt - even for a moment - His faithfulness towards you concerning these things. He will in no way let you down. The most important thing for every believer in this hour is for them to come into close relationship with the Father - for from that place of intimate fellowship He can do ANYTHING He desires to do in our heart, and our lives. In this time it is my fervent and earnest prayer that each and every member of the Body of Christ begin to see themselves ONLY through the Father's eyes. The anointing and calling upon your life is a very remarkable and unique thing, and this will most certainly be borne out in our remaining time in this dispensation!

**"detriment"** - something or someone that impairs, hinders, injures or causes loss;

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Timothy 3:12; Matthew 10:34-39; Galatians 1:11-12; Galatians 2:1-2a; Habakkuk 2:2-4; Romans 9:33;

## DECEMBER 14TH

### REVELATION KNOWLEDGE OF THE FATHER AND HIS WORD IS THE "KEY" TO ALL THINGS IN ONE'S DILIGENT PURSUIT OF THEIR "KINGDOM-DESTINY"

...."See what [an incredible] quality of love the Father has given [bestowed on] us, that we should [be permitted to] be named and called and counted the children of God! And so we are! The reason that the world does not know [recognize, acknowledge] us, is that it does not know [recognize, acknowledge] Him. Beloved, we are [even here and] now God's children; it is not yet disclosed [made clear] what we shall be [hereafter] but we know that when He comes and is manifested we shall [as God's children] resemble and be like Him, for we shall see Him just as He [really] is".... 1 John 3:1-2 Amplified Translation

First and foremost in these days, it is very important for EVERY child of God to enter into perfect fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber". Many warnings have gone out [and continue to go out] concerning the call to "prepare" ourselves - in and by the Holy Spirit. The time is nearly upon us when there shall be a "sharp" increase and escalation of the presence of the Father [and Jesus] in our midst. His all-consuming and all-encompassing love shall literally "overwhelm" both the Enemy and ALL that is aligned with him. I can tell you this: when the love of the Father is poured out to the degree He has always desired to have it flow in the midst of [and between] His children we shall see many great and awesome things - and that, again, is a vast understatement! "Strongholds" that "seemed" hopeless shall suddenly dissolve as though they had never existed - and a great "divine" restoration shall take place in the lives of many. This is why lately I have had a very strong desire to exhort those who have stood for certain "impossible" situations to simply keep on believing - because NOW is the time for both the "suddenlies" of God and His miracles to come forth in ways that will astound the multitudes. One can clearly understand these things for the simple reason that just the "sheer increase" in the outpouring of the Father's love [presence] shall cause EVERYTHING to be changed - one way or another - in the midst of God's people [those who truly love Him]. In this most critical hour, those who truly desire to have their heart perfectly aligned with the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart shall enter into the place of "abiding" fellowship with Him in the Holy of Holies [inner chamber] - the place wherein ALL "perfect empowerment" lies for the awesome and glorious task ahead. If one is truly desirous of pleasing [obeying] the Father in this final hour then they will have to "know" [gain a revelation of] what the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart are both for them individually - as well as "corporately" concerning their perfect part in the establishment of a "spotless and unblemished" Church. Revelation knowledge of the Father and His Word is the "key" to all things in one's diligent pursuit of their "Kingdom-destiny" - and that will be seen clearly right on through to the end of the age. For it is revelation [divine light] that both empowers and sustains one in the "center" of God's will [the narrow path

of perfect obedience], and it [revelation] positions one spiritually in a place that the Evil One cannot "touch" or influence their heart away from the heart and will of the Father, and the mind of Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 John 4:18; Acts 2:17-21; John 14:21,23; John 17:25-26; Ephesians 5:27; Ephesians 1:17-23; Psalm 119:105; 1 John 5:18; 1 Corinthians 2:16;

## DECEMBER 15TH

**THE FATHER'S FIRST AND FOREMOST PRIORITY IS TO MEET THE "DEEPEST NEEDS" OF HIS CHILDREN CONTINUALLY - WHATEVER THEY MAY BE - AND REGARDLESS OF WHAT PLACE THEY ARE IN SPIRITUALLY AT ANY GIVEN MOMENT**

...."For My thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways My ways, says the Lord. For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are My ways higher than your ways, and My thoughts than your thoughts. For as the rain and snow come down from the heavens, and return not there again, but water the earth and make it bring forth and sprout, that it may give seed to the sower and bread to the eater, so shall My Word be that goes forth out of My mouth; it shall not return to me void [without producing any effect, useless] but it shall accomplish that which I please and purpose, and it shall prosper in the thing for which I sent it" .... Isaiah 55:8-11  
Amplified Translation

Regardless of how many times the basic truths and revelations of God's Kingdom must be repeated in this hour, the Father in His longsuffering and patience shall nurse the "babes" - while at the same time feed those who have gone on into spiritual maturity. There is no such thing as "redundancy" in the Kingdom. It is only "spiritual" pride [self-righteousness] that could possibly deceive one into believing that they have "arrived" or that there is any "excess" at all in the words that come forth from the Throne Room through the unction of the Holy Spirit through the holy vessels of God. As the bondservants and handmaidens of God ["ministers of fire"] go forth in this last hour to minister His Word to the people, there shall surely be no "excess" or "shortage" in the words they speak, and every word that proceeds forth through them shall not return to God without accomplishing exactly that which He desires, and without succeeding perfectly in the matter for which He sent it. The Father's first and foremost priority is to meet the "deepest needs" of His children continually - whatever they may be - and regardless of what place they are in spiritually at any given moment. Therefore, let us hearken to the Word of God that calls us to draw near to Him, and let us come into that precious life of "abiding" that in ALL things we might have, as our solid foundation, the revealed knowledge of the Lord Jesus Christ. For anything less in this most critical hour shall constitute one falling short of the "fullness" of their precious destiny in Christ. It is the will of the Father for each and every one of His children to both enter into a "knowledge" [revelation] of the "fullness" of their Covenant [inheritance] and, then, in obedience to the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit, walk it out in great power and authority. Let us be those who refuse to settle for anything less than the Father's highest will and purpose for us in this hour. For, in doing so, it is certain that we will enter into a life that we

never even thought possible this side of Heaven, itself!

**"redundancy"** - being or saying more than is required; constituting an excess; unnecessarily verbose;

**Related Scriptures:** Philippians 3:12-16; 1 Peter 5a-7; James 4:8a; John 15:1-13; Matthew 7:24-27; Matthew 28:18-20;

## DECEMBER 16TH

**IT IS A TIME WHEREIN EVERY TRUE BELIEVER MUST PLACE THEMSELVES IN A POSITION OF NEARNESS TO THE WORD OF GOD, NOT ONLY THAT THEY MIGHT BE CLEANSED AND PURIFIED OF SIN [ALL DEFILEMENT], BUT ALSO THAT THEY MIGHT BE FILLED TO OVERFLOWING WITH GOD'S PRESENCE**

...."So come out from among [unbelievers], and separate [sever] yourselves from them, say the Lord, and touch not [any] unclean thing; THEN I will receive you kindly and treat you with favor, and I will be a Father to you, and you shall be My sons and daughters, says the Lord Almighty'. THEREFORE, since these great promises are ours, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from everything that contaminates and defiles body and spirit, and bring [our] consecration to completeness in the [reverential] fear of God".... 2 Corinthians 6:17-7:1 Amplified Translation

Surely, at this late hour, we have come to the realization that the "seeds" which are sown to the flesh shall end in "some form" of corruption, darkness and death - but, also that the seeds that are sown to the Spirit shall reap the superabundant life, light and provision that the Father has for each and every one of His children. Let us, in holy reverence, humble ourselves before our loving Father in this most glorious hour - repenting of all that hinders us from living the life of holiness that He requires. For in doing so, He shall SURELY take control of our lives, and lift us up to be with Him in the "heavenly" places - holding us close, in the secret place of His Presence. It is a time wherein every true believer must place themselves in a position of nearness to the Word of God, not only that they might be cleansed and purified of sin [all defilement], but also that they might be filled to overflowing with God's Presence. For it is only from this position of abiding in the secret place of God's presence, that His life and light and love shall be "administered" to all those who cross their path. In the Father's service there is NO room for selfishness [self-desire] and, therefore, in every task we are given we must have as our deepest heart-motivation the desire to bless another with the blessings that we ourselves have already been blessed with by God. There must never be ANY hoarding or holding back the blessings that we have received, but only a continually stronger desire to release those blessings upon all those who cross our path - in perfect accord with the highest purposes and plans of the Father. Selfishness never seeks to give [unless that giving serves its own agenda], and it never truly takes a thought for anyone but itself. Let us, therefore, continually "allow" the love of God to be "shed abroad" in our heart that we might truly be found representing the deepest thoughts and intentions of that Father's heart in ALL things - and at ALL times.

**Related Scriptures:** John 10:10; 1 Peter 1:13-17; 1 Peter 5:6-7; James 4:8-10; 1 John 1:9; Genesis 12:1-3; Romans 5:5; Ephesians 3:14-19;

## **DECEMBER 17TH**

### **IT IS THE FATHER'S WILL TO PERFECTLY HEAL AND RESTORE THE HEARTS OF EVERY LAST ONE OF HIS CHILDREN SO THAT THEY MIGHT "FINALLY" COME INTO THE "FULLNESS" OF RELATIONSHIP WITH HIM**

...."Behold, the Lord God will come with might, and His arm will rule for Him; behold His reward is with Him, and His recompense before Him. He will feed His flock like a shepherd, He will gather the lambs in His arms, He will carry them in His bosom, and will gently lead those that have their young".... Isaiah 40:10-11 Amplified Translation

In this final hour, as the holy ministers of the Word share the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart from the Throne Room [through the power of the Anointing that is upon them and within them], they shall speak forth the words that will TRULY set the captives free [as they are "received" by the hearer], and all those who are willing to give "all" to God shall be supernaturally healed - both in their heart and in their body - and immediately restored to [brought to] a place of an "abiding" fellowship with the Father and His Word. This abiding fellowship that the Father so desires for each one of His children has been impossible for many [up until this time] due to the fear and pain that had been inflicted "deeply" upon their heart throughout their life by Satan and his forces. In this time, it is the Father's will to perfectly heal and restore the hearts of every last one of His children - so that they might finally transcend ALL fear and, thus, come into the "fullness" of relationship with Him [Father, Son and Holy Spirit] in perfect [absolute] trust. It is from this place of "abiding" in His love that both the necessary light and empowerment to carry out ALL things in the establishment of the Church and the Kingdom shall come. It is also the place wherein - for the first time on a VERY LARGE SCALE - the individual "members" of the Body of Christ are going to have the love of God flowing between them "UNHINDERED". This will not only produce the outpouring of "torrents" of the Father's love that shall eventually effect supernatural results in the midst of the "multitudes", but it shall also spontaneously produce the "one accord" in the Church that shall be the "catalyst" to the greatest release of God's power in the earth in the history of mankind. This release of divine power and love shall be so "intense" that the magnitude of the things that it shall effect is almost unimaginable to one's mind. We must take NO preconceived notions concerning our remaining time in the earth - as the Glorious Church. To do so would be utter foolishness - and would only serve to limit the fullness of God's plan in this final hour. Again, in this hour, the Father has declared that He shall have all those who truly love Him restored unto Himself - heart to heart - and He shall surely eliminate ANYTHING and EVERYTHING that attempts to stand in His way! "Stumblingblocks" beware! Let us be those whose heart is truly and wholly given to the will of God - both for ourselves and all those who cross our path. For in this way, it is certain that many captives shall come to know the love of the Father through us - and great liberty shall ensue.

**"stumblingblock"** - one who sets their heart on their own interests and not the interests of God; one who is held captive to self-desire as opposed to godly desire;

**Related Scriptures:** 1 John 4:16-18; John 7:38; Acts 4:29-33; Acts 5:12; Acts 2:17-21;

## DECEMBER 18TH

### **IT WILL BE THE RECEPTION OF THE "FULLNESS" OF THE FATHER'S BLESSINGS THAT WILL PROPEL US INTO THE FULLNESS OF DESTINY IN THIS FINAL HOUR**

....He [Jesus] presented another parable to them, saying, the kingdom of heaven may be compared to a man who sowed good seed in his field. But while men were sleeping, his enemy came and sowed tares [weeds] also among the wheat and went away. But when the wheat sprang up and bore grain, then the tares became evident also. And the slaves of the landowner came and said to him, Sir, did you not sow good seed in your field? How then does it have tares? And he said to them, An enemy has done this! And the slaves said to him, Do you want us, then, to go and gather them up? But he said, No; lest while you are gathering up the tares, you may root up the wheat with them. Allow both to grow together until the harvest; and in the time of the harvest I will say to the reapers, First gather up the tares and bind them in bundles to burn them up; but gather the wheat into my barn.... Matthew 13:24-30 NASB

The essence of all TRUE apostolic [Christ ALL in ALL] ministry is to always look for the "wheat" in the midst of the "tares" and, in speaking and ministering the truth in love - regardless of how tough or even "destructive" [a holy destruction] it may "seem" - that which is righteous shall not be "mistakenly" harmed, and only that which is apart from Christ - the Anointed One and His Anointing - shall "suffer [holy] violence". This last thought was based on what the Lord spoke to me as I began to ponder the above scripture. It really came as a fresh revelation even though I was familiar with Matthew 13 concerning the wheat and the tares. He said:

*"Always remember, that where there are "tares" there is also [potentially] "wheat".*

It was a simple statement but it most certainly had a very profound effect on my heart. May we always seek to walk in a spirit of reconciliation towards EVERY other member in the Body of Christ. For as we do, THEN it is certain that the holy and righteous judgements of God shall, ultimately, both expose and remove any "tares" that are interfering with the establishment of His True [Glorious] Church and the Kingdom - in and by His Spirit and NOT by the arm of the flesh. In light of the divine fact [spiritual reality] that ALL things apart from Christ are about to be exposed and consumed in the midst of God's people let us - with holy reverence - pray and intercede for any we know who have departed from the will of God for their life and ministry. For soon it shall be too late to "rescue" [at least fully] that which was lost [in their rebellion] - as far as one entering into the "fullness" of the Kingdom-position that was ordained for them from before the foundations of the earth. I am not talking about one losing their "eternal" salvation but

I am most certainly talking about their "positioning" in the remainder of their time on earth, and the degree of eternal reward they will receive. Every last Christian has the clear opportunity, in this most critical hour, to enter into the place of "abiding" in an absolute [perfect] faith [trust], love and obedience, and from that place accomplish ALL that they were created for, in Christ. Let us, with a steadfast diligence, pursue the heart of the Father with every fiber of our being in these days. For, if we do, it is certain that our present circumstances will soon be no longer - replaced by the "fullness" of the Father's blessings; blessings that will SURELY propel us into the fullness of destiny in this final hour.

**"reconciliation"** - to bring back to friendship after estrangement; to settle or adjust, as a quarrel;

**"reception"** - the act of receiving, or the state of being received;

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 13:36-43; 1 Corinthians 3:10-15; 1 Corinthians 4:20-21; Psalm 84:10-12;

## DECEMBER 19TH

### THE FATHER IS DRAWING MANY VERY NEAR TO HIMSELF AND HIS WORD FOR A TIME OF "FINAL PREPARATION"

...."Consider it wholly joyful, my brethren, whenever you are enveloped in or encounter trials of any sort, or fall into various temptations. Be assured and understand that the trial and proving of your faith bring out endurance and steadfastness and patience. But let endurance and steadfastness and patience have full play and do a thorough work, so that you may be [people] perfectly and fully developed [with no defects], lacking in nothing [*positioned perfectly in the Kingdom*]".... James 1:2-4 Amplified Translation

In these days, the Father is drawing many very near to Himself [and His Word] for a time of "final preparation" in which He shall not only prepare His faithful one's perfectly, but also "position" them perfectly in their true "Kingdom-position". In this time in the "inner chamber" it is important that one take NO preconceived notions [and believe me there are many to take - if we so choose], and simply allow Him to reveal - in and by His Spirit - "exactly" what He desires to reveal to your heart. Up until this time, there have been many "seemingly" strange and diverse ways that the Father has "positioned" His children [those whose hearts are wholly given] in order to prepare them perfectly for entrance into the life of an "abiding" faith, love and obedience. Each and every experience and testing is but a "glimpse" into the fullness of the Father's plan for our lives. Each and every trial and tribulation is but perfect preparation to enable us to "abide" in Christ - the place of true authority and power. In this time, Satan is doing everything that he is ABLE TO [allowed to] in order to confuse - and thus hinder - the Father's plan to bring all those that He has called together ["glorious connections"] into the perfect "spiritual environments" that He has ordained for them from before the foundations of the earth. There are many who have a certain vision/dream that they have held fast to for many years. The Father has dealt with them through many cave-like experiences and, perhaps, through much persecution [reproach], trial and

testing. He has brought them to the place wherein they have come to know Him intimately - a place wherein they have "begun" to understand His ways. I say "begun" because it is certain that we shall spend all of Eternity glorying in the very presence of His most awesome wisdom, and the tender and affectionate love that He has for each one of us. In this hour, it is the will of the Father for His people to begin to function as a true body [doing NOTHING apart from the Head - Who is Christ]. It is His earnest desire that we depart from the place of "self-motivated individualism" [independence], and enter FULLY into the flow of the Holy Spirit. It is only from this place of "abiding love" that we, as the Body of Christ, shall enter into the one accord and the true unity of the faith - WITHOUT EXCEPTION. The aforementioned "individualism" does not just apply to an individual person - but also "entire ministries" and congregations. With these things in view, it is most important that EVERY child of God - who truly desires to fulfil all that which they were created for - set themselves apart unto the Father and His Word in a spirit of perfect consecration. As they do, THEN whatever "final instructions" they need to receive to get them to the proper physical [and spiritual] positioning [with the proper "delegated authorities" - and any other "members" of the Body for that matter - they are specifically called to be with] will surely come forth with great "clarity".

**Related Scriptures:** Philippians 4:4-9; Habakkuk 2:2-4; John 15:5; Ephesians 4:11-16

## **DECEMBER 20TH**

**CONTINUALLY ACKNOWLEDGING GOD IN ALL OF ONE'S WAYS ALWAYS LEADS ONE IN THE PATHS OF RIGHTEOUSNESS - THE PLACE OF DIVINE PROTECTION AND REFUGE - AND IS AN OPEN DOOR TO REVELATION KNOWLEDGE**

...."Let no man deceive himself. If any man among you thinks that he is wise in this age, let him become foolish that he may become wise. For the wisdom of this world is foolishness before God. For it is written, "He is the One who catches the wise in their craftiness;" and again, "The Lord knows the reasonings of the wise, that they are useless".... 1 Corinthians 3:18-20 NASB

...."For no man can lay a foundation other than the one which is laid, which is Jesus Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing]. Now if any man builds upon the foundation with gold, silver, precious [costly] stones, wood, hay, straw, each man's work will become evident; for the day will show it, because it is to be revealed with fire; and the fire itself will test the quality of each man's work [what sort each man's work is]. If any man's work is burned up, he shall suffer loss; but he himself shall be saved, yet so as through fire".... 1 Corinthians 3:11-15 NASB

It is time to put an end to the "comfort that kills" in the midst of God's people! This word really strikes at the root of "self" - for self continually seeks to forge its "own" way [for its own glory], and also forge or form its own security [peace - comfort]. These are two extremely dangerous activities for ANY child of God to partake of in this hour. I cannot help but think of the word "tsunami" as a comparative image, because one day people can be comfortable and

secure [in their own thinking] - as far as an abundance of earthly riches, and through the continued deception of the mind-sets [strongholds] of fear that they have allowed the Devil to form within them through their lifetime - and the next day ALL is shaken to the core and suddenly lost. If one has continually been adhering to their own understanding in their walk - and, thus, avoiding the spiritual reality of the Kingdom within - then it is certain that a strong sense of false security and false peace has been established in their heart. It has become a "stronghold" that must be pulled down and brought to nought if that one truly desires to enter into the place of a perfect and abiding liberty, in Christ. When one is held captive through this deception then they are fully assured [in their own thinking] that all is well concerning them - as far as the plan of God goes for their own life and ministry. But, in reality, they are drifting further and further out into deep darkness. Because of these things, ultimately, they shall become an "open target" for Satan's greatest evil and destruction that he has planned for them. It is especially in western society that these types of traps [false prosperity and false peace] can be easily fallen into - because "outwardly" the carnal child of God can see "peace", and outwardly be seen to be suffering little or no persecution [in the denominational structure], have financial prosperity, and so on and so forth. But when God begins to move [as He is in these days] with a view to fulfilling His highest purpose [through the unfolding of His perfect plan for the Glorious Church] ALL that is apart from Christ in the life of the individual child of God will surely be exposed. Without exception, a "radical shaking" will take place to the degree that one's heart has been hardened - and, therefore, has come to base its "security" and trust upon its own understanding. Continuing to fall into the trap of forming our own security and comfort will not do in these days! For these are the days wherein all those who truly love God must begin to enter into the place of "abiding" in the fullness of Kingdom-life and living. For it is from this position - and this position alone - that one will both enter into and fulfill the fullness of their destiny in Christ.

**ALWAYS REMEMBER:** Continually leaning upon one's "own" understanding ALWAYS places the child of God in a position of "non-resistance" to the schemes of the Evil One, and is an open door to darkness. Continually acknowledging God in all of one's ways ALWAYS leads one in the paths of righteousness - the place of divine protection and refuge - and is an open door to revelation knowledge.

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 3:5-7; Isaiah 60:2; Psalm 2:11-12; Psalm 142:5; Proverbs 30:5; Psalm 23:1-6;

## DECEMBER 21ST

**OBEDIENCE IS NOT "WORKS" - IT IS THE PURE AND SPONTANEOUS BY-PRODUCT OF FAITH, LOVE AND REVELATION - AND IT IS THE SURE CATALYST FOR THE FULLNESS OF OUR PRECIOUS COVENANT TO BE FOUND OPERATIONAL IN OUR LIVES IN ANY GIVEN MOMENT**

...."No weapon formed against you shall prosper; and every tongue that accuses [rises against] you in [false] judgement you will condemn [or literally will stand condemned in light of the righteousness of your actions]. This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord, and their

vindication is from Me, declares the Lord".... Isaiah 54:17 NASB

This is an extremely important facet of our covenant with God, and it means exactly what it says. Anyone who will truly set themselves to walk in love - "refusing" at all cost to themselves to take offense at anything the Devil throws at them - will make Satan and his forces pay dearly for their attacks against them in this last of the last hour!

**One of the great aspects of our loving Father's character is this:**

When "one" comes against one of His precious children the "vessel" that "allows" themselves to be used by Satan to persecute God's anointed will bring God's judgement upon themselves - and not only will God judge the initial wrongful action He will immediately begin to "multiply" that transgression back against Satan and his forces - as the one who was persecuted continues on in faith and love and obedience!

The Holy Spirit gave me a name to define this action: "The Principle [law] of Divine Retribution" - and we are going to see it working in its fullness before the Church leaves this earth. Satan has been aware of this throughout the centuries [especially in his dealings with the "faithful" kings of Israel] but because many of God's children still "hold to" self-desire and, thus, "allow" themselves to be held to some degree by the "spirits of self-exaltation" [which - up until this time - have continued to move almost freely in the midst of many of the "congregations" of God's people] he [Satan] has been able to delay for a time the "inevitable" devastation that God has planned for him. In this last hour, Satan will not only be completely exposed for what and who he is but he shall literally be "driven out" in stark terror from the midst of all those who truly love God. As more and more of God's children come into the place of abiding in the "fullness" of their inheritance in Christ they will "soon" realize the magnitude and "full scope" of their authority over Satan! Is it not written, "Behold, I have given you authority to tread upon serpents [demons that entangle (confuse) and entwine (twist)] and scorpions [demons that "strike" - fiery darts, violence, etc.] and over ALL the power of the enemy and NOTHING shall injure you" [Luke 10:19]? As the Church begins to come into her "true position" in Christ [the ascension life - Ephesians 1:17-23], Satan knows that it is a very risky business for him to "openly" come against those children of God who are standing on [and speaking out] of the rock of "revealed knowledge". It is certain that we must be found obeying the command of God to guard our hearts with ALL diligence in this hour for as we are faithful to obey then we shall surely begin to "abide" in the totality of the glorious victory that is ours in Christ. The Father is raising up many in this last hour whose "final" authority is ALWAYS the Word [Will] of God - regardless of what they may see, hear, feel or think. Satan is powerless against these obedient one's and, as more and more of God's children return in their heart to an intimate "fellowship" with the Father and the Son [Word of God] it is certain that they, too, shall turn and rend Satan with a mighty Sword, and pursue him relentlessly until he "lets go" of that which he has stolen from them in the past. This is indeed the year of the "open heaven"! It will go down in the history of the ages as one of the most significant periods of time ever but let us all be certain of this one fact: everything that shall be recovered and restored [resurrected] by the power of God will be the direct result of the exercising of an "absolute" faith working through a "perfect" love -

manifesting in a perfect obedience on our part. These three elements are "inseparable" as we diligently seek to carry out "all" that the Father created and prepared us to carry out - both individually and corporately - and, in their totality, they fulfil every aspect of the "Divine Requirement" [Luke 10:27]. For too long, many have "allowed" themselves to be deceived into believing that God is going to bestow "great things" upon them apart from perfect obedience to Him, and it is a lie! It is not that the Father does not long to bless His precious children in every way but there is still a Devil to contend with, and if we do not realize that the Father has "already" made "every" provision for us, and that that provision is all inclusive in His Word [His Will - the Anointed One and HIS ANOINTING] then we shall surely leave the door open for Satan to remain involved in [control to some degree] our affairs. Always remember: obedience is not "works" - it is the pure and spontaneous by-product of FAITH, LOVE and REVELATION - and it is the SURE catalyst for the fullness of our precious Covenant to be found operational in our lives in any given moment.

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 4:23; Romans 8:31-39; Deuteronomy 28:1-15;

## **DECEMBER 22ND**

### **IN THIS FINAL HOUR, THE FORCE OF RIGHTEOUSNESS - FLOWING THROUGH A HOLY CHURCH - WILL HAVE ITS PERFECT WORK**

...."In the way of righteousness is life, and in its pathway there is NO death"....  
Proverbs 12:28 NASB

Many children of God wonder why their pathway is strewn with "obstructions" [not ordained by God] of every kind, and they constantly dwell on the fact that they do not seem to have the "power" to overcome even the smallest resistance the Devil puts up - as they "attempt" to venture out into the deeper spiritual life that the Father is calling them to. As one meditates upon Proverbs 12:28 with a heart wholly given to the purposes of the Father and the Kingdom they shall soon begin to understand the "absoluteness" of His Word. When one enters the place of "abiding" and, thus, begins to "maintain" a constant and intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word they will also come to a deep understanding of the great and awesome power that resides within them and, in their continued obedience, they shall begin to "allow" the tremendous spiritual forces such as love, righteousness, wisdom, and every other element of the "Christ" [the Anointed One and His Anointing] to flow forth upon every "obstruction" Satan attempts to hinder them with. In this final hour, the force of righteousness - flowing through a holy Church - will have its perfect work, and many captives shall be set free [and every evil spirit in its path put to flight] - because "no death" shall stand in the pathway of the Life [Light] that shall continually pour forth from the deepest recesses of all those who are found abiding in love [righteousness]. Let us seek with our "whole heart" a deep and thorough repentance from any past "lackadaisical" attitudes [mind-sets] of unbelief that have kept us apart from the absolute faith [trust] and perfect obedience [love] that is required on our part. Let us be found abiding in His Word [and let His Word be found abiding in us] - for it is only from this position that the force of righteousness shall be released as a "torrent" to bring liberty to the captives in this most glorious hour.

**"lackadaisical"** - indifferent; apathetic;

Related Scriptures: Deuteronomy 30:15-20; Proverbs 4:23; 1 Corinthians 1:30; 2 Corinthians 5:21; Matthew 6:33;

## DECEMBER 23RD

### THE MATTER OF "FORGIVENESS" IS OF THE UTMOST IMPORTANCE TO EACH AND EVERY ONE OF US

#### [PART 1 OF 4]

...."For if you forgive people their trespasses - that is, their reckless and wilful sins, leaving them, letting them go and giving up resentment - your Heavenly Father will [can] also forgive you. But if you do not forgive others their trespasses - their reckless and wilful sins, leaving them, letting them go and giving up resentment - neither will [can] your Father forgive you your trespasses".... Matthew 6:14-15 Amplified Translation

The matter of "forgiveness" is of the utmost importance to each and every one of us - from the simplest situation to even the most blatant type of attack against us-or against those close to us. First of all, it is very important for us to remember that "all" forgiveness is made possible to us [and for us] by the love of God. Without divine empowerment ANY attempt at "forgiveness" is just a fleshly action that bears no weight of eternal consequence and, in fact, serves only to "bury" [hide] the "feelings" and hurt we felt when someone committed an offense against us. Unless, through a "conscious" exercising of our will, we make a "quality" decision" to forgive [and this includes ourselves, if applicable] - regardless of how we may be "thinking" or "feeling" at the time - then that "root" of unforgiveness shall begin to grow and, like an insidious poison, begin to release [from that negative ground of pride] the fear and darkness that serves only to fuel "lawlessness" [rebellion] against the will of God - which is to "love one another". And, it is certain, that in a moment of crisis and pressure we will surely be found throwing that previous offense that we "felt" ["thought"] we had forgiven right back in their face - perhaps subtly, or perhaps not so subtly. Everything that is not rooted and grounded in the love [Word - Will] of God is "self-serving" in one way or another. Many attempt to forgive because it serves "their" purpose at the time but, as I stated earlier, the "ground" of hatred still remains, and you can be assured that Satan will use it when it serves his evil purposes to the greatest degree. This is why we must continually "allow" the Holy Spirit to do the deepest work of the Cross in each of us. We can prolong certain things [affliction, infirmity, torment etc.] through stubbornly holding to self-exaltation [pride] and self-desire or we can hop right up on the "operating table" of the Spirit by "maintaining" the perfect fellowship with the Father and His Word that He so desires and, thus, be fully healed and restored. I have tried it both ways in the past and I HIGHLY recommend the latter - at all cost to oneself! I believe fully that the Father will continue His most perfect work in each of us - right up until the time we depart this earth. So let us be faithful to "allow" Him to - without complaint - continually bring us to the place wherein His most glorious and merciful work of the Cross in us [and the resurrection life and power that is its spontaneous

and abiding fruit] is bearing "maximum" results for the Church and the Kingdom.

**"trespass"** - to transgress or sin; any offense done to another;

**"quality decision"** - a decision from which there is NO turning back;

**Related Scriptures:** 1 John 1:5-9; 1 John 2:7-11; 1 John 3:21-24; 1 John 4:7-21; Philippians 2:14;

## **DECEMBER 24TH**

### **WE HAVE NO RIGHT WHATSOEVER TO HOLD UNFORGIVENESS - REGARDLESS OF WHAT WAS SAID OR DONE**

#### **[PART 2 OF 4]**

...."If you forgive the sins of any, their sins have been forgiven them; if you retain the sins of any, they have been retained".... John 20:23 NASB

We can do little to prevent those committing an offense against us at times - apart from prayer and, if necessary, temporary separation from the offending "vessel", but the real key to any situation involving our call to forgive is to first acknowledge God by separating ourselves unto Him and "hashing and thrashing" any bad thoughts or feelings we might have before Him in the light of His Word. By doing this we shall "allow" God to expose any ground in us [ouch!] that desires to hold or maintain unforgiveness. At times, this can be a painful experience but as we are faithful to acknowledge God in our time of turmoil He is faithful to deal perfectly with whatever needs to be dealt with, and I can assure you that it shall not be too long before our "love" - both towards the Father and the offending party[ies] - shall begin to reap great dividends for both the Church and the Kingdom. Holding to ANY form of unforgiveness is very, very, gratifying to the soul-life [it "feels" good to the "flesh"] but, in reality, if you strip it down to the bare roots, by "maintaining" unforgiveness of any kind we set ourselves in the place of God as Judge and, in doing so, deny the precious Blood of Jesus - and this is a very serious sin against the Throne of God. Stubbornly holding to "unforgiveness" is rebellion and lawlessness at its highest form "in the child of God" for we are "equipped" by the love abiding within us to forgive even unto death - the death of the Cross - and so for us to "exercise" hatred against "anyone" [flesh and blood] denies the most gracious and merciful [loving] act of the Father toward us in that He sent His Son to die for us while we were yet sinners. We have no right whatsoever to hold unforgiveness regardless of what was said or done to us! In truth, most times it is just simply a matter of laying aside our "ugly" feelings and wounded pride, and exercising the necessary diligence to obey the command to bring "every" thought [and word] captive to the Word of God [love - obedience]. In the face of an attack by a "spirit of unforgiveness" we must at all times "speak" only those words that release the force of love through us to [or "towards" - if face to face is not a present option] the offending party - regardless of how we may "feel" at the time. For it is only in our diligence and obedience and diligence to these things that will continually "allow" the Holy Spirit to shed

the love of God abroad in our heart. And, as we are faithful in this matter of keeping the Word of God before our eyes and in our ears, we shall "surely" overcome gloriously. Ultimately, the "feelings" [strong emotions] that may have plagued us, and attempted to provoke us to sin against our fellow man will come in line - sometimes sooner, sometimes later - but they will come in line if we do not allow ourselves to grow weary and faint! I once heard a man of God say, "Things don't just happen - ever"! Every time a situation arises in our life that provokes our peace we must immediately realize that whatever has happened [or is happening] is from Satan and he has a specific plan to disrupt our walk with the Lord. Secondly, [and this is where the church has fallen far short of God's provision for the most part] we need to immediately begin to exercise faith [which works only through love] in the portion of God's Word [that is both accurate and absolute] which states, "our struggle [battle] is not [NEVER] against flesh and blood". In other words, we must continually "allow" the Holy Spirit [through the guarding of our own heart with ALL diligence], to empower us with a continually deeper revelation of the reality of the call on each and every one of us to love one another at "all" times - and at "all" cost to ourselves. Once one exercises their will in this matter of "refusing" to hold to ANY unforgiveness [from the past or the present] it is certain that they will - without fail - enter into the fullness of the perfect liberty that is theirs, in Christ. One of the spontaneous fruits of this perfect liberty is the continual and unhindered flow of God's love to all who cross their path. Truly, the world will know that we are "Christians" by our great love - and by our great love, alone, in this final hour.

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 12:5-14; Romans 5:8; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Ephesians 4:29; Romans 5:5;

## **DECEMBER 25TH**

### **ONE FORGIVES BY FAITH - WORKING THROUGH AN ABIDING LOVE**

#### **[PART 3 OF 4]**

...."You are a God ready to pardon [forgive], gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great steadfast love".... Nehemiah 9:17b Amplified Translation

There is a two word answer to the question: "How do I forgive"? It is BY FAITH. Forgiveness is not motivated by "feelings" or we would never forgive anyone who has sinned against us - especially if we are "right" and they are "wrong". The "empowerment" for "all" forgiveness is found in the Holy Spirit dwelling within us - the Spirit of Love - Who is also the Spirit of forgiveness. We, in ourselves [our own understanding] are incapable of forgiving even the seemingly smallest of offenses. When Paul stated, "there is no good [righteousness] in me, no not in my flesh" he drew the absolute line in the sand that draws and leads us to the sister statement that Jesus made, "apart from Me [the Anointed One and His Anointing] you can do NOTHING" - and, as it was written later on in the book of Hebrews, "it is only faith that pleases God". In this last of the last hour we, as the true body of believers, are going to have these [and the other] ABSOLUTE Kingdom truths revealed to our heart to the point where we are consumed with the love of God for "all" those who cross our path. And from this most holy position,

"forgiveness" [and every other act of perfect love], shall simply become the spontaneous outpouring of the Father's heart of compassion towards even the most wicked "vessels" that Satan is "enabled" to strike out at us with. Perhaps the best way to explain this clearly is to relate an experience I had that truly was the turning point in my walk with God, and the catalyst in freeing me up to enter into a much fuller and deeper ministry to the saints. The Father has dealt with me over the years with ground after ground of unforgiveness [reproach, rejection, self-desire, selfishness etc.] - a great deal of this was forgiving myself for the selfish ways of the past that had hurt certain people who were very close to me. When I first handed my "entire" life [by faith] over to the Lord I was given an "immediate" revelation concerning the importance of, first of all, "receiving" from the Father complete forgiveness - for not only past actions but also for any of the day to day "departures" from love that seem to easily befall the new Christian. It is so easy for Satan to both accuse and keep the new believer in the place of condemnation - a place wherein "their view" of themselves always hinders their relationship with God - due to their "feelings" of inadequacy and unworthiness [sin-consciousness]. As I began to walk with the Lord in those early years there "seemed" to be almost daily opportunities to take offense [some real and some imagined] but, by the grace of God, I learned over the years how to continue to walk in love "regardless" of what happened. Some things I held onto for a time, and others I "immediately" let go of. But either way when I would faithfully give any "ground" in me that "surfaced" over to the Lord I would ask Him to "burn" it out and consume it with Holy Fire, and in the "void" that was left I asked Him to fill that vacated space with His precious love and understanding [wisdom]. I do not in any way want to oversimplify this process - although it really is a simple thing once we get past the "fleeting feelings" of the flesh - and I do not want to say this was always "pleasant" or "smooth" but I will say this:

*Walking in love and "continually" exercising forgiveness is one of the most important matters that we have to deal with day to day, and it is the one thing - if held to - that will keep our conscience clean, and allow us to abide in proper and pure fellowship with the Father and His Word.*

On the other hand, if we hold to "unforgiveness" we cut ourselves off from the precious and "empowering" fellowship with the Father and His Word that is the prerequisite to carrying out the true work of the Church and the Kingdom and, because our conscience is not clear and "condemns" us, we can, if we stubbornly resist the gentle whisperings of the Holy Spirit, "allow" ourselves to be used by the Evil One to carry out his will [schemes against the brethren]! This is precisely why each and every one of us must keep the Word of God first and foremost in our hearts and in our thinking - by guarding our heart with ALL diligence ALL of the time, and being faithful to the command to "bring every thought captive" to obedience [walking in love]. When one begins to "abide" in this position of faithfulness to [diligence towards] the Word [Will] of God the matters that seemed so difficult - such as forgiving and loving those that Satan uses to "hurt" us will actually become the very "catalyst" that allows the anointing of compassion and love abiding within us to flow forth and set the "captives" free. There are many children of God who wonder why they seem to have such "paltry" results [and even defeat] as they go forth to do the work of God, and yet they hold to unforgiveness in a spirit of self-justification [self-righteousness] and self-exaltation [unconsciously] and, thus, they hinder [and even block

completely] the flow of the Father's love through them to all those who cross their path. We must, as the children of God, understand clearly in the depths of our being that we CANNOT truly serve God and, at the same time MAINTAIN unforgiveness toward anyone! This is a most important revelation - one that shall be revealed in its fullness and absoluteness before we leave here and one, when received and acted upon, will "release" vast multitudes into the "fullness" of all that God has called them to in the final, glorious move that He has planned for all those who truly love Him.

**"paltry"** - having little or no worth or value;

**Related Scriptures:**Galatians 5:6; Romans 7:18; John 15:5; Hebrews 11:6; 1 John 3:18-24; 1 Timothy 2:19-26;

## DECEMBER 26TH

### UNFORGIVENESS IS ONE OF THE DEADLIEST FORCES THAT THE CHILD OF GOD FACES

#### [PART 4 OF 4]

...."Exercise foresight and be on the watch to look [after one another], to see that no one falls back from and fails to secure God's grace [His unmerited favor and spiritual blessing, empowerment], in order that no root of resentment [rancor, bitterness or hatred] shoot forth and cause trouble and bitter torment, and the many become contaminated and defiled by it".... Hebrews 12:15 Amplified Translation

...."Let all bitterness and indignation and wrath [passion, rage, bad temper] and resentment [anger, animosity] and quarreling [brawling, clamor, contention] and slander [evilspeaking, abusive or blasphemous language] be banished from you, with all malice [spite, ill will or baseness of any kind]. And become useful and helpful and kind to one another, tenderhearted [compassionate, understanding, loving-hearted], forgiving one another [readily and freely], as God in Christ forgave you".... Ephesians 4:31-32 Amplified Translation

Unforgiveness is one of the deadliest forces the child of God faces because, first of all, there is NO justification whatsoever for us to hold ANY unforgiveness or bitterness towards ANYONE and, secondly, it "allows" the Evil One and his forces to "activate" all manner of schemes against us - with a view to our "destruction". It must be clearly understood by EVERY child of God in this hour that the "prerequisite" for one fulfilling ALL that the Father has called them to from before the foundations of the earth is a heart "wholly given", and only those who make the "quality decision" to be free WILL be free in this hour. In REALITY, there is nothing that can stop the child of God from entering into the "fullness" of their precious inheritance in Christ except THEMSELVES. We are a people anointed unto a perfect obedience [love] - and the grace of God is truly sufficient for ALL things pertaining to life and godliness. But it is by faith alone that the grace of God is accessed continually - and it is by an absolute faith that the

grace of God is accessed fully! The days ahead shall bring forth a deep and burning revelation of the truth that "unforgiveness" ["all" ground of unforgiveness] must be "removed" from those who will truly lead [serve] in the Church in this last hour. This is one of the greatest detriments to true ministry and the release of God's anointing within us. For all unforgiveness produces a "barrier" - first between the one holding to unforgiveness and God and, then, between those in the Body that remain unforgiven. Those in "leadership" must forsake any ground of "unforgiveness" in them in order that their eyes might finally see that they are being used by the Evil One to condemn the "true works" of God. For it is certain that ANY degree of unforgiveness or bitterness [resentment] will "allow" darkness to remain in one's heart and, in their continued grieving and/or quenching of the Holy Spirit they remain devoid of the necessary wisdom and revelation to discern between that which is unrighteous and that which is righteous - that which is truly of God and that which is not. The time is drawing near for any who continue to "kill" others [having "allowed" themselves to be deceived into thinking that they are doing God some sort of favour] to "begin" to perish [become uncovered], and literally be stripped of "any" authority in the True Church - until such a time as a deep and thorough repentance before God [and also those they have knowingly or "unknowingly" hindered] is forthcoming. This is serious business! And, in knowing that we are on the threshold of the establishment [and advent] of the Glorious Church we must set ourselves diligently [in the "inner chamber"] to allow the Father to expose any remaining ground of unforgiveness. Quite simply put: continual forgiveness [love] ALWAYS leads to perfect and abiding liberty - whereas, unforgiveness "maintained" ALWAYS leads to an ever increasing bondage and darkness in the one who refuses to forgive. Let us be those who continually pursue a deeper revelation of the importance and power of forgiveness - ALWAYS forgiving one another as the Father - in and through Christ, and His precious Blood - forgave [forgives] us.

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:27; 2 Peter 1:2-4; 1 John 2:27; Romans 5:1-2; John 16:2-3;

## **DECEMBER 27TH**

### **THE DARKENED WISDOM OF THIS WORLD IS CERTAINLY NO MATCH FOR THE PURE AND UNADULTERATED WISDOM OF GOD**

...."And do not be terrified in even one thing by those who are entrenched in their opposition against you, which failure on your part to be frightened is an indication of such a nature as to present clear evidence to them of [their] utter destruction, also clear evidence of your salvation ["**soeteria**" - deliverance from every temporal evil that came into the earth at the Fall, and which we were redeemed from at the Cross through the Precious Blood of Jesus - Romans 8:1-2], and this [evidence] from God".... Philippians 1:28 Wuest Translation

This is the time wherein "all" those who truly love God "must" be found concentrating diligently on obeying the "commands" to acknowledge the Father and His Word [Will] in "all" of their ways, and to guard their heart with all diligence. As one is faithful in these things, not only is their own path "continually established" in the way of righteousness but, "all" those that God places in their path [whose heart is toward the carrying out of His will] - are also established.

This is truly the time to go for Satan's throat - in the lives of those that God has called us to minister to [personal family included] - by standing absolutely on the Word of God [our Covenant with Him], regardless of any "feelings" [unbelief] or what "seems" to be a reluctance on their part to live wholly for God . Have no fear! I am not saying that this will be particularly "easy" or "pleasant" but as long as we do not "allow" ourselves to be "moved" by Satan's attempts to "intimidate" [influence] us we will remain in a steadfast faith and patience to the end, and cannot fail to inherit the blessing [promise]. As we are faithful to bring "every thought captive to a perfect obedience [love] the "perfect love" that we are abiding in shall "cast out" all fear [and any ground thereof] - both in us, and in the one's we are ministering to in obedience to the Holy Spirit. From these things, one can see clearly that there is much more at stake for all of us than our "immediate" surroundings. Each and every bondservant and handmaiden of the Lord shall effect great spiritual benefit and blessing in the lives of many - directly or indirectly - before we leave here. In this hour, we must not focus on that which is "below" but, in a new and absolute way, begin to focus on the Word of God and, thus, come to trust in His power alone. For, as we do, we shall surely drive Satan and his forces from our midst, and not only will this effect a great and glorious deliverance in our lives but it shall be the "catalyst" in our entrance [and also the entrance of all those the Father has placed with us] into the "fullness" of our "Kingdom-position". NEVER "allow" yourself to be moved into "taking offense" at ANYTHING that Satan says or does! For as you continue in an "abiding" love the very power of that love shall break down the "strongholds" that Satan has built over the years, and every "pattern" of wrong thinking that has been established shall be both exposed and consumed by the continual light emanating forth from your words and actions. Satan does not have unlimited resources in his schemes against God's children [and the darkened wisdom of this world is certainly no match for the pure and unadulterated Wisdom of God] and, in fact, if the truth be known, he really is very severely limited [restricted] in his plans. Unfortunately, many have "allowed" themselves to be lured into his territory [the world] and deceived into playing by his rules [the perpetuation of the self-life through the exercising of pride and fear]. Praise God that He is raising up an "army" of people who are not ignorant, in any way, of his schemes - a holy army that will continually devastate both he [Satan] and his forces from now until the end of the age!

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 3:5-6; Proverbs 4:20-23; 1 John 4:18; 2 Corinthians 2:11;

## **DECEMBER 28TH**

**ALL THAT WE DO OR SAY IN THE LIGHT AND POWER OF THE FATHER'S LOVE WILL SURELY EXPOSE EVERY SCHEME OF THE ENEMY, AND, ULTIMATELY, BRING THE ONE BEING USED BY HIM TO THE POINT OF AN ABSOLUTE DECISION: REPENTANCE, LIFE AND THE FULLNESS OF DESTINY OR CONTINUED REBELLION AND GREATER DARKNESS AND BONDAGE**

...."Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to believe the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances and it endures everything [without weakening]. Love never fails - never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end".... 1 Corinthians 13:7-8a Amplified Translation

In this last of the last hour it is "extremely" important for each and every one of us to diligently guard ourselves against "taking offense" at anything [or anyone] that Satan attempts to derail our "love-walk" with. At the same time, when "situations" such as this do occur, it points out once again how very important it is to "allow" the Holy Spirit to "continually" do the deepest work of the Cross in us - in order that we might continually operate in love and, thus, become the pure and holy vessels of God's presence in the midst of a crooked and perverse generation that He so desires us to be. As the Lord has dealt and dealt and dealt with me over the years I have come to an ever greater appreciation of not only the need for this deep work of the Cross from a personal standpoint but also its great importance and significance in the perfect carrying out - both individually and corporately - of God's plan for His Glorious Church - and the outpouring of His Spirit through Her in this last hour. It is certain that the Father is bringing "all" those He has called to His "Kingdom-service" in the True [Glorious] Church to a clear and deep revelation of the fact that they can in no way "hold" to the fear of what others "think" - a fear that is rooted and grounded in seeking after the "approval" of "flesh and blood" and the praises of men - instead of concentrating solely on the carrying out of God's will. This "fear of man" ALWAYS brings a snare while the fear [reverence] of God and His Word will ALWAYS bring blessing and great grace [empowerment] to ourselves and to others in the Body of Christ. We need to "listen" to what our brothers and sisters say at ALL times, and never just "dismiss" hastily what they say or do but our "final authority" must ALWAYS be the "revealed" Word of God! Over the years the Holy Spirit has taught me a very effective procedure for dealing with "flesh and blood" [in love] - while, at the same time, "devastating" the strongholds and the schemes that Satan is attempting to "disrupt" or "divide" the church with. First of all He taught me that in "every" situation that we will have to deal with concerning "flesh and blood" there are two different areas of "discernment" needed in order to handle it properly - thus allowing God's power [the administration of His Life, Light, Love etc.] to enter into and change in whatever way necessary the path of the one being prayed for and/or ministered to. The first area that needs to be discerned is this: What is Satan's purpose in using that particular "vessel"? What is his deepest purpose as far as hindering the church goes? Sometimes this aspect is pretty obvious but, at other times, Satan uses a type of "smokescreen" in order to do much greater harm in the long run? Either way - as one diligently seeks the "root" of his scheme, in order to "lay an axe to it", the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of wisdom and revelation] will be faithful to fully enlighten the one seeking "true discernment" [not "tainted" by any offense or unforgiveness] of the situation and, having received this discernment, that one then turns upon whatever evil spirits are working by speaking an "authoritative word" given to them by the Holy Spirit, and their "assignment" is ended [devastated, obliterated] and they are cast out and bound from "any" further working.

This now sets up a strong need for the second area of discernment. We need to find out what the "ground" of fear [pride - selfishness - self-exaltation - fear of man etc.] was in the "vessel" that was used. Believe me, there has to be a "ground of fear" for one to be "held captive" by the Evil One. For if "every" ground of fear had "already" been dealt with [or they "truly" desired in their heart to walk in perfect obedience to their call and, thus, were, at least, walking in all of the light that they had up to that time] THEN that one who was used as a vessel of persecution or reproach [offense] would simply be speaking and moving in perfect obedience [love] by the unction of the Holy Spirit [anointing abiding within] and the revealed Word abiding

in their heart - and NOT "allowing" themselves [consciously or unconsciously] to be used against their brothers and sisters. The "vessel" that "allows" themselves to be held captive to carry out the schemes of Satan is usually "unaware" of their "error" [rebellion], and may even be "fully convinced" [by "demonic influence"] that what they are doing or saying is quite in line with the Word [Will] of God and is meeting the "needs" of the people in that moment. So now, having already dealt with the "behind the scenes" work of Satan and his "forces" we must steadfastly seek enlightenment [divine wisdom] concerning the "vessel" that was used against us - in order that we might pray the prayers that are necessary, and speak or write the words that will minister the light and life and love that will set them free, and "allow" them to enter into, and accomplish, all that God has set out for them. It is in this way that many captives are set free to experience God's "greatest eternal benefit" for their lives and ministries. ALL that we do or say in the light and power of the Father's love will surely expose every scheme of the Enemy and, ultimately, bring the one being used by him to the point of an absolute decision: repentance, life and the fullness of destiny or continued rebellion and greater darkness and bondage. God is raising up "ministers" in this last of the last hour who will take the "necessary" time and effort to operate in the midst of His people with a "pin-point" accuracy in their ministering of His Word - a people who will speak the revealed knowledge of His Word by the unction of His Spirit [the Spirit of Love] at "all" cost to themselves. Because of these things, Satan shall be "removed" [eliminated] from the midst of all those who truly love God - those whose first and foremost desire is the establishment of the True [Glorious] Church, and the revelation and manifestation of God's Kingdom in the earth.

**Related Scriptures:** Galatians 1:10; 2 Timothy 2:26; 1 John 4:18;

## **DECEMBER 29TH**

### **OUR COVENANT RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD**

#### **[PART 1 OF 3]**

### **OBEDIENCE THE CATALYST TO ALL DIVINE BLESSING**

...."If you will listen diligently to the voice of the Lord your God, being watchful to do all His commandments which I command you this day, the Lord your God will set you high above all the nations of the earth, and all these blessings shall come upon you and overtake you, if you heed the voice of the Lord your God .....The Lord shall cause your enemies who rise up against you to be defeated before your face; they shall come out against you one way, and flee before you seven ways"..... And the Lord shall make you the head, and not the tail; and you shall be above only, and you shall not be beneath, IF you heed the commandments of the Lord your God, which I command you this day, and are watchful to do them. And you shall not go aside from any of the words I command you this day, to the right hand or to the left, to go after other God's to serve them..... But IF you will not obey the voice of the Lord your God, being watchful to do all His commandments and His statutes which I command you this day, THEN all these curses shall come upon you and overtake you..... The Lord shall cause you to be struck down before your

enemies; you shall go out one way against them, and flee seven ways before them"....  
Deuteronomy 28:1-2, 7, 13-14, 15, 25 Amplified Translation

As you study and meditate upon Deuteronomy 28 you will see the clear root and base of all Covenant relationship - both positive and negative. On the one hand, our obedience opens the door to the blessings of our Covenant with God [putting into effect the law of the Spirit of Life in Christ Jesus] - and keeps us in perfect Covenant relationship with the Father - in Christ. On the other hand, the failure to obey [constant and wilful disobedience without repentance] "opens one up" to the Curse that came upon the earth at the Fall of Adam [putting into effect the law of sin and death], and keeps that one in "bondage" to [controlled by] the Evil One and his forces to a degree. These are "absolute" statements, and it is of the utmost importance for EVERY child of God to understand that they are "integral" to one gaining a revelation of the fullness of God's Truth and purpose for His Church in this final hour. As a matter of fact, it is the will of the Father to reveal Truth in "His" absoluteness to a holy people in the time we have remaining in this dispensation. By this, I mean that "every" Scripture that pertains to the Glorious Church [spiritual Zion] of the Lord Jesus Christ must come to pass before we leave here - one example being the manifestation in the earth of a "spotless and unblemished" Church [the perfection of Christ's character manifested corporately through His Body]. Another being, for the people of God to both "know" and operate in the "fullness" of their precious inheritance, in Christ. The first aspect of our covenant relationship with the Father and His Word is intimate fellowship with Him - in His presence [the "inner chamber"]. While "obedience" is the catalyst to one fulfilling their destiny and partaking of the fullness of their Covenant blessings, it is certain that without intimate fellowship one would NEVER enter into the place where they could gain a "revelation" of the Father's heart and will - a revelation[s] that is needed for one to even BEGIN walking in obedience. Our God is the same yesterday, today and forever and, thus, when He created man and placed him in the Garden for the purpose of ongoing [continual] fellowship with Him, He set the pattern [fellowship with Him, with obedience as its spontaneous by-product] from which all things [even the entire plan of Redemption] would be based on. This is precisely why Jesus said that He could do nothing on His own initiative but ONLY that which He HEARD the Father speaking to Him. All obedience in the Kingdom is predicated on intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word and, in that place, gaining the necessary revelation of His Will. The second aspect of one operating in obedience is a TOTAL RELIANCE upon the anointing abiding within [the empowerment of the Holy Spirit] to carry out that portion of the will of the Father from beginning to end. I have said it before and I will say it again: obedience is NOT "works" - it is love in action! Another fruit of true and intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word is that as we "abide" in perfect Covenant relationship with Him THEN - and only then - are the rest of our relationships in "proper focus" before God and, THEN - and only then - are we able to truly manifest the love and prosperity of God towards all those with whom we have to do - both in the Church and the world around us. Every child of God must have a deep and clear revelation of the fact that faith, love and obedience are "our" part in the glorious Covenant that was bought, paid for and sealed at the Cross. As one comes into the place of an "abiding" and perfect fellowship with the Father and His Word - having laid down the last vestiges of "self-desire" [self-agenda] - THEN the Father is able to "reveal" in an ever-expanding way a "revelation" of His highest purposes where that one is concerned. It is in obedience through individuals whose heart is

wholly given that all TRUE, corporate manifestation of the Body of Christ takes place. When one walks faithfully from "revelation to revelation" [obedience to obedience] they remain "lifted up" above "all" religious tradition, and the "mental ascensions" and false doctrines that - up until this time - have both plagued and weakened the Body of Christ. In light of these things, how can one operate in pride - holding to their "own" vision of what they "think" would please God - and call it "faith, love, or obedience?"

**"integral"** - being an indispensable part or factor of a whole;

**Related Scriptures:** Galatians 3:13; Romans 8:1-2; 2 Timothy 2:24-26; Ephesians 5:26-27; Hebrews 13:8; John 5:30; 1 John 2:27; Luke 10:27;

## **DECEMBER 30TH**

### **OUR COVENANT RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD**

#### **[PART 2 OF 3]**

**IT IS MUCH BETTER TO GET A REVELATION OF HEAVEN [THE KINGDOM] BY LOVING AND OBEYING THE FATHER WITHIN THE "COVENANTS OF PROMISE" RATHER THAN TO GET A "REVELATION" OF HELL [FEAR AND TORMENT] STANDING OUTSIDE OF THE COVENANTS OF PROMISE - THROUGH LISTENING TO AND ALIGNING ONESELF WITH THE LIES OF SATAN**

...."[For I always pray] the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of Glory, that He may grant you a [S]pirit of wisdom and revelation - of insight into mysteries and secrets - in the [deep and intimate] knowledge of Him, by having the eyes of your heart flooded with light, so that you can know and understand the hope to which He has called you and how rich is His glorious inheritance in the saints - His set apart one's. And [so that you can know and understand] what is the immeasurable and unlimited and surpassing greatness of His power in and for us who believe, as demonstrated in the working of His mighty strength, which He exerted in Christ when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His [own] right hand in the heavenly [places], far above all rule and authority and power and dominion, and every name that is named - above every title that can be conferred - not only in this age and in this world, but also in the age and the world which are to come".... Ephesians 1:17-21 Amplified Translation

Revelation knowledge is the absolute "key" for every child of God in this last hour. One is either going to be found "abiding" in it [revelation], and walking from faith to faith, obedience to obedience and glory to glory or they will become enshrouded in darkness - without even realizing it - and, thus, they will "allow" themselves to be drawn out to a place outside of their Covenant protection, having become "strangers" to the Word [Will] of God. It is much better to get a revelation of Heaven [the Kingdom] by loving and obeying the Father within the "covenants of promise" rather than to get a "revelation" of Hell [fear and torment] standing outside the covenants of promise - through listening to and aligning oneself with the lies of Satan. It is an

amazing [but grievous] thing to see in these days when many "argue" and "fight" to maintain a "doctrine" or an "agenda" that flies right in the face of the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart - which are portrayed and spoken "clearly" in His Word. Every child of God must "know" that what they are speaking and doing is in perfect accordance with the Will [Word] of God - for it is only in this way that one will be found standing in the place of "overcoming" in this final hour. It is time we laid down "all" pride [rebellion], and the desire that seeks only to "forge" our own path - as if we, apart from the Anointed One and His Anointing could bring anything to the table to help build a "Glorious Church", or as if we, in ourselves, could do anything "to attain to" our proper place in the Kingdom, and walk in the glorious principles of absolute life, light and truth found therein! Each one of us must "continually" seek God for the necessary revelation in ALL things and, as we receive it and act on it, THEN [and only then] will the corporate manifestation of the True [Glorious] Local Church come into "physical manifestation" in the earth. As we "individually" gain a revelation of "our portion" in the Father's plan [and we are faithful to act upon it] then we will find ourselves in the right place at the right time doing the right[eous] thing - day in and day out. In the past little while I have seen the Father begin to move powerfully in the midst of all those who truly love Him, and He continues, day by day, to bring together perfectly [divinely connect] those of His children He would have together throughout the Body of Christ in every nation - whether in ministries or in local congregations [according to what He has called them to]. It is from these "small" beginnings that He is now going to establish the True Local Church throughout the entire earth, and it will not take very long once His children "wake up" to the fact that they can "do nothing [constructive] apart from" the Anointed One and HIS ANOINTING. This includes "every facet" of our existence. There is not one thing in the whole plan of God that has been left to "chance" or the whims and the self-exaltive practices of pride and self-righteousness. HE will establish the Glorious Church with His Glory [Anointing] alone! God has called us to a perfect obedience, and He has anointed "each and every one" of us to walk in it [day in and day out]. What the Father has commanded He empowers us to carry out perfectly - IF we will only "allow" the Holy Spirit, Who abides within us, to be "Resident Boss". What a glorious Covenant we have with the Father, in Christ! Let us be those who "continually" position ourselves, in a spirit of holy reverence, to partake of the "fullness" of our inheritance. For, in doing so, it is certain that our soul will be found "abiding" in prosperity [God's goodness], and we will come to know the deepest "secrets" [intimacy, counsel] of the Father's heart, for He will SURELY make us to "know" [reveal] His Covenant!

**"to attain to"** - to arrive at with effort; succeed in reaching;

**Related Scriptures:** Isaiah 60:2; Ephesians 2:12; Revelation 12:11; Ephesians 4:29; John 15:5; 1 John 2:27; Psalm 25:4-5, 8-10; 12-14;

**DECEMBER 31ST**

**OUR COVENANT RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD**

**[PART 3 OF 3]**

## KINGDOM FINANCES

...."Beware lest you say in your [mind and] heart, my power and the might of my hand have gotten me this wealth. But you shall [earnestly] remember the Lord your God; for it is He Who gives you power to get wealth, THAT HE MAY ESTABLISH HIS COVENANT which He swore to your Father's".... Deuteronomy 8:17-18 Amplified Translation

...."But [the profits of Tyre's new prosperity] her gain and her hire will be dedicated to the Lord [eventually]. It will not be treasured or stored up, for her gain will be used for those WHO DWELL IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD".... Isaiah 23:18 Amplified Translation

...."the wealth of the sinner [finds its way eventually] into the hands of the righteous, FOR WHOM IT WAS LAID UP".... Proverbs 13:22b Amplified Translation

It is very important in this time for all of us in the Body of Christ to keep reaching upward to the Throne Room in order that we might attain to the "fullness" of every "Kingdom truth" being released through the bondservants and handmaidens of the Lord in this last hour [and also, of course, in our own personal time in the "inner chamber"]. In the financial sphere it is the Father's plan, in this final hour, for the Church to "radically" [I said RADICALLY] finance the establishment of His Covenant [the Gospel of the Kingdom] in the earth. It is this motivation [our love of God and obedience to Him] - and this motivation alone that each and every Christian should be "driven" by in this last hour as we move, by the Spirit of God, to partake of the fullness of EVERY Covenant blessing - not the least of which is the "end-time wealth transfer" that is surely part of our covenant with God. Many continue to criticize those whom God has raised up to bring a "true" revelation of Divine Prosperity [a prosperity that includes our "well-being" - spirit, soul, body and financially] to the Body of Christ. If they do not soon stop [in a spirit of deep and thorough repentance] they shall surely be found to be some of the poorest folks around - and it doesn't matter how wealthy or "spiritual" they may "appear" to be at this time either! We, as the Glorious Church, need vast sums of money and resources [lands - equipment etc.] in these days in order to finish this most glorious task we have been given in this final hour, and let it be clearly understood that the Father [or the Lord Jesus] is NOT in any way taken aback by the "corporate" sum needed. As a matter of fact, He has been waiting on us for some time to drop "all" of the foolish pretensions of false humility [pride-self-sufficiency] in order that He might open our eyes wide - both individually and corporately - to see the need for the "Kingdom finances" that are ours, in Christ, and bring us to the perfect position in His presence [the "inner chamber"] wherein we "finally" allow ourselves to receive the Divine Truth, and the revelation we need to fulfil our "mandate" [the establishment of His Covenant in the hearts of men through the preaching of the Gospel of the Kingdom] - again, both individually and corporately.

**"mandate"** - an authoritative command [in this case by Jesus];

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 84:11-12; Psalm 112:1-3; Proverbs 3:9-10; Proverbs 15:6; Matthew 28:18-20; Mark 16:15;

